

# **Kurdish-English**

## **DICTIONARY** --- **FERHIENG**



**Kurdi-Îngilîzî**

**Baran Rizgar**

Copyright © M.F.ONEN, 1993  
45 Wilmot Close, Peckham Hill St., London SE15 6TZ

All rights reserved. No part of this publication may be reproduced,  
stored in a retrieval system or transmitted, in any form  
or by any means,  
electronic, mechanical, photocopying, recording, or otherwise,  
without the prior permission of the author.

Illustrated by Nevin YAVUZ

Printed and bound in Great Britain  
by Lithosphere Printing Cooperative  
82/90 Queensland Road, London N7 7AW

Tel 071 700 6545

# CONTENTS - NAVEROK

## Inside Front Cover

Map: Kurdish Inhabited Regions

4 - 5	Kurdish Alphabet - Elfabeya Kurđî
6 - 7	Abbrāvations - Kurtebêj
8 - 14	Introduction - Pêşgotin a) Compilation - Berhevkirina Peyvikan b) Alphabet - Elfabe c) Use of the Dictionary
15 - 17	Bibliography - Çavkanî
20 - 210	Kurdish - English\Kurđî - Îngîlîzî
212 - 376	English - Kurdish\Îngîlîzî - Kurđî
377 - 378	Irregular Verbs - Lêkerên Nerêzdar
379 - 382	Statistics on Kurdish Sounds/Heljimêrên Dengên Kurđî
383 - 399	Kurdish Grammar - Rêzimana Kurđî
400	Kurdish Numbers/Hejmarên Kurđî

## Inside Back Cover

Roman, Arabic and Cyrillic Scripts/Tîpên Latînî, Erebi û Kîrîlî

## THE KURDISH ALPHABET ELFABEYA KURDÎ

1. <b>A,a</b>	nan, dar, baran	<b>a</b> in father (always long).
2. <b>B,b</b>	bav, bîr, bilind	<b>b</b> in bar, bed, (as in English).
3. <b>C,c</b>	car, cil, bac	<b>j</b> in June, jar.
4. <b>Ç,ç</b>	çar, çil	<b>ch</b> in chair, church, Turkish ç.
	<b>ç</b> ço, çerm, keç	unaspirated ç, <i>see</i> INTRODUCTION.
5. <b>D,d</b>	dar, dil	<b>d</b> in dear, do (as in English).
6. <b>E,e</b>	erê, ez, em, emir	<b>a</b> in bat, bad (but shorter).
	<b>e</b> seet, ezman, emir	Arabic <b>ع</b> <i>see</i> INTRODUCTION.
7. <b>Ê,ê</b>	êvar, kêr, şêr	The open sound as in French é.
8. <b>F,f</b>	ferheng, felat	<b>f</b> in soft (as in English).
9. <b>G,g</b>	gav, agir	<b>g</b> in girl (as in English).
10. <b>H,h</b>	hevok, havîn	<b>h</b> in honey (as in English).
	<b>h</b> ruh, hal, hulhulî	Arabic <b>ح</b> <i>see</i> INTRODUCTION.
11. <b>Î,i</b>	jin, kin, rind	as in unaccented <b>the</b> or <b>e</b> in garter.
12. <b>Î,î</b>	dîn, şîn, tî	<b>ee</b> in seen.
13. <b>J,j</b>	jor, jêr, jîr	as in French <b>jour</b> , Turkish <b>j</b> , <b>s</b> in vision.
14. <b>K,k</b>	ker, kêr, kwîr	<b>k</b> in kick (as in English).
	<b>k</b> kon, çek, kwîr	unaspirated <b>k</b> , <i>see</i> INTRODUCTION.
15. <b>L,l</b>	law, lerz, dîl	<b>l</b> in luck (as in English).
16. <b>M,m</b>	mar, masî, mîr	<b>m</b> in mine (as in English).
17. <b>N,n</b>	nan, nerm, nû	<b>n</b> in no (as in English).
18. <b>O,o</b>	dor, sor, kon	<b>o</b> in fore (always long).
19. <b>P,p</b>	poġ, pûrt, pûng	<b>p</b> in park (as in English).
	<b>p</b> penîr, pîr	unaspirated <b>p</b> , <i>see</i> INTRODUCTION.
20. <b>Q,q</b>	qaz, qenc, beq	guttural <b>q</b> .

21. <b>R,r</b>	pir, dêr, êrîş	as in English.
<b>r</b>	rê, pir, birîn	rolled <b>r</b> , <i>see</i> <b>INTRODUCTION</b> .
22. <b>S,s</b>	sê, sîr, bes	<b>s</b> in safe (as in English).
23. <b>Ş,ş</b>	şor,şer,şev	<b>sh</b> in show, Turkish <b>ş</b> .
24. <b>T,t</b>	têr, ta, tu	<b>t</b> in tear (as in English).
<b>t</b>	tîr, ta, tu	unaspirated <b>t</b> , <i>see</i> <b>INTRODUCTION</b> .
25. <b>U,u</b>	gund, kur, kurt	as <b>u</b> in English but very short and often scarcely audible.
26. <b>Û,û</b>	bûn, dûr	long <b>u</b> , as French <b>ou</b> .
27. <b>V,v</b>	vala, vir, kevir	<b>v</b> in love (as in English).
28. <b>W,w</b>	wek, dew, wanî	<b>w</b> in wish (as in English).
29. <b>X,x</b>	xebaţ, xanî	as <b>ch</b> in Scottish loch (very deep French <b>r</b> ).
<b>x</b>	bax, axa, xulam	Arabic <b>ع</b> , <i>see</i> <b>INTRODUCTION</b> .
30. <b>Y,y</b>	yek, heye, qey	<b>y</b> in boy (as in English).
31. <b>Z,z</b>	zor, zer, pez	<b>z</b> in lazy (as in English).

## ABBREVIATIONS

<i>A</i>	Arabic	<i>Lat</i>	Latin
<i>adj</i>	adjective	<i>ling</i>	linguistics
<i>adv</i>	adverb	<i>m</i>	masculine noun
<i>affirm</i>	affirmative	<i>med</i>	medical
<i>anat</i>	anatomy	<i>mil</i>	military
<i>Arm</i>	Armenian	<i>mus</i>	music
<i>astr</i>	astrology	<i>n</i>	noun
<i>bot</i>	botanic	<i>neg</i>	negative
<i>comp</i>	comparative	<i>os</i>	oneself
<i>conj</i>	conjunction	<i>pers</i>	person(al)
<i>demonstr</i>	demonstrative	<i>P</i>	Persian
<i>eg</i>	for example	<i>pl</i>	plural
<i>Eng</i>	English	<i>poss</i>	possessive
<i>esp</i>	especially	<i>pref</i>	prefix
<i>etc</i>	and the others	<i>prep</i>	preposition(al)
<i>excl</i>	exclamation	<i>pron</i>	pronoun
<i>f</i>	feminine noun	<i>sb</i>	somebody
<i>fin</i>	financial	<i>sing</i>	singular
<i>Fr</i>	French	<i>sth</i>	something
<i>Gk</i>	Greek	<i>suff</i>	suffix
<i>geo</i>	geography	<i>Tr</i>	Turkish
<i>imper</i>	imperative	<i>usu</i>	usually
<i>int</i>	interjection	<i>vi</i>	intransitive verb
<i>interr</i>	interrogative	<i>vt</i>	transitive verb
<i>Krd</i>	Kurdish	<i>zool</i>	zoology
<i>lang</i>	language		

## KURTEBÊJ

<i>anat</i>	anatomî	<i>rgp</i>	rengpîşe
<i>bhd</i>	berhevda	<i>rz</i>	rêziman
<i>BM</i>	Brîtanya Mezin	<i>str</i>	stêrezanî
<i>bjş</i>	bijîşkî	<i>xaş</i>	xurdepaş
<i>bn</i>	baneşan	<i>xêş</i>	xurdepêş
<i>bnr</i>	binêre	<i>xwd</i>	xwedîtî
<i>cn</i>	cînav	<i>yj</i>	yekejimar
<i>d</i>	daçek		
<i>DYA</i>	Dewletên Yekbûyî yên Amerîqa		
<i>elk</i>	elektrîk		
<i>ern</i>	erînî		
<i>fn</i>	fermanî		
<i>ghn</i>	gîhanek		
<i>hwd</i>	her wekî din		
<i>işr</i>	işarkî		
<i>lal</i>	lêkera alîkar		
<i>lg</i>	lêkera gerandî		
<i>lng</i>	lêkera negerandî		
<i>lş</i>	leşkerî		
<i>muz</i>	muzîk		
<i>n</i>	nav		
<i>nyn</i>	neyînî		
<i>pj</i>	pirejimar		
<i>prs</i>	pirsiyarî		
<i>pxw</i>	zimanê pêxwasan		
<i>rgd</i>	rengdêr		

# PÊŞGOTÎN

## A: BERHEVKÎRINA PEYVÎKAN

Beşê pêşîn (Kurdî-Îngîlîzî) bi lêkolîneke li ser 300 pirtûk, kovar û rojnameyên Kurdî hat pêkanîn. Vê xebatê îmkana berhevkirina li dor 15.000 peyvikên Kurdî da min. Min dûre peyvikên ku min ji axaftinên Kurdî berhevkiribûn bi ser vekir û bi vî awayî hejmaran wan bû li dor 25.000-an. Di gava dudan de min van peyvikan dan ber ên di çend ferhengên Kurdî de, ew bi rêzimanî ji hev anîn û hemberîyên wan ên Îngîlîzî nivîsîn.

Bo amadekirina beşê dudan (Îngîlîzî-Kurdî) min li nêzîkî 50.000 peyvikên Îngîlîzî kola û ji wan nêzîkî 18.000-ên bingehîn hilbijartin. Dûre van peyvikan ji hev hatin anîn û hemberîyên wan ên Kurdî hatin nivîsîn.

Di ferhengê de, ji herdu zimanan bi hezaran biwêj li gel mînakên bikaranînan cûda hene.

Herçiqas di vê ferhengê de ji gişa zaravên Kurdî peyvik hebin jî, bingeha wê li ser Kurmancî ye. Wek ku tê zanîn, ev zarav ji aliyê Pîranîya Kurdên Bakur, gişa Kurdên Kurdîstana Sûrîyê, yê li Sowyet û Lubnanê, û beşek ji Kurdên Başûr ve tê bikaranîn.

## B: ELFABE

Ferheng tîpên latînî bi kar tîne. Elfabeya Kurdî ji 31 tîpan pêk tê. Tablo deng û tîpan dide ber hev. Ji ber ku elfabeya Kurdî ji xwe fonetîk e, min ji bo bilêvkirinê tîpên fonetîk bi kar neanîne. Lê belê, hin tîp du dengan dinimîn (temsîl dikin); **aspirated/ên bêhndanê** (ên bêaqsan) û **unaspirated/ên bêhngirtinê** (ên bîaqsan). Bi Kurdî ji van re **dengên cêwî** tê gotin. Ji van tîpan, “**ç,k,p,r,t**” pir girîng in, ji ber ku ew belav in û bîaqsan bilêvkirina deng dikane peyvekeke cihê pêk bîne. Kurdên Sowyetê ji bo her aqsanekî van tîpan tîpeke cihê bi kar tînin. Ji ber tunebûna lêkolîneke kûr û fireh û nenasîya zimanzanên biyanî ya dengên bîaqsan, meriv di derheqê vê babetê de li encamên hevnegirtî rast tê. Ji bo ku ji van dûr bisekinim, min 10.930 peyvikên Kurdî yê bingehîn (72.521 tîp/deng) ji hev anîn (analîz kirin), di vê ferhengê de, min encamên vê xebatê jî bi grafîk û tabloyan pêşkêş kirine. Ew pîrcarîya (freqansa) tîp/dengên Kurdî, qêsa dengên **bîaqsan**, hwd. didin. Ji bo ku ez bilêvkirineke baş bidim û peyvikan tevlihev nekim, min ji bo **bîaqsan** xwendina dengên tîp **bînxet** kirin. Bi vî awayî, min xwest ez cûdatîya peyvikên wek “**ta** f temperature, fever” û “**ta** m thread”, “**ço** m rod, stick” û “**ço** int used for a donkey to move”, “**ker**” n donkey û “**ker**” adj deaf, “**pir** f bridge” û “**pir** adj much, many, very”, hwd. jî bidim xuyakirin. Ji ber vê yekê, divê tîpên **bînxetkirî** (ç,k,p,r,t) wek **bîaqsan** bilêvkirina wan tîpan bê fahmkirin, ne wek tîpên cûda. Cihêbûna herdu aqsanên tîpa r ew e ku r-ya **bîaqsan** tê gindêrkirin. Sedema ku di hin nivîsarên Kurdî de ev deng bi du r-yan (rr) tê nivîsîn jî ev e. Lê belê, ji ber ku **ducarkirin** û **gindêrkirina** dengê ne eynî tişt e, nîşankirina vê tîpê yê ji ducarkirina wê çêtir be. Wek ku tê zanîn, r gava ku tîpa/dengê peyvekeke yê yekemîn be her tim **bîaqsan**



(gindêrkirî) ye û di gelek peyvikan de du r-yên **biaqsan** an jî yeka **biaqsan** û yeka **bêaqsan** li pey hev tên. Ev rastîya bikaranîna vê metodê pûç dîke. Hek em vê metodê bi kar bînin, divê em peyvikên **rê, rêz, berran, piranî, pirreng, pirrû, rêrast, serrîşte, serrû, zêrav, kerelal, qareqar** wek **rrê, rrêz, berrran, pirranî, pirrrreng, pirrrrû, rrêrast, serrrîşte, serrrû, zêrrav, kerrelal, qarreqarr** binivîsin. Divê metodeke ku cihêtîya r-ya **biaqsan** û ya **bêaqsan** armanc bike hev girtî be. Meriv nikane ji bo hinekan tîpên serbixwe bi kar bîne û guh nede yê din an jî tenê di hinek rewşan de nîşan bike. Di hinek peyvikan de e, h û x wek bi Erebi , û tên bilêv kirin. Ev reng bilêv kirina van tîpan hatiye binxet kirin (e, h, x). Ji bo peyvikên ku min di nivîsaran de dîtine û bilêv kirina wan nebihîstine binxet kirin nehatiye bikaranîn. Di hin ferhengên ji aliyê Kurdên li Sowyetê ve çapkirî de, dengên **bêaqsan (aspirated)** hatine nîşankirin, lê belê, ji ber ku armanca binxet kirinê, balkişandina xwendevan bo dengên **biaqsan (unaspirated)** ên ji normalê cûda ye, ferqxistina navbeyna van dengên bi nîşankirina dengên **biaqsan** be, dê pirtir bikêr bê. Gava pêşîn ew e ku meriv biryar bide ku em ê ji bo dengên **biaqsan** tîpên cûda bi kar bînin an na. Hek meriv hejmara dengên bingehîn bide pêş çav (31), meriv bi hêsanî dibîne ku ji bo dengên **biaqsan** tîpên cûda bi kar anîn dê elfabeyeke nepratîk û dijwar pêk bîne. Lê cardin jî bo ferhengzan û kesên biyanî problemeke bilêv kirinê dimîne. Ji ber ku **bêaqsan** bilêv kirina van dengên kêr zêde wek a di zimanên din (Tirkî, Îngîlîzî, hwd.) de ye, ya herî baş ew e ku meriv di ferhengan de bilêv kirina **biaqsan** nîşan bike. Nêrîna ku dengên **biaqsan** pirtir tên bikaranîn çewt e. Dengên **bêaqsan** ji yê **biaqsan** pirtir tên bi kar anîn; di vir de **k** û **t**-ya **biaqsan (unaspirated)** îstîsna ye, ew ji yê **bêaqsan** pirtir tên bikaranîn. Ev yeka pêşîyê li sistemeke li ser bingeha **pircarîya** van dengên digire. Di eynî wextê de nêrîna nîşankirina dengên **bêaqsan** jî ji tune de ne pratîk e. Ji xwe, ji ber ku kesên ji zikmakî bi Kurdî dipeyivin van dengên dinasin, ji wan re tenê nîşankirina bilêv kirina **biaqsan** hewce ye. Sîstema nîşankirînê divê tesîrê li teşeyê (şiklê) tîpan neke, an na ew ê bê mana guhertina elfabeyê. Li gora ku piranîya Kurdan parastina elfabeya xwe dixwazin (ji xêndî pîrsa î û î), divê meriv di vê gavê de ji guhertinan dûr bisekine û wan ji rêxistîneke ku ji tune de piranîya Kurmancan temsîl bike re bihêle. Ev yeka yê pêşî li anarşîya elfabê jî bigire. Sedema ku min di vê ferhengê de binxet kirin hilbijart ev e. Binxet kirin ji bo balkişandinê ye û tu têkilîyên wê bi teşeyê tîpan re tune ye.

### C: BIKARANÎNA FERHENGÊ

Di Kurmancî de zayend hene, ji ber vê yekê zanîna zayendan girîng e; ji ber ku ew tesîrê li tewandinên navan dîkin. Wek mînak; **Kurê min**: My son (kur bi ê hatiye tewandin), **Keça min**: My daughter (keç bi a hatiye tewandin). Ji bo alîkarîya xwendevanan, *f* (navê feminine/mê) û *m* (navê masculine/nêr) li gel her navî bi tîpên îtalîk hatine nivîsîn. *n* (noun/nav) nîşan dîke ku nav ji bo herdu zayendan jî tê bikaranîn (wek heval, karker, xwendekar, hwd.) an jî zayendeke wî ye taybetî tune ye (zayend li gor herêman tê guhertin). Zayenda navên Kurdî di beşê Îngîlîzî-Kurdî de jî hatiye dan, wek mînak: **abdomen anat zik m. m** nîşan dîke ku **zik** nêr e. û meriv dibêje **zikê min**, meriv nabêje **zika min**.

Îzehên peyvikan ên rêzimanî bi tîpên îtalîk hatine nivîsîn. Peyvikên ne Kurdî yê êşkere hatine gotin. Wek: **Ayet fA**, A nîşan dîke ku ew nav ji Erebi hatiye wergirtin.

Kevanek ( ) ji bo peyvên ne mecbûrî hatine bikaranîn. Wek mînak, (ser) **ber jêr bûn**, kevanek didin fahmkirin ku him **ser ber jêr bûn** û him jî **ber jêr bûn** tê bikaranîn. Kevanek ji bo îzehan jî tên bikaranîn. Wek, **demsal** fseason (of a year). Raweya Fermaî di kevanekên li pey lêkeran de hatiye nivîsîn. Ev dê ji bo kişandina Dema Niha jî alîkarîyê bide xwendevanan. Wek mînak, di **çûn** (biçe) de, **biçe** fermaîya lêkera **çûn** e.

Nîşandeka (/) ji bo peyvên alternatîf hatiye bikaranîn. Wek mînak, **bi rê ve/va**, nîşandek tê maneya ku him **bi rê ve** û him jî **bi rê va** tê gotin.

Nîşandeka (~), ji dêvla peyvika bingehîn tê bikaranîn. Wek mînak, di îzehên **hestî** de, hun ê ~**yê bazinê dest**, hwd. bibînin; ew tê maneya **hestîyê bazinê dest**. Ji ber cûdabûnên bilêvkerinên herêmî û nebûneke standarda bilêvkerin an rastnivîsînê, hin peyvik bi gelek awayan tên nivîsîn, wek **şikandin**, **şikemandin**, **şikandin**. Ji bo ku kêmtir cih bigire ji wan îzêha yekê tenê hatiye kirin, yên din xwendevan dişînin a bi îzeh. Wek mînak, **şikandin** see **şikemandin**. **şikemandin** (bişikîne) vt break.

**Yekî** û **tişteki** tewandinên **yek** (kesek) û **tişteki** in. Di vê rewşê de nav û cînavên tewandî (min, te, wî, wê, me, we, wan) li dewsa wan tên bikaranîn. Wek mînak, **xew(a yekî) hatin** vi be/feel sleepy. **Xewa min/Zelalê tê**. I am/Zelal is sleepy.

Rengpîşe/pêşlêkerên “**jê, lê, pê, tê**” kurteyên **ji wî/wê** an **ji yekî/tişteki**, **li wî/wê** an **li yekî/tişteki**, **bi wî/wê** an **bi yekî/tişteki**, **di wî/wê** an **di yekî/tişteki** ne. Di zimanê Kurdî de ew pir girîng in, ji ber ku pir belav in û pirê caran maneya lêkerê ya bingehîn diguherînin. Di vê ferhengê de bi girîngî li ser wan hatiye sekinîn. Wek mînak: **kirin** (**bike**) vt 1 do. **Te çi kir?** What did you do? 2 put (in/into). **jê** ~ vt 1 cut. 2 break off, tear off. 3 undress. **Min kinc ji pitikê kir**. I undressed the baby. **lê** ~ vt 1 write. 2 put up (a wall, etc), build. 3 dress (sb), clothe (sb).

Di Kurdî de, gelek caran ji dêvla rengdêran raweya xwedîtî tê bikaranîn. Ji bo navên binavkirî di raweya xwedîtî de sê paşpirtik hene: **yê** (ji bo navên nêr û yekejimar), **ya** (ji bo navên mê û yekejimar) û **yên** (ji bo navên pirejimar). Min, ji bo ku kêmtir cih bigire, tenê **yê** bi kar anîye; di vê xwendekar bizanibe ku ev her sê paşpirtik gora zayend û pirejimar an yekejimarbûna nav pev tê guhertin. Hek nav bi tîpeke bêdeng biqede tîpa **y** nayê bikaranîn. Wek mînak: **manual** rgd yê dest. ~ **labour** karê dest.

Sernivîsên wek (<sup>123</sup>, hwd.), peyvikên cûda yên wek hev tên nivîsîn nîşan dikin.

Gelek îzeh bi hejmaran, wek **1,2,3**, hwd. hatine parve kirin. Ew mane an bikarhatinên peyvikan ên cûda nîşan dikin.

## D: SÎPASDARÎ

Gelek sipas ji Songul, Ertugrul, Yildiz, Jonathan, Paul û Umut re, ji bo piştgirî û alîkarîya wan a hin karên teknîk û pratîk.

# BIBLIOGRAPHY - ÇAVKANÎ

## A: MAGAZINES-KOVAR

- Berbang**; all issues (Kovara Federasyona Komelên Kurdistanê Li Swêdê).  
**Bergeh**, issues: 3,4,5,6 (Kovara Siyasî, Çandî, Lêkolînî, Sweden).  
**Berhem**, Kovara Lêkolînên Civakî û Çandî, Stockholm.  
**Dengê Komkar**; all issues (Kovara Federasyona Komelên Karkerên Kurdistan Li Almanya Federal).  
**Hawar**, issues: 1-9, 24-57 (Kovara Kurdî, Damascus).  
**Hêvî**; Institut Kurde de Paris, France.  
**Hêviya Welêt** (Xemreş Reşo, 1963-5).  
**Kurmancî**; all issues (Institut Kurde de Paris).  
**Rewşen**; all issues (Kovara Yekîtiya Rewşenbîrên Welatparêzên Kurdistan, Bonn).  
**Riya Azadî**; all issues (Organa Komîta Merkezî ya Partiya Sosyalîst a Kurdistanê Tirkîyê).  
**Roja Nû**; all issues (Rojnameya Siyasî ya Hefteyî (1943-1946), Kamuran Alî Bedirxan; Weşanên Jîna Nû, Uppsala, 1986).  
**Roja Nû**; all issues (Komkar, Swêd).  
**Tîrêj**; all issues (Kovara Çandê û Pîşeyî, Îzmîr).  
**Rizgarî**; all issues (Weşana Navendî ya Partiya Rizgarîya Kurdistan).

## B: NEWSPAPERS-ROJNAME

- Armanc**; all issues (Monthly Kurdish Magazine, Sweden).  
**Kurdistan Press**; all issues (The Kurdish Newspapers, Sweden).  
**Rojname**; hejmara provayê, Weşanxana Doz, Istanbul, 1991.  
**Welat**; all issues (Kurdish Weekly Newspaper, Istanbul).

## C: BOOKS-PÎRTÛK

- Akin di Hembêza Welatê nû de**; Binnie Kristal-Andersson, Weşanxana Çanda Kurdî, Sweden, 1985.  
**Assyrian, Kurdish and Yizidis**; Agha Petros Ellow, Agha Petros Ellow, Baghdad, 1920.  
**Birîna Reş**; Musa Anter, Koral Yayınları, İstanbul, 1991.  
**Brief Grammar and Vocabulary of the Kurdish Language of the Hakari District**; Rev. Samuel A. Rhea, 1869.  
**Çiraya Azadî**; Ferhad Shakely, Immigrant Institutet, Sweden.  
**Çiya**; Xemreş Reşo, 1974.  
**Çiyayên bi Xwînê Avdayî**; Bavê Nazê, Weşanên Komela Jinên Kurdistanê li Swêdê, 1989.  
**Çîroka Newrozê**; Şivan Perwer, Şivan Production, Upsala, 1990.  
**Dawîya Dehaq**; Kemal Burkay, Weşanên Deng, İstanbul, 1991.  
**Dengê Roja dîl**; Derwêş M. Ferho, Tigris, Brussel, 1985.  
**Destpêka Edebîyata Kurdî**; Mehmet Uzun, Beybûn, Ankara, 1992.  
**Di Çavkanîyên Swêdî de Motîvên Kurdî**; Rohat, Weşanxana Vejîn, Stockholm,

1991.

- Dîwana Cegerxwîn**; Damascus, 1945.  
**Dîwana Rûhî**: Şêx Abdurehmanê Axtepî, Weşanên Jîna Nû, Uppsala, 1988.  
**Dîwana Melayê Cizîrî**; Roja Nû, Stockholm, 1992.  
**Epîkên Kurdî (Kurdish Folk Epic)**; Hacıyê Cindî, Immigrant Institutet, Sweden,  
**Folklora Kurdî**; Cîgerxwîn, Weşanên Roja Nû, Stockholm, 1988.  
**Girtî**; Firat Cewerî, Sweden, 1986.  
**Gramera Zmanê Kurdî**; Qanatê Kurdo, Weşanên Roja Nû, Stockholm, 1990.  
**Grammar of the Kurmanji or Kurdish Language**, Soane (e.B.); London, 1913.  
**Gulbijêrek ji Helbestên Şêrko Bêkes**; Weşanên Apec Tryck & Förlag, Stockholm, 1991.  
**Gundikê Dono**; Baksi Mahmut, Orfeus, Sweden, 1988.  
**Hêlîn** (Baksi Mahmut, Immigrant-Institute, Sweden, 1984).  
**Hêsir û Baran**; Bavê Nazê, Roja Nû, Stockholm, 1986.  
**Jana Heft Salan**; Şahîne Bekirê Soreklî, Enstituya Kurdî ya Brukselê, Bruxelles, 1990.  
**Jiyana Rewşenbiri û Siyasî ya Kurdan**; Dr. Celilê Celil, Jîna Nû, Uppsala, 1985.  
**Kerwan, Helbestine Neçapkirî**; Weşanên Komela Jinên Kurdistanê Li Swêdê, Stockholm, 1991.  
**Kitêba Zmanê Kyrmancî Bona Koma Çara**; Amînê Avdal, Erîvan, 1933.  
**Kteba Zmanê Kyrmancî**, Hajie Jindy, Erîvan, 1933.  
**Komara Demokratîk a Kurdistan (Mahabad)**; Kerim Husami, Weşanên Jîna Nû, Uppsala, 1986.  
**Kurdish Dialect Studies** (Mac Kenze (David Neil); Oxford University Press, London).  
**Kurdish Kurmandji, Modern Texts**; Blau Joyce, 1968.  
**Kurdish Language and the Geographic Distribution of its dialects**; Khurshid Fu'ad.  
**Kurdish Language**; Khorshid, Fuad Hama, Baghdad, 1983.  
**Kurdish Readers**; Jamal Jalal  
**Kurtlerin Menşeyi ve Kurtçe İncelemeleri**; Mc Carus, İstanbul, 1962.  
**Kürtçe Grameri (Grammaire Kurde)**; Emîr Celadet Bedirxan & Rogert Lescot, Doz Yayınları, İstanbul, 1991.  
**Li Ser Rêya Cegerxûn**; Gundî, Weşanên Roja Nû, Stockholm, 1986.  
**Mehmed Arîfê Cizîrî Kewê Ribad e**; Segvan Abdulhekîm, Weşanên Apec Tryck & Förlag, Stockholm, 1990.  
**Memê û Eysê (Şano)**; Taharê Biro, Enstituya Kurdî ya Brukselê, Bruxelles, 1991.  
**Mem û Zîn**; Ehmedê Xanê, Hasat Yayınları, İstanbul, 1990.  
**Mirina Kalekî Rind**; Mehmed Uzun, Orpheus, Stockholm, 1987.  
**Mîrsad-ul Etfal (Amadegeha Zarûkan)**; Şêx Mihemed Kerbela, Weşanên Jîna Nû, Uppsala, 1989).  
**Rojek Ji Rojên Evdalê Zeynikê**; Mehmed Uzun, Weşanên Welat, Stockholm, 1991.  
**Li Kurdistanê Bakur û Li Tirkîyê Rojnamegerîya Kurdî**; Malmîsanîj & Mahmûd Lewendî, Weşanên Jîna Nû, Uppsala, 1989.  
**Siya Evînê**; Mehmed Uzun, Weşanên Welat, Stockholm, 1989.  
**Standard Kurdish Grammar**; Akrawy, F.R.;  
**Şêx Sen'an**; Feqê Teyran, Weşanên Roja Nû, Stockholm, 1986.  
**Tarîxa Kurdistan**; Cîgerxwîn, Weşanên Roja Nû, Stockholm, 1987.  
**Tembûr**; Feqîyê Teyran, Weşanên Ronahî, Zürich, 1976.

**Tu;** Mehmet Uzun, Dengê Komal, Stockholm, 1984.  
**Xelat, Dîwana Yekem;** Tîrêj, Weşanên Niştiman, Sweden, 1991.  
**Zargotina Kurda I, II;** Ordîxanê Celîl û Celîlê Celîl, Neşîrxana Nauka, Moskova, 1978.  
**Zargotina Kurdên Sûrîyê;** Celîlê Celîl, Weşanên Jîna Nû, Uppsala, 1989.  
**Zend Avista;** Cigerxwîn, Weşanên Roja nû, Stockholm, 1981.  
**Zevîyên Soro;** Nûrî Şemdîn, Weşanxana Kurdistan, Stockholm, 1988.  
**Zozan;** Casimê Celîl, Weşanên Roja Nû, Stockholm, 1982.  
**Xwençe I,II,II;** Zeynelabidîn Zinar, Weşanxana Çanda Kurdî, Stockholm, 1990.

## **D: DICTIONARIES-FERHENG**

**Collins Cobuild English Language Dictionary;** 1990.  
**Contemporary Turkish - English Dictionary;** Redhouse, İstanbul, 1983.  
**English Language Dictionary;** Collins Cobuild, London, 1990.  
**English - Turkish Dictionary;** Redhouse, Istanbul, 1980.  
**Ferhenga Kurdî-Rûsî;** Kurdoev K. K., Moskova, 1960.  
**Ferhenga Urisî-Kurmancî;** I.O. Farîzov, Mosco, 1957.  
**Ferheng (Kurdish - Turkish);** D. İzolî, Kurdish Student's Society in Europe, Netherland, 1987.  
**Kurdish - English Dictionary;** Tawfik Wahbi and C. J. Edmonds, Oxford, 1966.  
**Kurdish - French - English Dictionary;** Joyce Blau, Publications du Centre pour l'Etude des Problems du Monde Musulman Ciontemporain, Bruxeles, 1965.  
**Kurdish - Turkish;** Musa Anter, İstanbul, 1967.  
**Longman Dictionary of Contemporary English;** 1989.  
**Mini Sözlük;** Redhouse, Redhouse Yayınevi, İstanbul, 1985.  
**Oxford Advanced Learner's Dictionary of Current English;** 1985.  
**Türkçe Sözlük;** Türk Dil Kurumu, Ankara, 1988.  
**Turc-Français, Français-Turc;** Dictionary Universal Langenscheidt, İstanbul, 1985.

**A**

**a**<sup>1</sup> *f* the first letter of the Kurdish alphabet.

**a**<sup>2</sup> *int* Ah! Oh! So!

**a**<sup>3</sup> *definite article used in the possessive case for feminine-singular nouns* **keç~min** my daughter. ~ **min** mine. ~ **te** yours. ~ **wê** hers. ~ **wî** his. ~ **me** ours. ~ **we** yours. ~ **wan** theirs.

**a**<sup>4</sup> *article acting as a conjunction and used for feminine-singular nouns* the one that. **Keç~li ber derî kî ye?** Who is the girl in front of the door? **Jin~ dirêj mamoste ye, a kin keç~ wê ye.** The tall woman is a teacher, the short one is her daughter. ~ **din** *f* the other one. ~ **dînî rojê** the following day.

**a**<sup>5</sup> *see an*<sup>1,2</sup>.

**ab** *see av*.

**ababil** *see ebabîlk*.

**abadanî** *see abadîn*.

**abadî** *see abadîn*.

**abadîn** *adj* eternal, immortal.

**abal** *f,adj* changing one's beliefs; (person) having changed their beliefs. ~ **bûn** *vi* change one's religion/beliefs.

**abanoz** *f* ebony, *bot* Diospyros ebenum.

**abegîne** *f* glass; crystal.

**abid** *m,adj* devout, pious man; devout, pious.

**abidestan** *P* *see roj*.

**abigîn** *see şûşe*.

**abîdar** *see avdar*<sup>2</sup>.

**abîne** *f* part of fire-box of hookah inserted into water-bowl.

**abnûs** *f* ebony, *bot* Diospyros ebenum.

**abone** *n* *Fr* **1** subscriber. **2** subscription. ~ **bûn, bûn** ~ *vi* subscribe (to).

**abor** *f* **1** requirement, necessity. **2** livelihood, living. ~ **bûn/kirin** *vi,vt* live on sth. **Ew bi mehîya jina xwe ~ dike.** He lives on his wife's salary. **3** trace, groove. **4** remnant, remainder.

**aborandin**<sup>1</sup> (**biaborîne**) *vt* **1** support (a person), help (sb) to make their living. **2** sell off (good, things).

**aborandin**<sup>2</sup> *f* sale, selling.

**aborî** *f* economy. **zanistîya ~yê** economics.

**aborîn** (**biabore**) *vi* live (on).

**abrû** *see avrû*.

**abûr** *see abor*.

**abûrî** *see aborî*.

**ac** *m* ivory. ~ **a diran** *f* dentine.

**acente** *f* *It* agency, branch office.

**acil**<sup>1</sup> *adj*, *A* **1** urgent. **2** swift, quick.

**acil**<sup>2</sup> *n* **1** future. **2** present.

**aciz** *adj* *A* **1** weak, incapable, powerless. **2** bored, annoyed. ~ **bûn** *vi* get bored, be bored. **jê ~ bûn** *vi* have had enough of, be annoyed with. ~ **kirin** *vt* annoy, bore, disturb.

**acizandin** (**biacizîne**) *vt* annoy, bore.

**acizî** *f* **1** boredom, annoyance. **2** discomfort, uneasiness.

**acizîn** (**biacize**) *vi* get bored, be annoyed.

**acûr**<sup>1</sup> *m* burnt brick.

**acûr**<sup>2</sup> *see ecûr*.

**adan**<sup>1</sup> *adj* fertile, fecund. ~ **î** *f* fertility, fecundity.

**adan**<sup>2</sup> *n* dairy products. ~ **î** *adj* milky.

**adan**<sup>3</sup> *n* food, nutriment.

**Adar** *f* March.

**ade** *n* kinds of insects (inclined to bite).

**Adem** *m* **1** Adam **2** man, human being. ~ **î** *adj* human. ~ **î za** *n* human being.

**adese** *f* *A* lens.

**adet** *f* custom, habit. ~ **kirin** *vt* become accustomed to. **ji xwe re kirin** ~ *vt* get into the habit (of). ~ **î** *adj* usual, normal, ordinary, routine. **ji ~ê der** *adj* unusual, abnormal, extraordinary.

**adir** *see agir*.

**adiz** *see aciz* **2**.

**adî** *adj* *A* simple, ordinary, vulgar. ~ **ti** *f* commonness, inferior quality.

**adres** *Fr* *see navnîşan*.

**afaq** *n* *A* horizons.

**afêrim** *see aferîn*.

**afêrî** *see aferîn*.

**aferîn** *int* Well done! Bravo!

**aferînek** *f* **1** character. **2** work, work of art, written work.

**afir** *f* manger.

**afirandêr** *n* **1** creator, maker, producer. **2** author.

**afirandin**<sup>1</sup> (**biafirîne**) *vt* create, invent.

**afirandin**<sup>2</sup> *f* work, work of art, opus.

**afirandiyar** *adj* creative.

**afirîn** (**biafire**) *vi* be created, be invented, be born.

**afirvan** *see* **afirandêr**.  
**afiş** *f* Fr placard, poster.  
**afitab** *f* P sun, sunlight.  
**afirandêr** *see* **afirandêr**.  
**Afrîqa** *f* Africa. ~ **Navendî** Middle Africa. ~ **Başûr** South Africa.  
**Afxanîstan** *f* Afghanistan.  
**afyon** *f* Gr opium.  
**agadar** *see* **agahdar**.  
**agah** *adj, f* informed; information. ~ **bûn** *vi* be informed of. ~ **(a yekî) hebûn** *vt* be informed of, know about. **A~a min tune**. I haven't heard (about it), I don't know about it. ~ **kirin** *vt* inform, warn.  
**agahdar** *adj* informed. ~ **bûn** *vi* be informed. ~ **kirin** *vt* inform.  
**agahdarî** *f* information. ~ **dan** *vt* give information.  
**agahî** *f* information.  
**agahker** *n* informer, informant.  
**ageh** *see* **agah**.  
**agehdar** *see* **agahdar**.  
**agir** *m* fire. ~ **barandin** *vt* bombard, shoot repeatedly and continuously. ~ **berdan** (**tişteki**) set fire to (sth). ~ **dadan** *vt* light (fire). ~ **girtin** *vt* catch fire. ~ **hilgirîn** *vt* light (fire). ~ **kirin** *vt* shoot. ~ **pê ketin** *vi* catch fire. **A~bi xaniyê me keş**. Our house caught fire. ~ **pê xistin** *vt* set fire to.  
**agirbaran** *f* bombardment. **agirbarandin** *vt* bombard.  
**agirbazî** *f* fireworks.  
**agirbest** *f* ceasefire, armistice, truce.  
**Agirdan** *f* November.  
**agirdank** *f* hearth, fire-place, grate.  
**agire** *f* syphilis.  
**agirgir** *adj* inflammable, inflammatory.  
**agirgirtin** *f* inflammation.  
**agirîn** *adj* fiery, volcanic.  
**agirkuj** *n* fireman; fire extinguisher.  
**agirnak** *adj* fiery, burning.  
**agirperest** *n* fire-worshipper.  
**agirpijên** *f, adj* volcano; volcanic.  
**agirvan** *n* stoker.  
**agirxweş** *adj* nice, likeable, pleasant.  
**aha** *int* Look! lo!  
**ahan** *see* **aha**.  
**ahd** *f* A vow, promise. ~ **kirin** *vt* vow (to

do sth), promise (os).  
**ahen<sup>1</sup>** *adj* hard.  
**ahen<sup>2</sup>** *m* iron.  
**aheng** *f* 1 harmony. 2 rhythm. ~ **dar** *adj* harmonious, rhythmical.  
**aheste** *adj* P slowly, softly.  
**ahên** *f* grief, sorrow.  
**ahiramen, ahiren, ahirîme, ahirîmin** *m* (Zoroastrianism) The Devil, Satan.  
**ahiste** *see* **aheste**.  
**-ahî** *suff* forming nouns, eg: **ronahî, mezinahî**.  
**ahîze** *f* A receiver, receiving set.  
**ahmaq, ahmax** *adj* A stupid, fool.  
**ahremen, ahriime** *see* **ahiramen**.  
**ahtapot** *n* zool octopus.  
**ahû** *P* 1 *see* **xezal**. 2 *see* **kêmanî**.  
**Ahûramazda** *m* the greatest God in Zoroastrianism.  
**aidandin (biaidîne)** *vt* mix (to), add (to).  
**aidat** *f* A revenue, receipt, dues.  
**aj** *n* young shoot, sprout.  
**ajal** *n* flocks or herds; crowd.  
**ajawe** *f* confusion, disorder; civil turmoil, tumult.  
**ajik** *n* 1 wild almond. 2 shoot.  
**ajîne** *m* hammer (for chipping stone).  
**ajnaber** *n* swimmer. ~ **î** *f* swimming. **(bi) ~î listin** *vt* swim.  
**ajnî** *see* **ajnaberî**.  
**-ajo** *suff* used to form nouns meaning *driver*, eg: **kerajo** (donkey driver).  
**ajobena, ajobêna** *adj* chronic.  
**ajotin (bajo)** *vt* 1 drive. 2 plow, plough (a field). 3 last, continue. **Sê seetan ajot**. It lasted for three hours. ~ **hundir** *vt* break into, burst into. ~ **ser** *vt* attack.  
**ajotkar, ajotvan** *n* driver.  
**akademî** *see* **aqademî**.  
**akam** *f* 1 end. 2 consequence, result. 3 effect.  
**al<sup>1</sup>** *f* flag. ~ **hildan** *vt* flag, hoist the flag. ~ **(a xwe) danîn** *vt* lower/strike (one's) flag. ~ **dar/gîr/kêş** *n* standard-bearer.  
**al<sup>2</sup>** *see* **sor**.  
**ala** *see* **al<sup>1</sup>**.  
**alaf<sup>1</sup>** *m* feed (for cattle or sheep).  
**alaf<sup>2</sup>** *f* flame.  
**alaf<sup>3</sup>** *see* **elaf**.  
**alal** *f* tulip.

alan *f* echo.  
**alandin (bialêne)** *vt* wrap, pack.  
**alastin (bialêse)** *vt* lick. **Pisîk temsîkê dialêse.** The cat is licking the plate.  
**alax** *A pl of alet.*  
**alav** *n (usu pl)* thing, tool.  
**alay** *f P 1 mil* regiment. **2** crowd; all (of a group).  
**alayî** *see alay.*  
**alaz** *f* intention, purpose. ~ **kirin** *vt* mean, intend (to say).  
**Albanya** *f* Albania. ~ **yî** *adj, n* Albanian.  
**album** *f Fr* album.  
**alçen** *f anat* upper jaw, maxilla.  
**aleçok** *f* tent made of felt.  
**alem** *f A* world.  
**alet** *m A* tool, instrument.  
**Alewî** *n* member of the religious sect that reveres Ali.  
**alfat** *f* disaster.  
**alêstin** *see alastin.*  
**algon** *m, adj* dark pink.  
**alif** *m* fodder. ~ **dan** *vt* feed (animals).  
**alifandin (bialifine)** *vt* feed (animals).  
**aliqandin (bialiqîne)** *vt* hang, suspend.  
**aliqîn (bialiqe)** *vi* be hung, be suspended.  
**alî**<sup>1</sup> *m* side, direction; area. ~ **yê çepê/rastê** left/right side. **vî/wî** ~this/that side.  
**ji her ~ ve, ji hemû ~yan ve** from all sides. **li her ~ ve çûn** The soldiers went in this direction/this way. **bi her ~ ve** in all directions. **ji ~ .. ve by.** **Ew ji ~ dizekî ve hat kuştin.** He was killed by a thief. **ji ~yê din** besides, on the other hand. ~ **kirin** *vt* help. **Wan ~ min kir.** They helped me. **Em hatin ~ te bikin.** We came to your aide. **xwe dan ~kî** *vt* withdraw, recede, draw away from.  
**alîkar** *n* helper, assistant, aide. ~ **î** *f* help, assistance, aid. ~ **î dan (yekî)** *vt* help, support. ~ **î (ya yekî) kirin** help (sb).  
**alî**<sup>2</sup> *A see bilind.*  
**alîmînyûm** *f Fr* aluminium.  
**alîn (biale)** *vt* interlace, intertwine.  
**alînegir** *adj, n* neutral, impartial not belonging to either sides.. ~ **kirin** *vt* neutralize. ~ **î** *f* neutrality, impartiality.  
**alîsor** *f* kind of pear with some red parts.

**Alman** *n, adj* German, Germanic. ~ **î** *f* German (language). ~ **ya** *f* Germany. ~ **ya Rojava** West Germany. ~ **ya Rojhelat** East Germany.  
**alo** Hello! (used in telephone conversation).  
**alos** *adj* spoilt, rotten, decayed. ~ **bar** *adj* perishable, temperamental. ~ **bûn** *vi* decay. ~ **î** *f* rottenness, decay.  
**aloz** *adj 1* unnatural. **2** harsh, hard. ~ **î** *f* violence; harshness; hardness, difficulty.  
**alqol** *f Fr* alcohol.  
**alternatif** *f Fr* alternative.  
**alû**<sup>1</sup> *f* gland, tonsil.  
**alû**<sup>2</sup> *f* plum.  
**alûç** *n, adj* cylinder; cylindrical.  
**alûçe** *f* plum (green).  
**alûde** *see lewitî.*  
**alûle** *f* side-street.  
**alûs** *adj 1* elegant. **2** affected, showy. ~ **î** *f 1* elegance, attractiveness. **2** affectedness, showiness.  
**alûzî** *f* problem, matter.  
**alvêr** *f Tr* trade, shopping.  
**amac** *see armanc.*  
**amade** *adj* ready, prepared, present. ~ **bûn** *vi* be ready, be present. ~ **kirin** *vt* prepare, make ready. **xwe ~ kirin** get ready.  
**amadekar** *n* organizer, preparing person. ~ **î** *f* preparation.  
**amadetî** *f* preparation; being ready.  
**aman** *n* household utensils, pots and pans.  
**amanc** *see armanc.*  
**ambar** *see embar.*  
**amber** *see ember.*  
**amel** *A see emel.*  
**Amerîka** *see Amerîqa.*  
**Amerîqa** *f* America. ~ **yî** *adj, n* American.  
**Dewletên Yekbûyî yê** ~. the United States of America. ~ **ya Bakur** North America. ~ **ya Başûr** South America.  
**amêjen** *f* alloy.  
**aminî** *f* security. ~ **(ya xwe pê) anîn** *vt* trust (in), rely (on).  
**amîn** *int* Amen.  
**amîr** *n A 1* commander, commanding officer. **2** superior, chief. ~ **hêz** *n* commander.  
**amo** *m* paternal uncle.  
**amojgarî** *f* advice.  
**amojin** *f* aunt, paternal uncle's wife. ~ **za**



*n* paternal uncle's child.  
**amojkar** *n* adviser, counsellor.  
**amonya** *f Fr chem* ammonia.  
**amper** *n Fr* ampere.  
**ampûl** *f Fr* electric bulb.  
**amûret** *m* tool, implement.  
**-an<sup>1</sup>** *suff forming oblique case of plural of nouns* **pênûsên keç**~ the girls' pens.  
**-an<sup>2</sup>** *suff forming ordinal numbers* **çar**~ fourth.  
**an<sup>3</sup>** *conj* or. **ev** ~ **ew** this or that. ~ **jî** or, or else. ~ **na** if not, otherwise.  
**ana** *see* **aniha**.  
**analîz** *f Fr* analysis. *see* **jihevanîn**, **hûrandin**, **hevderanîn**.  
**ananas** *f* pineapple.  
**anar** *see* **hinar**.  
**anarşî** *f Gk* anarchy.  
**anatômî** *f Fr* anatomy.  
**andam** *see* **endam**.  
**-ane** *suff forming adverbs, eg:* **merd**~ bravely, honestly.  
**ango** *adv* therefore, that is to say.  
**Angola** *f* Angola.  
**angorî** *adv* according to, in accordance with.  
**aniha** *adv* now, at the moment; immediately, right away.  
**anîka** *see* **aniha**.  
**anî** *see* **enî<sup>1</sup>**.  
**anîn (bîne)** *vt* bring. ~ **ber** *vt* submit. ~ **ber çavan** *vt* consider. ~ **ber çavên xwe** *vt* imagine, envisage. ~ **cih** *vt* carry out, perform. ~ **dinyê** *vt* give birth to. ~ **holê** *vt* reveal, bring to light. ~ **zimên** *vt* express. **ber bi hev** ~ *vt* cause (them) to become closer, bring (them) near one another. **bi xwe re** ~ *vt* bring with os. **ji hev** ~ *vt* analyse, analyze, classify, separate. **li hev** ~ *vt* 1 reconcile. 2 make (one thing) fit (another); make (up), invent.  
**anîşk** *see* **enîşk**.  
**anka** *see* **aniha**.  
**ansîklopedî** *f Gk* encyclopedia.  
**antam** *see* **endam**.  
**antarktika** *see* **antarqtîqa**.  
**Antarqtîqa** *f* Antarctica.  
**antên** *f Fr* antenna, aerial.  
**ap** *m* paternal uncle.  
**apa** *f see* **met**.  
**apandîst** *f Fr* appendicitis.

**apartman** *f Fr* apartment.  
**apore** *m* vagrant, tramp.  
**apter** *adj* mad. ~**î** *f* madness.  
**aqademî** *f Gk* academy.  
**aqar** *f* 1 desert. 2 orchard. 3 area, open field.  
**aqas** *see* **ewqas**.  
**aqasya** *f Gk* acasia.  
**aqeliyet** *f A* minority.  
**aqil** *m A* intelligence, wisdom, mind. **ji ~ der** *adj* unreasonable. ~**ane** *adv* intelligently, wisely. ~**mend** *adj* wise, intelligent. ~**sivîk** *adj* unreasonable, foolish. ~**sivîk(t)î** *f* foolishness, stupidity. **kêm**~ *adj* foolish, stupid. **kêm~î** *f* foolishness, stupidity.  
**aqit** *see* **dims**.  
**aqîbet** *f A* end, result.  
**aqord** *f Fr* (a musical instrument) tune. **bê** ~ out of tune. **bi**~ in tune. ~ **kirin** *vt* tune.  
**aqordyon** *f Fr* accordion.  
**aqûbet** *see* **aqîbet**.  
**aqwaryûm** *f Lat see* **masîdank**.  
**ar** *f A* shame.  
**ar<sup>1</sup>** *see* **agir**.  
**ar<sup>2</sup>** *see* **ard**.  
**ar<sup>3</sup>** *f* ar, are.  
**aram** *f* patience; rest; ease. ~ **kirin** *vt* be patient. ~**î** *f* ease, peace of mind, repose.  
**araq** *f A* arrack.  
**arasîte** *see* **arastî**.  
**arastin (biarêse)** *vt* adorn, ornament, decorate.  
**arastî** *adj* adorned, decorated, ornamented.  
**arav** *f* soapy water (used).  
**arayîşt** *f* adornment, decoration, ornament. ~ **kirin** *vt* adorn, embellish. **xwe** ~ **kirin** *vt* dress up, decorate os.  
**arbing** *f* shears.  
**arc** *f* bamboo.  
**ard** *m* flour.  
**ardelûke** *f* powdery snow.  
**ardîk** *f* 1 semolina. 2 sawdust.  
**ardû** *m* fuel.  
**arezar** *see* **zarezar**.  
**arezû** *see* **arzû**.  
**arezûmend** *see* **arzûmend**.  
**arê** *see* **erê**.  
**argon** *adj* fire-coloured.  
**arif** *adj A* knowing, wise.  
**arihan (biarihe)** *see* **arîn**.  
**arik** *f anat* palate.

**arimandin (biarimîne)** *vt* rest. **xwe** ~ *vt* have a rest.  
**ariyandin (biariyîne)** *vt* hurt.  
**ar(i)yan (biare)** *see* **arîn**.  
**arizî** *adj* A temporary.  
**arî<sup>1</sup>** *f* ash.  
**arî<sup>2</sup>** *see* **alî<sup>1</sup>**.  
**Arî<sup>3</sup>** *n, adj* Aryan. ~**nijad** *n* Aryan  
**arîk** *f* ceiling.  
**arîkar** *see* **alîkar**.  
**arîkarî** *see* **alîkarî**  
**arîle** *adj* effeminate.  
**arîn (biare)** *vi* ache. **pê** ~ *vi* ache. **Ser bi min arîya**. I have a headache.  
**arjing<sup>1</sup>** *f* species of cherry tree.  
**arjing<sup>2</sup>** *m* dry branches of trees, dry twigs.  
**arkîsk** *f* cricket.  
**armanc** *f* target, aim, purpose, object, ideal.  
**armûş** *f* residue (left after crushed grapes).  
**arsim** *f* cold, flu.  
**arşîw** *f* Fr archives.  
**artêş** *f* army.  
**arû** *m* cucumber.  
**arûng** *f* apricot.  
**arvan** *see* **ard**.  
**arzan** *see* **erzan**.  
**arzanî** *see* **erzanî**.  
**arzû** *f* desire, wish. ~ **kirin** *vt* want, wish, desire. ~**dar/mend** *adj* desirous, wanting.  
**asan** *see* **hêsan**.  
**asansor** *f* Fr elevator, lift.  
**asfalt** *f* Fr asphalt; asphalted road.  
**asê** *adj* **1** rebellious, obstinate. **2** steep, precipitous, difficult of access. ~ **bûn** *vi* resist. ~ **kirin** *vt* fortify, strengthen. ~**geh** *f* fortification, stronghold.  
**asîk** *m* stomach.  
**asîman, asîman** *see* **ezman**.  
**asîmilasyon** *f* Fr assimilation.  
**asîmîn** *f* jasmine.  
**asiwa** *f* horizon. ~**n** *n* horizons.  
**asît** *f* Fr acid.  
**asîtan** *see* **hewş**.  
**ask** *f* gazelle.  
**asman** *see* **ezman**.  
**asmanî** *adj* abstract.  
**aso** *f* horizon. ~**yî** *adj* horizontal.  
**asogeh** *f* summit line of mountain range, horizon line.

**aspirîn** *f* Fr aspirin.  
**asraq** *n* ceiling.  
**Astan** *f* Saturn.  
**astar** *m* **1** lining. **2** priming, undercoat. ~ **kirin** *vt* line.  
**astem** *see* **asteng**.  
**asteng** *f* **1** obstacle, difficulty. **2** roughness (of the country or mountain). *adj* **1** difficult. **2** rough, uneven.  
**astîn** *f* cuff (of sleeves).  
**astronom** *Fr* *see* **stêrezan**.  
**Asya** *f* Asia. ~**yî** *n, adj* Asian.  
**aş<sup>1</sup>** *m* mill. ~**ê agirî** power mill. ~**ê avê** water mill. ~**ê bayî** wind mill. ~**ê qehwê** coffee mill, coffee grinder. ~**gêr** measure of flowing water sufficient to drive a water mill. ~**van** *n* miller. ~**vanî** *f* miller's trade, being a miller.  
**aş<sup>2</sup>** *n* meal, food. ~**baz** *n* cook. ~**pêj** *n* cook. ~**pêjxane** *f* restaurant; kitchen. ~**xane** *f* restaurant.  
**aş<sup>3</sup>** *adj* quiet, still, at piece. ~ **bûn** *vi* be reconciled, make peace, be quiet, stop crying (child). ~ **kirin** *vt* reconcile, silence.  
**aşêv** *see* **eşêf**.  
**aşifte** *adj* very upset, wretched, miserable.  
**aşik** *m* anat stomach, cardiac orifice, pylorus.  
**aşîq<sup>1</sup>** *n* A lover. ~ **û maşûq** lovers, inseparable friends.  
**aşîq<sup>2</sup>** *n* Gypsy.  
**aşîtî** *f* peace, quietness, silence. ~**dar** *adj* peaceable, peaceful. ~**parêz** *n* pacifist. ~**parêzî** *f* pacifism. ~**xwaz** *adj, n* pacific, peaceable; pacifist. ~**xwazî** *f* pacifism.  
**aşîna** *n, adj* P acquaintance; familiar.  
**aşît** *f* avalanche.  
**aşîyan** *see* **hêlîn**.  
**aşkîra** *see* **eşkere**.  
**aşn** *f* peace, silence, quietness.  
**aşî** *see* **aşîtî**.  
**aşûb** *P* *see* **fitne**.  
**aşûjin** *m* thread used with a sack needle.  
**aşûmaşk** *n* children's expression of declaring friendship broken.  
**aşût** *f* avalanche.  
**atabîk** *see* **wezîr**.  
**ateş** *P* *see* **agir**.  
**atmosfer** *f* Gk atmosphere.

**atom** *f Gk* atom. **bombe**~ nuclear bomb. **av** *f* water. ~ **berdan** *vt* irrigate. ~ **berdan ser** *vt* water, irrigate. ~ **dan** *vt* water, irrigate. ~ **bi dev** (ê **yekî**) **ketin** *vt* have one's mouth water (for). ~ **girtin** *vt* inundate. ~ **kişandin** *vt* 1 draw/get water, leak (boots, etc). 2 carry water. ~ **lê kirin** *vt* water, wash. ~ **li xwe kirin** wash os, have a shower. ~ **reşandin** *vt* sprinkle, scatter. **bin** ~ **bûn** *vi* dive. **bin** ~ **kirin** *vt* plunge into water, dip. **dan nav** ~ê *vt* enter the water. ~ **a herikok** *f* stream, river. ~ **a reş** *f* glaucoma. ~ **a sipî** *f* leukoma, leukemia. ~ **a vexwarinê** *f* drinking-water. **ava** *adj* built, prosperous, (place) developed and provided with public service. ~ **bûn** *vi* be developed, be built up, be established. **Mala te ~ be** May you be happy/Thank you. ~ **kirin** *vt* develop, build, establish. **avabûn** *f* establishment, foundation. **avadan** *adj* rich and prosperous, cultivated, developed. ~ **î** *f* development. **avadarî** *f* development, public works. **avahî** *f* building, construction, inhabited place. **avakir**<sup>1</sup> *n* maker, builder, constructor. **avakir**<sup>2</sup> *adj* constructive, creative. ~ **î** *f* constructiveness, creativeness. **avda** *m* a hair. **avdan** *n* watering (a plant, etc), irrigation. **avdank** *f* pail, bucket. **Avdar**<sup>1</sup> *see* **Adar**. **avdar**<sup>2</sup> *adj* 1 watery, wet. 2 juicy. **avdest** *f* ablution. ~ **stendin** *vt* perform an ablution. ~ **xane** *f* place to perform ablutions; toilet. **avdev** *f* saliva. **avdêr** *f* sprinkler. **avdonk** *f* gravy. **avehtin** *see* **avêtin**. **averê** *adj* departed, deviated. ~ **bûn** *vi* depart from, deviate. **avevek** *f* swamp. **avêtin** (**biavêje**, **bavêje**) *vt* throw; get rid of. ~ **girtîgehê** *vt* imprison. ~ **ser** *vt* raid on/upon (a place). **Leşkeran ~ ser gundê me**. The soldiers raided upon our village.

~ **talûkê** *vt* risk, endanger. **dûrik** ~ **ser** (**yekî**) *vt* sing the praises of (sb). **xwe** ~ *vt* jump. **xwe ~ bextê yekî** *vt* take refuge behind sb. **xwe ~ derekê** take refuge (in a place). **avgir**<sup>1</sup> *adj*; *f* non-porous, spongy; sponge. **avgir**<sup>2</sup> *f* well. **avgîr** *adj*; *f* boggy, marshy, swampy; bog, marsh, swamp. **avgon** *m*, *adj* sky-blue. **avgost** *f* gravy; stock, broth. **avik** *f* sperm, semen. **avis** *adj* pregnant. ~ **bûn** *vi* be pregnant, become pregnant. ~ **hiştin/kirin** *vt* make pregnant. **avisandin** (**biavisîne**) *vt* 1 cause (sth) to swell up. 2 make pregnant. **avisîn** (**biavise**) *vi* swell up, get swollen. **avî**<sup>1</sup> *adj* 1 aquatic. 2 watery. 3 marshy. **avî**<sup>2</sup> *f* dew. **avîn**<sup>1</sup> *f* sperm, semen. **avîn**<sup>2</sup> *see* **avî**<sup>1</sup>. **avîtin** *see* **avêtin**. **avjankî** *f* swimming. (**bi**) ~ **listin** *vt* swim. **avjen** *n* swimmer. ~ **î** *f* swimming. ~ **î kirin/listin** *vt* swim. (**bi**) ~ **î zanîn** *vt* be able to swim, swim. **avkêş** *f* 1 pump, water-pump. 2 water-seller, water-carrier. **avok** *f* canteen, flask. **avpalêv** *f* filter. **avpij** *f* fountain, water jet. **avpîvaz** *f* onion sauce. **avreşandî** *adj* sprinkled with water. ~ **kirin** *vt* sprinkle (a dusty) path with water. **avrêj** *f* toilet, WC. **avrû** *f* shame, modesty. **avşile** *f* molasses made by boiling down unripe grape juice. **avûhewa** *f* climate, weather. **avzê** *f* spring-head. **avzêl** *f* swamp. **avzêm** *f* 1 spring. 2 swamp. **avzêr** *f* 1 gilding. 2 aqua regia. ~ **kirin** *vt* gild. **avzîv** *f* silver ore. ~ **kirin** *vt* silver. **avzûne** *f* buckle. **avzûng** *f* buckle. **awa** *f* manner, way, style. **bi çi ~yî be** (**ji**)

somehow or other. **bi her** ~yî in any case.  
**bi vî/wî** ~yî thus, so, in this/that manner.  
**Awanî!** There, that's good! This is the way it should be done!  
**awar** *f* a sweet made of grape molasses.  
**awarte** *f,adj* exception; temporary, exceptional. **gerandina** ~ martial law.  
**rewşa** ~ state of exception.  
**awaz** *see* **deng**.  
**awêne** *f* mirror.  
**awiqandin (biawiqîne)** *vt* detain, keep (sb) busy, delay.  
**awiqî** *adj* detained, delayed.  
**awiqîn (biawiqe)** *vi* be detained, be delayed, be distracted.  
**awir** *f* 1 look, glance. 2 frown. ~ (lê) **dan**, ~ên **xwe tûj kirin**, ~ (lê) **vedan** *vt* frown.  
**awqas** *see* **ewqas**.  
**ax<sup>1</sup>** *f* earth, soil. ~a **bi kils** chalky soil. ~a **bi kîlte** clayey soil. ~a **bi xîz** sandy soil.  
**ketîn bin** ~ê *vi* be buried. **kirin bin** ~ê *vi* bury.  
**ax<sup>2</sup>** *int* Ah! Alas! Ouf! **A~ li min!** Woe is me! ~ **û wax** *f* lamentation.  
**axa** agha, chief of a tribe. ~tî being an agha, status of agha.  
**axaftîn (biaxife,biaxeve)**<sup>1</sup> *vi* speak.  
**axaftîn<sup>2</sup>** *f* speech, conversation.  
**axaft(e)van** *n* speaker.  
**axaz** *see* **destpêk**.  
**axeax** *f* lamentation. ~ **kirin** *vt* lament.  
**axereş** *f* black soil.  
**axesor** *f* red soil.  
**axeşîn** *f* grey soil.  
**axgirêdayî** *adj* earthly.  
**axift(e)kar** *n* speaker.  
**axil<sup>1</sup>** *see* **axir**.  
**axil<sup>2</sup>** *see* **axur**.  
**axir<sup>1</sup>** *f,adj* A end, result; last, final. ~î *f,adj* end, result; last, final.  
**axir<sup>2</sup>** *adv* fortunately, by good luck, it's good that.  
**axivîn** *see* **axaftîn**.  
**axîn** *f* sigh, whine. ~ **kişandin** *vt* sigh, whine. ~ **û nalîn** *f* lamentation.  
**axlêv** *f* lawn.  
**axmax** *see* **aħmaq**.

**axreş** *f* black soil.  
**axret** *f* A the next world, the hereafter.  
**axsor** *f* red soil.  
**axur** *m* stable.  
**axû** *see* **jehr**.  
**axûş** *P* *see* **hembêz**.  
**axwaftîn** *see* **axaftîn**.  
**axwîn** *see* **axîn**.  
**ay!** *int* Ouch!  
**Ayar** *f* *see* **Eyar<sup>1</sup>**.  
**ayar** *m* *see* **eyar<sup>2</sup>**.  
**ayende** *adj* current, contemporary. **nifşê** ~ the present generation.  
**ayet** *f* A verse of the Koran.  
**-ayetî** *suff* forming nouns, eg: **Kurdayetî**.  
**-ayî** *suff* forming nouns, eg: **dûrayî**, **nêzîkayî**.  
**ayîne** *P* *see* **neynik**, **mirêk**.  
**az** *adj* ambitious; live.  
**aza** *adj* 1 brave; bold. 2 independent, free. ~ **kirin** *vt* free, set free. **xwe** ~ **kirin** free os. ~yî *f* bravery; freedom, independence.  
**azad** *adj* independent, free. ~ **bûn** *vi* be/ become free. ~ **kirin** *vt* free, set free, liberate. ~î *f* freedom, independence.  
**~ixwaz** *n* advocate of freedom. ~**ixwazî** *f* advocacy of freedom.  
**azadanî** *f* 1 holiday. 2 amnesty.  
**azan** *f* A call to prayer, the Azan.  
**azar** *f* anguish, sorrow, grief. ~ **dan** *vt* rebuke, scold.  
**azardil** *adj* tormented, hurt.  
**azayane** *adv* freely.  
**Azerbêycan** *f* Azerbaijan.  
**azerde** *f* torment, torture; pain, hurt, suffering.  
**azeredilî** *f* anguish.  
**azet û îkram** *f* entertaining (sb) royally.  
**azib** *adj* single, unmarried.  
**azinc** *f* dwelling.  
**azirîn (biazire)** *vi* get angry, get hot.  
**azîn<sup>1</sup>** *f* method.  
**azîn<sup>2</sup>** *f* religious ceremony, rite.  
**azmûn** *f* examination.  
**azpêj** *see* **aspêj**.  
**azpêjxane** *see* **aspêjxane**.  
**azwer** *adj* ambitious, passionate. ~î *f* ambition.

**B** *f* the 2nd letter of the Kurdish alphabet.

**ba**<sup>1</sup> *prep* with, at. *n* the place near sb, neighbourhood, vicinity. **li** ~ *prep* at, near, with. **Kes li ~ te heye.** Is there anyone with you.

**ba**<sup>2</sup> *pref* indicating a turning or winding action, eg: **badan, bawerdan.**

**ba**<sup>3</sup> *m* wind. ~ **ji ber çûn** *vi* break wind. **B~ li ~ dibê** The wind is blowing. ~ **ketîn** *vi* (wind) fall. ~ **kirin** *vi* winnow.

~ **rabûn** *vi* (wind) come up, rise. **(li) ber bê çûn** *vi* 1 be blown off by wind. 2 be of no use. **Şoqê min ber bê çû** The wind blew my hat off. **dan ber bê** *vi* winnow, throw (sth) into the air (as if winnowing).

**ba**<sup>4</sup> rheumatic pain, rheumatism.

**ba**<sup>5</sup> *see* **biha.**

**ba**<sup>6</sup> *cont* of **bav.**

**bab**<sup>1</sup> *see* **bav**<sup>1</sup>.

**bab**<sup>2</sup> *A see* **derî.**

**babasir** *see* **bawesîr.**

**babelîçk** *f* ring finger.

**babelîsk** *f* century.

**babet** *f* 1 sort, type, kind, category. 2 subject, matter. 3 quality.

**babidest** *adj* 1 idle, unemployed. 2 empty-handed, destitute.

**babik** *see* **bavik.**

**babelîsk** *f* century.

**babîr** *f* windbreak, wind-breaker.

**babîsok** *f* gust of wind, swirl (of dust).

**bablîsk** *see* **babelîsk.**

**bablîsok** *see* **babîsok.**

**babûne** *f* camomile, chamomile.

**babûtanî** *f* seesaw, teeter-totter.

**bac** *f* tax; toll; tribute. ~ **(a xwe) dan** *vi* pay (one's) tax. ~ **birîn** *vi* tax. ~ **stendin** *vi* collect tax. ~ **birîn** *f* taxation. ~ **dar** *adj* taxable. ~ **geh** *f* custom house, toll-house, toll-bar/gate. ~ **gir** *n* tax-collector.

**bacan** *m* aubergine. ~ **ê reş** aubergine. ~ **ê sor** tomato.

**baçermok** *n* bat, zool Chiropter.

**baçîk** *f* cigarette.

**badan (bade)** *vi* turn, wring, wind. **Ew seeta xwe badide** He is winding his watch. **rû(yê xwe) jê** ~ *vi* turn away, break off relations with.

**badar** *adj* windy. ~ **kirin** *vi* ventilate, air. **bade** *f* *P* wine; drink. **B~ noş!** To your health! Cheers! (when drinking).

**badek** *f* 1 auger, gimlet, drill. 2 screw-driver. 3 corkscrew.

**badev** *f* icy wind, squall.

**badilhewa** *see* **badîhewa.**

**badincan** *see* **bacan.**

**badir** *see* **berf.**

**badîhewa** *adj, adv* gratis, free; in vain.

**badîn** *f* cup, wine glass.

**badok** *f* curl. ~ **î** *adj* curled.

**badrîcan** *see* **bacan.**

**bafîk** *m* pretext, excuse.

**bafon** *f* aluminium.

**bager** *f* storm, snowstorm.

**bagurdan** *f* roof-roller made of stone and for smoothing and packing mud roofs, roller.

**bahavêj** *f* storm.

**bahol** *m* *It* suitcase.

**bahor** *f* grip, grippe.

**bahos** *see* **bahoz**<sup>1</sup>.

**bahoz**<sup>1</sup> *f* whirlwind, cyclone, tempest.

**bahoz**<sup>2</sup> *adj* hesitant, undecided.

**bahr** *f* *A* sea.

**bahrîn** *f* bleating, bleat. *vi* bleat.

**bahs** *see* **behs.**

**bajar** *m* city, town. ~ **ava kirin** *vi* found a new city, urbanize. ~ **avahî** *f* city-planning, urbanization. ~ **î** *adj, n* urban; townsman, city-dweller. ~ **ok** *m* small town. ~ **van** *n* townsman, city-dweller.

~ **vanî/vantî** *f* being a townsman.

**bajele** *f* a skin disease.

**bajen** *f* fan (held in and moved by hand).

**bajêr** *oblique case of* **bajar.**

**bakêş** *f* ventilator. ~ **î** *f* ventilation.

**Bakur** *m* North. ~ **î** *adj* Northern.

**bal**<sup>1</sup> *f* 1 mind. 2 interest, attention. ~ **(a xwe) dan** *vi* pay attention (to). **B~a xwe**

**bide wî** Pay attention to him. ~ **kişandin** *vi* attract attention. ~ **dar** *adj* attentive, careful. ~ **darî** *f* attention. ~ **dirêj** *adj* patient. ~ **dirêjî** *f* patience.

**bal**<sup>2</sup> *see* **bask.**

**bal**<sup>3</sup> *see* **ba**<sup>1</sup>.

**bal**<sup>4</sup> *f* height. **bejnû** ~ *f* height, stature, appearance.

**bala** *adj, n* high; height.

**balafir** *f* aircraft. ~**a bombeavêj** bomber. ~**a nêcirvan** fighter plane. ~**geh** *f* airport. ~**hilgir** *f* aircraft carrier. ~**şkên** *f* anti aircraft. ~**van** *n* pilot, aviator. ~**vanî** *f* aviation.

**balanî** *f* bobbin (for thread).

**balbalok** *n* praying mantis, *zool* Mantis religiosa.

**balcan** *see* **bacan**.

**bale** *adj* stupid, foolish. ~**tî** *f* stupidity.

**balgeh, balgih, balgî, balgîv** *f* cushion, pillow.



**balîf**

**balinde** *n* 1 bird, fowl. 2 eagle.

**balî** *adj* decayed, rotten.

**balîf** *f* cushion, pillow.

**balîn** *see* **balîf**.

**balîşne** *f* small cushion (embroidered).

**balîv** *see* **balîf**.

**balkêş** *adj* interesting; attractive. ~**î** *f* attraction.

**balo** *adv* at least.

**balor** *f* roll, rolling pin, roller. ~ **kirin** *vt* roll. ~**kî** *adv* with a rolling motion.

**balûk(e)** *see* **balûr**.

**balûpal** *adj* roomy, spacious; open, vast.

**balûr** *f* 1 wart. 2 corn, callus.

**balyoz** *n* ambassador. ~**xane** *f* embassy.

**bambû** *n* bamboo.

**bamî, bamye** *m* okra, gumbo.

**bamîdad** *see* **berbang**.

**ban<sup>1</sup>** *m* roof-top, roof, gable-roof.

**ban<sup>2</sup>** *m* top, upper place.

**ban<sup>3</sup>** *see* **bang**.

**banandin (bibanîne)** *vt* accustom (to).

**bander** *adj* sovereign. ~**î** *f* sovereignty.

**bandev** *f geog* summit, apex.

**bandêr** *see* **bankuţ**.

**bandor** *see* **bandûr**.

**bandûr** *f* effect, influence. ~(**î yekî/ tîşteki kirin**) **kirin** *vt* effect, influence.

**ketin bin ~a yekî** *vi* be under the influence of. **kirin bin ~a xwe** *vt* exert an influence on, influence.

**bane** *n* 1 pasture for sheep (during spring). 2 dairy farm, milking barn or shed. ~**dar** *n* dairyman.

**banek** *f* habit, custom.

**Banemer** *f* April.

**banêşan** *f gram* interjection, exclamation.

**banê** *see* **banî<sup>2</sup>**.

**bang** *f* 1 call. 2 voice, sound, noise. ~**dan** *vt* 1 call to prayer. 2 (a cock) crow. ~ **kirin** *vt* call.

**bangbêj** *n* 1 person who calls to prayer (muezzin). 2 town crier, crier.

**bangder** *see* **bangbêj**.

**banger** *see* **bankuţ**.

**bangî:** ~ (**yekî**) **kirin** *vt* call.

**banî<sup>1</sup>** *m, adj, adv* the upper covering of a roof, roof, roofing; upper, up. ~ **ketin** *vi* climb up.

**banî<sup>2</sup>** *adv* ~ (**yekî**) **kirin** *vt* call.

**banîje** *f* penthouse.

**banîn (bibane)** *vi* get used to, be/become accustomed to.

**banke** *see* **banqe**.

**banker** *n* town crier, crier.

**bankuţ, bankutan** *f* roof-roller made of stone and for smoothing and packing mud roofs, roller..

**banof** *f* 1 miss (young lady). 2 queen (wife of a king).

**banoke** *f* terrace, balcony.

**banqe** *f* bank. ~**gêr** *n* banker. ~**gêrî** *f* banking.

**banseet** *f* clock.

**banû** *f* princess; Lady (before a given name).

**banz** *see* **baz<sup>3</sup>**.

**bapêç<sup>1</sup>** *f* blizzard, snowstorm.

**bapêç<sup>2</sup>** *f* packet, parcel.

**bapêş** *f* cold. **bi ~ê ketin** *vi* have a cold.

**bapîr** *m* grandfather. ~**perestî** *f* atavism, reversion.

**bapîrî** *f* species of pomegranate.

**bapîva(n)** *adj* idle, lazy. ~**nî** *f* idleness.

~**nî kirin** *vi* wander, idle about.

**bapûk** *f* snowstorm, blizzard.

**baq<sup>1</sup>** *f* calf.

**baq<sup>2</sup>** *f* bunch.

**baqandin (bibaqîne)** *vt* bleat.

**baqil<sup>1</sup>** *f* species of beans.

**baqil<sup>2</sup>** *adj* 1 intelligent, clever. 2 well-

behaved, good (child).

**baqîyet** *f* A remainder, remnant, residue.

**bar**<sup>1</sup> *m* burden, load, cargo. ~ **danîn** *vt* unload. ~ **girêdan** *vt* pack load. ~ **kirin** *vt* 1 load. 2 (mala xwe) ~ **kirin** *vt* move (from a place). ~ **kişandin** *vt* carry, transport (from one place to another).

**bar**<sup>2</sup> *m* difficult task, responsibility. ~ **li ser mil(ên yekî) bûn** *vi* be responsible. **B~ li ser milên min e** I am responsible (for a burdensome task).

**-bar**<sup>3</sup> *suff forming adjectives with sense full of*, eg: **guhbar**.

**baran** *f* rain. ~ **barîn** *vi* rain. **B~ dibare**. It is raining. ~ **birîn** stop raining. ~ **vekirin** *vi* stop raining. **Baranê vekir**. It stopped raining.

**Baranbiran** *f* May.

**barandin (bibarîne)** *vt* rain, shower (sth) on, drop (sth) on.

**baranî**<sup>1</sup> *m* raincoat.

**baranî**<sup>2</sup> *f* a folk-dance.

**baranparêz** *m* raincoat.

**bare** *f* subject; occasion. **di vê ~yê de** in this connection, in this case .

**barebar** *f* a big fuss, a lot of noise. ~ **kirin/kirin** ~ *vi* make a big fuss, make a lot of noise.

**bareg** *f* arsenal.

**bar(e)geh** *f* arsenal; headquarters.

**barger** *n* porter; carrier; stevedore.

**bargir** *see* **bargîr**.

**bargîl** *see* **bargîr**.

**bargîr** *n* beast of burden.

**barid** *see* **sar**.

**Barî** *see* **Xwedê**.

**barîgeh** *Pf* 1 porch. 2 world; fate, destiny.

**barîk** *adj* thin; narrow; slender.

**barîn (bibare)** *vi* rain, snow, hail; fall abundantly on/upon. **Baran dibare** It is raining. **Berf dibare** It is snowing. **Zîpik dibare**. It is hailing. (**baran/berf/zîpik**) **lê barîn** *vi* be caught in the (rain/snow/hail).

**barkêş** *n* porter, carrier.

**barkêşî** *f* transport, shipping.

**barname** *f* waybill, shipping papers.

**barû** *f* tower, turret.

**barûd** *f* A gun-powder.

**barût** *see* **barûd**.

**barûve** *f* strong wind with rain.

**barxane** *f* warehouse, storehouse.

**bas** *see* **behs**.

**bask** *m* wing; arm; forearm. **ketin bin ~ên yekî** *vi* take refuge under the wings of (sb). **kirin bin ~ên xwe** *vi* take (sb) under one's wings.

**basko kirin** *vt* clip, shear.

**bastêq** *see* **bastîq**.

**bastîq** *f* grape pulp dried in thin layers.

**bastûr** *f* structure, bodily constitution.

**basûr** *see* **bawesîr**.

**baş** *adj* 1 good, fine, well. 2 in good health. ~ **bûn** *vi* 1 get better, be good, recover. 2 improve. ~ **kirin** *vt* 1 cure. 2 make (sth) right. 3 improve.

**başavend** *n* rhyme.

**başbûn** *f* improvement, recovery.

**başî** *f* goodness; healthiness.

**başok(e)** *n zool* falcon, kind of hawk.

**baştir** *adj* better.

**baştirîn** *adj* the best.

**başûke** *n zool* falcon, kind of hawk.

**başûr** *m* south. ~**î** *adj* southern, of the south.

**batînok** *f* poppy.

**bav**<sup>1</sup> *m* father. ~**ik** *m* generation; father.

~**marî** *m* step-mother. ~**pîr** *see* **başpîr**.

**-bav**<sup>2</sup> *suff forming adjectives related to father*, eg: **segbav**.

**bavesînk** *see* **bawesînk**.

**bawar** *see* **bawer**.

**bawer** *f* belief. ~ **kirin** *vt* believe. **jê ~ kirin** *vi* believe in (sb). **pê ~ bûn** *vi* trust.

**baweranî** *n* believer.

**bawerî** *f* faith, trust, belief, confidence. ~

**pê anîn** *vi* believe, trust. ~ **pê (bi yekî)**

**haşin** be trusted. ~**ya yekî pê (bi yekî)**

**haşin** trust sb.

**bawermend** *adj* believing. *n* believer.

**bawername** *f* letter of credit.

**bawesîr** *f* piles, hemorrhoids.

**bawesîn** *f* fan. ~ **kirin** *vt* fan.

**bawesînk** *f* ventilator, electric fan.

**bawêşk, bawîşk** *f* yawn. ~ **anîn** *vi* yawn.

**bawîşkî** *adj* (a person) yawning.

**bawîşkîn (bibawîşke)** *vi* yawn.

**bawî** *adj* rheumatic (person). ~ **bûn** *vi* suffer rheumatism.

**bax** *m* vineyard.  
**baxçe** *m* garden. ~**van** *n* gardener. ~**vanî** *f* gardening; being a gardener.  
**baxeber** *see* **agahdar**.  
**baxnot** *f* banknote.  
**ba Xoy!** *see* **bi Xwedê**.  
**-baz<sup>1</sup>** *suff* forming *adj* and *nouns*, eg: **serbaz**, **fêlbaz**.  
**baz<sup>2</sup>** *n* sparrow hawk, goshawk.  
**baz<sup>3</sup>** *n* jump, running. ~**dan** *vt* 1 run away, flee, run. 2 dance. 3 jump.  
**baza** *adj* fast, quick.  
**bazar** *f* 1 market. 2 bargain. ~ **kirin** *vt* bargain, haggle. ~**a kar** labour market. ~**a reş** black market.  
**bazend** *m* *anat* forearm.  
**bazik** *see* **bask**.  
**bazin** *m* bracelet. ~**ê dest** *m* wrist.  
**bazirgan** *n* merchant, trader. ~**î** *f* trade. ~**îya derve** *f* foreign trade.  
**bazîn** *vi* 1 run. 2 dance.  
**bazor** *f* blizzard, storm.  
**be** *imp* of **bûn** **Baş be! Hêdî be!**  
**bed** *adj* bad.  
**bedbext** *adj* 1 miserable, unhappy. 2 unfortunate, unlucky. ~**î** *f* 1 unhappiness, misery. 2 unluckiness.  
**bedbêj** *adj* evil-tongued.  
**bedbîn** *n,adj* pessimist; pessimistic. ~**î** *f* pessimism.  
**beddil** *adj* evil-natured.  
**beden<sup>1</sup>** *m* rampart, wall.  
**beden<sup>2</sup>** *m* body, trunk. ~**parêzî** *f* physical training, physical education.  
**bedew** *adj* beautiful, pretty, nice, splendid, handsome. ~ **bûn** *vi* be/become beautiful, be beautified. ~ **kirin** *vt* beautify, embellish, adorn. ~**î/tî** *f* beauty, splendour.  
**bedêl** *see* **berdêl**.  
**bedgo** *adj* scurrilous, abusive, evil-tongued.  
**bedhal** *adj* perturbed, miserable. ~**î** *f* misery.  
**bedilandin (bibedilîne)** *vt* transform (sth) into (sth else).  
**bedir** *f* A full moon.  
**bedî** *adj* unique, matchless.  
**bedîd** *A* *see* **eşkere**.  
**bedîhî** *A* *see* **eşkere**.  
**bedkar** *n* evil-doer.

**bedl<sup>1</sup>** *m* suit.  
**bedl<sup>2</sup>** *f* fool moon.  
**bednam** *see* **bednav**.  
**bednav** *adj* (person) having a bad reputation, disreputable. ~ **bûn** *vi* get a bad reputation.  
**bedr** *see* **bedl**.  
**bedraz** *adj* malicious, malevolent.  
**bedrekî** *f* wickedness.  
**bedxû** *adj* wicked, evil.  
**bedxwah** *see* **bedxwaz**.  
**bedxwaz** *adj,n* hostile, malicious; evil-wisher. ~**î** *f* hostility, malice.  
**bedxwez** *see* **bedxwaz**.  
**bedziman** *adj* evil-tongued.  
**beccandin (bibeccîne)** *vt* 1 anger. 2 arouse (sb's) jealousy.  
**beccîn (bibecece)** *vi* 1 get angry. 2 be jealous, envy, be resentful.  
**beccok** *adj* jealous. ~**tî** *f* jealousy.  
**befr** *see* **berf**.  
**Befranbar** *f* December.  
**befşik** *m* incisor.  
**beg** *m* 1 (title, after name) gentleman, mister, sir. 2 ruler, master.  
**beha** *see* **buha**.  
**behar** *see* **bihar**.  
**beharat** *see* **biharat**.  
**behartin** *see* **bihurtin**.  
**behecandin (bibehecîne)** *see* **beccandin**.  
**behecîn (bibehece)** *see* **beccîn**.  
**behecok** *see* **beccok**.  
**beheşt** *f* paradise, heaven.  
**behîr** *see* **par<sup>12</sup>**.  
**behîr** *see* **behr**.  
**behîşt** *f* paradise, heaven.  
**behîtandin (bibehehîne)** *vt* astonish, astound.  
**behîtîn<sup>1</sup> (bibehehe)** *vi* be surprised, be astonished. *f* astonishment, surprise.  
**behîtîn<sup>2</sup>** *see* **helîn**.  
**behîn<sup>1</sup>** *see* **bîhn**.  
**behîn<sup>2</sup> (bibehe)** *vi* leap, spring up, jump.  
**behît** *f,adj* miracle; strange.  
**behîtîn** *see* **helîn**.  
**behîv** *f* almond. ~**tirşk** *f* green almond, unripe almond.  
**behîvok** *f* *anat* tonsil.  
**behîf, behîv** *f* cushion, pillow.  
**behr** *f* A sea.



**behr, behre** see **par**<sup>1,2</sup>.

**Behram** *f* astr Mars.

**behs** *f* subject, topic. ~ **bûn** *vi* be mentioned, be talked about. ~ **kirin** *vt* mention, talk about.

**behtir** see **bêtir**.

**behvan** see **bêvan**.

**behvil** see **bêvil**.

**behwer** see **bawer**.

**beicandin** see **beccandin**.

**beicîn** see **beecîn**.

**beîd** *P* see **dûr**.

**bej** *m* 1 continent, land. 2 dry land. ~ **ayî** *adj* continental. ~ **î** *adj* of dry land, wild.

**bejavi** *adj, n* amphibious; amphibian.

**bejik** *m* steppe.

**bejin** see **bejn**.

**bejinbost** *n* dwarf.

**bejmêr** *adj* worthy.

**bejn**<sup>1</sup> *f* stature, height. ~ **avêtin** *vt* grow in height. ~ (**a yekî**) **gihîştin** *vi* grow in height. ~ **bilind/drêj** *adj* tall. ~ **kin/kurt/nizm** *adj* short. ~ **zirav/teng** *adj* thin, slender.

**bejn**<sup>2</sup> *f* waist.

**bejnûbal** *f* stature, height, appearance. **bi** ~ *adj* slender, slim.

**bekre** *n* clay.

**bel** *adj* erect. **çavên xwe** ~ **kirin** *vt* stare; be wary; be on guard. **guhên xwe** ~ **kirin** *vt* prick up one's ears.

**bela**<sup>1</sup> *f* A calamity, misfortune, trouble. ~ **xwe dîtin** *vt* get one's deserts. **li ~yê gerîn** *vi* ask for trouble, look for trouble.

**bela**<sup>2</sup> see **belav**. ~ ~ *adj* scattered, spread. **belager** *adj* troublesome, aggressive. ~ **î** *f* aggressiveness.

**belalûk**<sup>1</sup> *f* wart (on the skin).

**belalûk**<sup>2</sup> *f* morello, small bitter cherry.

**belam** *conj* but.

**belasebeb** *adj, adv* unreasonable, useless; unreasonably, uselessly.

**belaş** *adj* free, gratis.

**belav**<sup>1</sup> *adj* scattered, out of order. ~ **bûn** *vi* scatter, be scattered, be spread, be dissolved. ~ **kirin** *vt* scatter, distribute, spread. **ji hev** ~ **kirin** *vt* break to pieces, dissolve.

**belav**<sup>2</sup> *adj* widespread.

**belavela** see **belawela**.

**belavker** *n* distributor.

**belavok** *f* 1 brochure, pamphlet, leaflet.

2 announcement. ~ **a çaggêrî** announcement (to the press), press statement.

**belawela** *adj* scattered, disorganized, in complete disorder, very messy. ~ **bûn** *vi* be scattered, be dispersed. ~ **kirin** *vt* scatter, disperse, spread, disorganize.

**belazîz** see **belezîzk**.

**belbelîtanik** *f* butterfly.

**belçim** *m* leaf (of a tree).

**belediye** *f* A town hall, municipality.

**belefire** *n* diarrhoea (animals).

**belek(î)** *adj* piebald, speckled, spotted, mottled.

**belekbirdin** *adj* red-headed.

**belem** *f* boat.

**belengaz** *adj* poor, unfortunate, needy, miserable. ~ **î** *f* poverty, unhappiness. ~ **kirin** *vi* impoverish.

**belesan** *f* balsam tree.

**belezîz(k)** *f* bell-flower, *bot* Campanula.

**belê** *aff* particle yes.

**belg**<sup>1</sup> *m* sheet (of paper), leaf (of a tree).

**belg**<sup>2</sup> *m* dress, clothes.

**belge** *f* T 1 document. 2 proof. ~ **werî** *adj* documentary.

**belgeh** see **balgeh**.

**belgêr** *f* table (made of stone).

**belgih** *m* suit.

**belik** see **bilik**.

**beliqandin (bibeliqîne)** *vt* make (sth) gush out.

**beliqî** *adj* protruding (eyes). **çav~** *adj* protruding-eyed.

**beliqîn (bibeliqe)** *vi* gush out, spurt out, jet.

**beliyandin (bibeliyîne)** *vt* approve, confirm, verify.

**belîcan** *f* ring finger.

**belîtang** *f* 1 butterfly. 2 bow tie.

**belk** see **belg**<sup>1</sup>.

**belke, belkim, belkî, belku** *adv* perhaps, maybe, probably.

**belko** *adv, f* probably; probability.

**belleban** *m* large, spherical stone.

**beloke** *m* clitoris.

**belor** *n* crystal.

**belqitandin (bibeliqîne)** *vt* kill (used

contemptuously).  
**belqîfîn (bibelqîte)** *vi* die (contemptuously).  
**belût** *f* valonia oak.  
**belxem** *f* A mucus.  
**ben<sup>1</sup>** *m* string.  
**ben<sup>2</sup>** *f* hedge, fence made of brush.  
**benav** *f* ash tree.  
**benc** *see* **beng**.  
**bend<sup>1</sup>** *m* upper arm.  
**bend<sup>2</sup>** *f* **1** article. **2** string. **3** obstacle, (barrier) wall. **4** delay, detention.  
**bend<sup>3</sup>** *f* prohibition, ban.  
**bend<sup>4</sup>** *n* slave, servant.  
**benda** *adv* (**li**) ~ (**yekî/tiştêkî**) **bûn/man/sekinîn** *vi* wait for (sb/sth), await. **Ez li ~ wî sekinîme.** I am waiting for him. **Ma tu li ~ wî yî?** Are you waiting for him? **Ez seetekê li ~ wî mam.** I waited for him for one hour.  
**bendav** *f* dam.  
**bende<sup>1</sup>** *n* slave, servant. ~**gerî** *f* slavery. ~**yî** *n* prisoner.  
**bende<sup>2</sup>** *see* **benda**.  
**bender** *f* harbour, port. **sekûya ~ê** quay, embankment.  
**benderuh** *n* creature.  
**bendewar<sup>1</sup>** *adj* sympathetic. ~**î** *f* sympathy.  
**bendewar<sup>2</sup>** *adj* related (to), connected (with).  
**bendê** *see* **benda**.  
**bendgore** *m* garter.  
**bendik** *m* **1** *see* **benik**. **2** hyphen.  
**bendir** *m* young ram.  
**bendî** *n* prisoner; slave. ~**xane** *f* prison.  
**bendname** *f* treaty, agreement, contract.  
**benefş** *see* **binefş**.  
**benerx** *adj* lilac-coloured.  
**beng<sup>1</sup>** *f* **1** hashish. **2** henbane.  
**beng<sup>2</sup>** *f* impassioned love or admiration; fascination.  
**benik** *m* short string.  
**benişt** *see* **benişt**.  
**benî<sup>1</sup>** *m* a sweet confection made of nuts or almonds coated with dry grape molasses.  
**benî<sup>2</sup>** *n* servant; slave; man (in related to God).  
**benişt** *m* gum, chewing gum. ~**î** *adj* gummy.  
**benzîn** *f* *Fr* benzine, (Brit.) petrol.  
**beok** *adj* dirty, ugly.

**beq** *n* frog.  
**beqal** *n* A grocer. ~**î** *f* grocery, business of a grocer.  
**beqlawe** *f* sweet pastry cut into diamond-shaped pieces.  
**ber<sup>1</sup>** *m* stone, rock.  
**ber<sup>2</sup>** *m* **1** product, result. **2** crop, yield. **3** fruit, off spring. **4** income. ~ **avêtin** *vi* abort. ~ **girtin** *vi* be inseminated, be fertilized. ~**dar** *adj* fruitful, profitable. ~**dar bûn** *vi* succeed, be fruitful.  
**ber<sup>3</sup>** *f* group of 30.  
**ber<sup>4</sup>** *m* **1** front. **2** direction. ~**ê xwe dan (derekê/tiştêkî)** *vi* turn towards, direct (os.) towards. ~ **bi** *prep* against, towards. ~ **bi ve** *prep* towards. **li ~** *prep* in front of. (**li**) ~ **anîn** *vi* discover. (**li**) ~ **çavan raxistin** *vi* disclose, make public. (**li**) ~ **gerîn** *vi* beg, plea. (**li**) ~ **xistin** *vi* **1** state. **2** make (sb) understand.  
**ber<sup>5</sup>** *m*: **ji ~ kirin** *vi* memorize, learn by heart. **ji ~ zanîn** *vi* know by heart.  
**bera<sup>1</sup>** *adv*: ~ (**yekî**) **dan** *vi* **1** run after, chase. **2** defeat. ~ **pê (yekî) dan** *vi* follow, pursuit.  
**bera<sup>2</sup>** *adv*: ~ (**tiştêkî/derekê**) **dan** *vi* pour into sth.  
**beraber** *see* **beramber**.  
**beradayî** *adj* **1** abandoned, deserted. **2** forsaken. **3** vagabond, vagrant. **4** mad, insane.  
**berafî** *f* discussion, deliberation.  
**beraftîn (biberêfe)** *vi* attenuate.  
**beramber** *adj, n* **1** in equilibrium, equal, equivalent. **2** opposite, face to face, opposing each other. ~**î** *f* opposition. ~**tî** *f* equality.  
**beran** *m* ram.  
**beranber** *see* **beramber**.  
**beranek** *f* thumb.  
**beranîn<sup>1</sup>** *f* imagination.  
**beranîn<sup>2</sup> (berbîne)** *vi* imagine.  
**beraqil** *adj* reasonable.  
**berarî** *f* subsidy.  
**beraço** *f* washing (clothes, etc).  
**beraştin** *see* **biraştin**.  
**berate** *f* **1** carcass. **2** remnant, remainder.  
**beravêtin** *f* abortion.  
**beraz** *n* pig.

**berbad** *adj* **1** ruined, spoilt, useless. **2** very bad, dreadful, disgusting. ~(**î**) **çûn** *vi* (an opportunity) be missed.  
**berbajar** *m* outskirts, suburbs.  
**berbang** *f* dawn.  
**berbanik** *m* terrace.  
**berbar** *n* **1** carrier, bearer. **2** responsibility, burden. **xwe dan ber bar(ê yekî)** *vt* help, support (sb), take the responsibility.  
**berbaran** *f* umbrella.  
**berbat** *see* **berbad**.  
**berbaz** *n* noncommissioned officer.  
**berbeden** *f* prostitute.  
**berbejn** *f* amulet, written charm.  
**berbelav** *adj* wide, roomy.  
**berber**<sup>1</sup> *n* competitor, rival. ~**ekani** *f* antagonism. ~**î** *f* enmity, hostility, rivalry.  
**berber**<sup>2</sup> *n* barber; hairdresser. ~**î/tî** *f* the profession of a barber, hairdressing.  
**berberê** *see* **berberî**.  
**berberî** *adj* worth, equivalent of.  
**berbero** *f* sunflower.  
**berberoşk** *f* place exposed to sun, sunny corner.  
**berbestî** *f* defence.  
**berbeyan(î)** *f* dawn.  
**berbiçav** *adj* obvious, outstanding, concrete, clear, evident. ~ **kirin** *vt* show, present, make public, perform.  
**ber bi hev** *prep* towards (one another). ~ **anîn** *vt* bring near one another, approximate (sth) to. ~ **çûn** *vi* approach, come close to one another. ~ **hañin** *vi* approach, come close to one another.  
**berbijêr** *see* **berjêr**.  
**berbijor** *see* **berjor**.  
**berbiro** *see* **berbero**.  
**berbisk** *n* hairpin.  
**berbû(k)** *n* women sent to fetch the bride.  
**berbûkî** *f* flower-bed.  
**Bercîs** *f* Jupiter.  
**berçav** *see* **berbiçav**.  
**berçav(i)k** *f* spectacles, glasses.  
**Berçile** *f* December.  
**berçîn** *adj* jealous, envious.  
**berd** *m* stone, rock.  
**berdan (berde)**<sup>1</sup> *vt* **1** leave. **2** let go, drop. **3** give up. **4** (let) grow (beard, hair). **5** release. **6** abandon. **7** divorce. **Min cixare**

**berda**. I gave up smoking. **Wî jina xwe berda**. He divorced his wife. **Dest/dev ji wî berde**. Leave him alone. **Wî rîya xwe berda**. He let his beard grow. **Kerê berde**. Let the donkey go.  
**berdan**<sup>2</sup> *f* song (sung when threshing wheat).  
**berdandest** *f* truce.  
**berdarazî** *f* prejudice.  
**berdayîn** *f* demonstration.  
**berdeborîn** *f* permit, pass, leave of passing.  
**berdest** *adj* ready, prepared, *n* servant, slave. ~ **kirin** *vt* make ready. ~**ik** *n* servant. ~**î** *n* follower, person in (sb's) order.  
**berdevk** *m* clown, buffoon.  
**berdewam** *adj* continuous, constant. ~ **bûn** *vi* last, continue, be continued. ~ **kirin** *vt* continue, go on doing (sth). ~**î** *f* continuation, duration, continuity.  
**berdewazî** *f* waiting.  
**berdêl** *f* value, worth; equivalent, substitute. **ji ~a** *adv* instead (of).  
**berdêlî** *f* exchange of girls between two families in order to marry their sons.  
**berdêlk** *see* **berdêlî**.  
**berdil** *adj* dear, beloved.  
**berdilk** *f* apron, smock, bib.  
**berdûş** *adj, n* vagabond, tramp.  
**berê**<sup>1</sup> *m* part. ~ ~ *adv* gradually, step by step.  
**berê**<sup>2</sup> *m* mil front.  
**berê**<sup>3</sup> *adj* plain, simple.  
**berendam** *n* **1** candidate, nominee, candidate for nomination. **2** reserve member.  
**berepaş** *adv* backwards.  
**berev** *see* **berhev**.  
**berevker** *see* **berhevker**.  
**berespî** *m* grey stone.  
**berevok** *see* **berhevok**.  
**Berewpayîz** *f* August.  
**berê**<sup>1</sup> *adv* **1** formerly, in the past. **2** first, in first, at first. **3** before, ago. **Serbest ~ çû** Serbest went in first. (**ji**) ~ **de**. all along, for a long time.  
**berê**<sup>2</sup>: ~ **yekî dan** resist.  
**berêrîş** *f* counter-attack, counter-offensive.  
**berêz** *adj* respectable, honorable.  
**berf** *f* snow. ~ **barîn/dahañin** *vi* snow. **Berf dibare/dañê**. It is snowing. ~ **girtin** (for snow) stick. ~**avêj** *f* snow-plough.

- Berf dibare/daîê.** It is snowing. ~ **girtin** (for snow) stick. ~ **avêj** *f* snow-plough. ~ **dimsk** *f* snow mixed with molasses. ~ **ende** *f* avalanche. ~ **mal** *f* spade-like tool for sweeping snow from roofs. ~ **merî** *m* snowman.
- berfireh** *adj* roomy, wide, spacious.
- berfî** *f* lily, *bot* Liliium.
- berfin(k)** *f bot* snowdrop.
- berg** *f* cover.
- berge** *see* **bergeh**.
- bergeh** *f* horizon; view, panorama, scene, scenery.
- berger** *n* manager, director, **bergerandin** *vt* manage, direct. ~ **anî** *f* management.
- bergerîn** *f* begging, imploring, entreaty, pleading. **li ber gerîn** *vi* beg, entreat, implore.
- bergew kirin** *vt* plug, stuff up, block.
- bergir<sup>1</sup>** *adj* fruitful, productive.
- bergir<sup>2</sup>** *adj* in defensive; defender.
- bergirî<sup>1</sup>** *f* fruitfulness, productiveness.
- bergirî<sup>2</sup>** *f* precaution, measure; defence.
- bergî** *f* the place opposite, view.
- berguhk** *f* headphone, earphone.
- berhem** *n* **1** work, work of art, written work, opus. **2** product. ~ **dar/dêr** *adj* fruitful, productive.
- ber hev** *adv* face to face, facing one another, together. **avêtin** ~ *vt* engage in a contest of poetic repartee. ~ **dan** *vt* compete, rival. ~ **kirin** *vt* heap; pick up; collect, gather; save (money). **dan** ~ *vt* compare. **rabûn** ~ *vi* start quarrelling or fighting.
- berhevda** *gram* comparative.
- berhevdan** *f* dispute, argument; competition.
- berhevkar** *n* anthologist; collector; tax collector.
- berhevker** *f electr* collector, battery.
- berhevok** *f* **1** anthology. **2** collection.
- berhewa** *adj* futile.
- berhilanîn** *f* harvest. **ber hilanîn** *vt* harvest.
- berik** *f see* **bêrik** **2**.
- berik** *m* bullet.
- beriqandin** *see* **biriqandin**.
- beriqîn** *see* **biriqîn**.
- berîstan** *see* **berîstan**.
- berîştin** *see* **birâştin**.
- berizandin (biberizîne)** *vt* make wild, cause (sb/sth) to be out of control.
- berizî** *adj* wild, mad, undisciplined, in heat, in rut.
- berizîn<sup>1</sup> (biberize)** *vi* **1** get wild, get mad. **2** argue, fight.
- berizîn<sup>2</sup>** *f* disagreement, conflict.
- berî<sup>1</sup>** *adv* before. **Ew ~ min çû.** He went before me. ~ **ku** before. **B~ ku ez herim** Before I go. **B~ Zayînê (BZ)** Before Christ (BC).
- berî<sup>2</sup>** *adj* simple, plain.
- berî<sup>3</sup>**: ~ **yekî dan** *vt* resist (sb).
- berî<sup>4</sup>** *adj* deprived (of).
- berî<sup>1</sup>** *f* desert, dry land.
- berî<sup>2</sup>** *f* oak.
- berî<sup>3</sup>** *see* **bera<sup>2</sup>**.
- berîq** *n, adj A* (sth) shining.
- berîstan** *f* desert.
- berjewendî** *f* benefit, advantage, interest.
- berjêr** *prep* down, downwards. (**ser**) ~ **bûn** *vi* go downwards. ~ **çûn** *vi* go downwards. ~ **kirin** *vt* lower.
- berjor** *adv* up, upwards. ~ **bûn** *vi* go up. ~ **çûn** *vi* go up. ~ **kirin** *vt* raise, make higher.
- berk<sup>1</sup>** *see* **birk**.
- berk<sup>2</sup>** *n* material.
- berk<sup>3</sup>** *m* small leaf.
- berkanîk** *f* sling.
- berkar** *n* **1** waiter. **2** apprentice.
- berkaz** *f* loophole (in a fortification), window.
- berkel** *adj*: **li ~ê** half boiling, about to boil.
- berkeşok** *f* round metal tray.
- berketîn** *f* sadness, sorrow. (**li**) **ber ketin** *vi* be or feel sorry about, be or feel sad about.
- berketî** *adj* estimable, worthy of esteem, important.
- berkêr** *adj* (animals) fit or ready for slaughter.
- berkêşan** *f* production.
- berkêşer** *n* producer.
- berkêşk** *f* **1** drawer. **2** table.
- berkirdar** *see* **berkirde**.

berkirde *f* gram object.  
 berkoş *f* apron.  
 berlêgirtin *f* prevention. **ber lê girtin** *vi* prevent; stop; block; waylay.  
 berlêker *f* prefix forming verbs.  
 berm *see* **berm**.  
 bermalî *f* girl or woman who controls the housework, housewife, wife.  
 bermax *f* cigarette paper.  
 bermaye, bermayî *f* remnant, residue.  
 bermîl *f* barrel, cask.  
 bername *f* programme, plan of action.  
 bernas *adj* proper. **navê** ~ *m* proper noun.  
 bernav *m* surname; *gram* pronoun.  
 bernexûn *adj* upside down, head down.  
 berovaca *adj* inside out. ~ **kirin** *vt* turn (sth) inside out.  
 berroj *see* **biro**.  
 beros *f* pot (cooking).  
 berpê: ~ **bûn** *vi* be formed, be constituted. ~ **çûn** *f* approach. **ber pê çûn** *vi* get closer, approach. ~ **haftin** *f* approach. **ber pê haftin** *vi* get closer, approach. ~ **yî** *f* reaction.  
 berpêşkirin *f* presentation, submitting (sth). **ber pêş kirin** *vt* present (sth) to (sb), present (sb) with (sth), submit.  
 berpirs *f* comment, response. ~ **iyar** *n, adj* representative; responsible. ~ **iyarî** *f* responsibility.  
 berq *f* 1 gleam, flash, sparkle. 2 lightning.  
 berqe *see* **perde**.  
 berran *f anat* groin.  
 berreng *adj* hard, like stone.  
 berroj *see* **biro**.  
 berrûk *f* veil.  
 bersiv *see* **bersiv**.  
 bersîng **kirin** *vt* embrace, hug.  
 bersiv *f* answer, reply. ~ **dan** *vt* answer, reply. ~ **kirin** *vt* answer, reply.  
 bersivandin (**bibersivîne**) *vt* answer, reply.  
 bersork *n* bullfinch.  
 berstu *f* collar.  
 berta *n pat* symptom.  
 bertav(ik) *f* parasol.  
 bertîl *f* bribe. ~ **dan** *vt* give bribes. ~ **kirin** *vt* bribe sb. ~ **stendin** *vt* take bribes. ~ **xwarin** *vt* take bribes.  
 bertîlxur *n, adj* (person) who takes bribes.

berû *m* mast, acorn. ~ **yê malan** mast. ~ **yê pez** acorn.  
 berûmet *n anat* nasolabial fold.  
 bervajî *adj, f* contrary; against; reverse; opposite. ~ **bûn** *vi* be distorted, be inverted. ~ **kirin** *vt* distort; invert. **ji** ~ **ve** *adv* on the contrary.  
 bervale *adj* wretched, miserable.  
 ber .. **ve** *see* **ber bi ... ve**.  
 berve *adj* humpbacked, hunchbacked.  
 bervedêr *n* lawyer.  
 bervekîrî *adj* roomy.  
 berwar<sup>1</sup> *f* date (day, month, year).  
 berwar<sup>2</sup> *m* slope.  
 berx *n* lamb.  
 berxesar *f* indemnity, compensation. ~ **dan** *vt* compensate.  
 berxu(r)dar *adj* happy, prosperous. **B-be!** Thanks!  
 berxwar *n* consumer. **ber xwarin** *vt* consume. ~ **inî** *f* consumption.  
 berxwedan *f* resistance, endurance. (**li**) **ber xwe dan** *vt* resist, endure. ~ **î** *f* resistance, endurance.  
 berxwedar *adj* happy, prosperous.  
 berxweketin *f* embarrassment, feeling ashamed. (**li**) **ber xwe ketin** *vi* feel ashamed, be embarrassed.  
 berxwesekîni *adj* polite, serious-minded.  
 berxwêr *f* large estate, large land.  
 berz *adj* high. ~ **bûn** *vi* be high, rise. ~ **kirin** *vt* raise. ~ **î** *f* height.  
 berzabit *n* noncommissioned officer.  
 berze *adj* lost, missing. ~ **kirin** *vt* lose.  
 berzik<sup>1</sup> *m anat* pudenda (vulva).  
 berzik<sup>2</sup> *f* hair on genital area.  
 bes<sup>1</sup> *adj* enough. ~ **bûn** *vi* be enough, suffice. ~ **kirin** *vt* 1 stop. 2 be content with, be satisfied with. **dan** ~ **kirin** *vt* cause (sb) to stop, make (sb) stop. **ne** ~ not only; not enough.  
 bes<sup>2</sup> *adv* but; only; except.  
 bes<sup>3</sup> *f* news.  
 besayî *f* sufficiency, adequacy.  
 besîti *f* contentment.  
 best<sup>1</sup> *f* enthusiasm. ~ **lê rabûn** *vi* get enthusiastic, become exuberant.  
 best<sup>2</sup> *f* flat, wide place.  
 best<sup>3</sup> *f* A comfort.

**bestero<sup>o</sup>bar** *m* river-bed.  
**beştin** *vt* tie.  
**beştir** *m* fabric.  
**beş<sup>1</sup>** *m* 1 share. 2 part; sector. ~ **kirin** *vt* share, divide up.  
**beş<sup>2</sup>** *f* meaning.  
**beşaret** *A* see **mizgîn**.  
**beşavend** *f* rhyme. **bê** ~ *adj* unrhymed, not rhyming. **bi** ~ *adj* rhyming, rhymed.  
**beşdar** *n* participant, associate, partner, share-holder. ~ **bûn** *vi* participate. ~**î** *f* participation, participate. ~**van** *n* invited guest; participant.  
**beşekirin** *f* understanding. **beşe kirin** *vt* understand.  
**beşik** *f anat* frontal eminence.  
**beşişandin (bibeşişîne)** *vt* make sb smile.  
**beşişîn (bibeşişe)** *vt* smile.  
**beşt** *m* beam.  
**beşûşandin (bibeşûşîne)** *vt* satisfy.  
**beşûşî** *adj* satisfied.  
**beş** *n* bustard, *zoo* Otis.  
**beşal** *adj A* 1 unemployed, jobless. 2 invalid, null. ~ **bûn** *vi* be/become unemployed; be/become invalid, be/become null. ~ **kirin** *vt* cancel, make invalid. ~ **man** *vi* be redundant. ~ **etal** *adj* idle, having nothing to do. ~**î** *f* unemployment, joblessness.  
**beşan** *m* lining (of garment). ~ **kirin** *vt* line (a garment).  
**betanî(ye)** *f A* blanket.  
**beş(i)l** *f* tiredness.  
**beşilandin (bibeşilîne)** *vt* tire, weary.  
**beşilî** *adj* tired. ~ **bûn** *vi* be tired.  
**beşilîn (bibeşile)** *vi* get tired, become tired.  
**beşîn** *adj* strong, solid. ~ **kirin** *vt* reinforce, support, strengthen.  
**beşlane** *f* 1 holiday, vacation. 2 rest, pause, break.  
**betle** see **beş(i)l**.  
**beton** *m Fr* concrete.  
**bexçe** *m* garden. ~**van** *n* gardener. ~**vanî** *f* gardening; being a gardener.  
**bexdenûs** *f* parsley.  
**bexşende** *adj* merciful.  
**bexşîn (bibexşe)** *vt* forgive, excuse, pardon.  
**bexşîş** *f* reward, tip, gratuity.

**bext** *m* 1 honour. 2 conscience. 3 luck.  
**keştin** ~**ê** **yekî/xwe avêtin** ~**ê** **yekî** take refuge behind (sb).  
**Bextebaran** *f* month: from May 21st to June 21st.  
**bextewar** *adj* happy. ~**î** *f* happiness.  
**bextewer** see **bextewar**.  
**bextiyar** *adj* happy. ~**î** *f* happiness.  
**bextreş** *adj* unhappy, unfortunate, unlucky. ~**î** *f* unhappiness, misfortune, unluckiness.  
**bextwer** see **bextewer**.  
**bextxerab, bextxirab** see **bextreş**.  
**bextxwaz** *n* refugee.  
**bextyar** see **bextiyar**.  
**beyaban** *f* desert. *adj* desolate.  
**beyan(î)** *f* morning.  
**beyar<sup>1</sup>** *adj* waste, barren (land).  
**beyar<sup>2</sup>** *m* heath, moor.  
**beyaz** *P* see **sipî**.  
**beybûn** *f* camomile, *bot* Anthemis nobilis.  
**beyda** see **deşt**.  
**beyhûde** see **bêhûde**.  
**beytik** *f* sparrow.  
**beyvok** *f anat* tonsil.  
**bez<sup>1</sup>** *f* race.  
**bez<sup>2</sup>** *m* tallow, suet, fat. ~**î** *adj* of tallow, suety.  
**beza** *adj* quick, fast.  
**bezandin (bibezîne)** *vt* 1 make or let (sb/sth) run. 2 race (a horse). 3 make (sth) faster.  
**bezdonek** see **bizonek**.  
**bezm** see **bezm**.  
**bezir** see **bizir**.  
**bezîn<sup>1</sup>** (bibeze) *vi* run.  
**bezîn<sup>2</sup>** (bibeze) *vi* argue, fight.  
**bezîyan** see **bezîn**.  
**bezl** see **camêrî 1**.  
**bezlego** see **qeşmer**.  
**bezm** *f* party; meeting, gathering. ~**a rojbûnê** birthday party.  
**bezok** *adj, n* fast (running); defeatist.  
**bezvan** *n* runner.  
**bê<sup>1</sup>** next; coming. **Yekşema** ~ next Sunday. **hefta** ~ next week.  
**bê<sup>2</sup>** *prep* without; not having; not with; lacking. **Ew ~ pere çû bajêr** He went to the city without money.  
**bê-<sup>3</sup>** *pref* -less, without. ~**dawî** endless.

**bê<sup>4</sup>** *oblique case of ba<sup>3</sup>.*  
**bêaqil** *adj* unreasonable, foolish.  
**bêaqord** *adj* out of tune.  
**bêar** *adj* 1 shameless. 2 troublesome, spoiled (child). ~î *f* shamelessness; spoiled behaviour.  
**bêaram** *adj* impatient, restless. ~î *f* impatience, restlessness.  
**bê awarteyî** *adv* without exception.  
**bêaxir** *adj* endless, eternal. ~î *f* endlessness, eternity.  
**bêav** *adj* dry, waterless. ~î *f* drought, waterlessness.  
**bêba** *adj* windless.  
**bêbar** *adj* unburdened, unloaded  
**bêbaran** *adj* rainless.  
**bêbav** *adj* 1 orphan, fatherless (child). 2 bastard. 3 treacherous, untrustworthy, cruel. ~î *f* 1 orphanhood, fatherlessness. 2 bastardness. 3 deceit, dishonesty, cruelty.  
**bêbawer** *adj* unbelieving. ~î *f* unbelief.  
**bêber** *adj* unproductive, unfruitful.  
**bêberpirsiyar** *adj* irresponsible. ~î *f* irresponsibility.  
**bêbext** *adj* disloyal, unfaithful, dishonest. ~î *f* disloyalty, unfaithfulness, betrayal, dishonesty.  
**bêbingeh** *adj* baseless, groundless.  
**bêbiniî** *adj* bottomless.  
**bêbiryar** *adj* hesitant, undecided. ~ **bûn/man** *vi* be undecided; waver. ~î *f* hesitation, undecidedness.  
**bêbizmit** *adj* undisciplined.  
**bêbîhn** *adj* 1 scentless, odourless. 2 breathless.  
**bêbûn** *see* **beybûn**.  
**bêcan** *adj* lifeless; weak.  
**bêçare** *adj* 1 inevitably, of necessity. 2 irreparable, incurable. ~î *f* 1 helplessness. 2 lack of means; poverty.  
**bêçek** *adj* unarmed. ~ **bûn** *vi* disarm, become disarmed. ~ **kirin** *vi* disarm.  
**bêçêj** *adj* 1 tasteless, insipid, vapid (food, drink). 2 unsweet. ~î *f* tastelessness, insipidity.  
**bêçî** *see* **pêçî**.  
**bêdad** *adj* 1 unjust. 2 cruel. ~î *f* 1 injustice. 2 cruelty.  
**bêdarûber** *adj* (land) arid, barren.

**bêdawî** *adj* endless, eternal.  
**bêdeng** *adj* quiet, silent, quiet and shy. ~ **man/sekinîn** *vi* become/remain silent.  
**tîpên** ~ *ling* consonants. ~î *f* quietness, silence.  
**bêder** *see* **bênder**.  
**bêderew** *adj* true.  
**bêderman** *adj* irremediable, incurable.  
**bêdev** *adj* silent, quiet. ~î *f* quietness, silence.  
**bêdeyax** *adj* weak, not enduring, not resistant; impatient.  
**bêdêûbav** *adj* orphan.  
**bêdifa** *adj* defenceless.  
**bêdil** *adj* unwilling, disinclined. **bê dil(ê xwe)** *adv* unwillingly. ~î *f* unwillingness.  
**bêeman** *adj* merciless, cruel.  
**bêekil** *adj* flavourless, tasteless.  
**bê etlahî** *adv* continually, continuously.  
**bêfedî** *adj* shameless, insolent. ~î *f* shamelessness.  
**bêfêde** *adj* useless. ~î *f* uselessness. **bê fêde** *adv* in vain.  
**bêfirşk** *adj* changeable, inconstant.  
**bêgan** *adj* strange, foreign.  
**bêgane** *see* **bêgan**.  
**bêgav** *adj* 1 impossible. 2 obliged, helpless. 3 untimely. ~ **man** *vi* be obliged to, become helpless. ~î *f* 1 impossibility. 2 helplessness.  
**bêgef** *adj* bold, fearless. ~î *f* courage, boldness.  
**bêguman** *adj* sure, doubtless. **bê guman** *adv* surely, certainly.  
**bêguneh** *adj* sinless, innocent.  
**bêhal** *adj* destitute, exhausted, weak. ~î *f* exhaustion, weakness.  
**bêhaviî** *adj* helpless, hopeless, incurable.  
**bêhay** *adj* unconscious, unaware, ignorant. ~ **bûn** *vi* be ignorant of, be unaware, be unconscious. ~ **hiştin** *vi* make (sb) unconscious, cause (sb) to be unaware.  
**bêhed** *adj* infinite, unlimited, excessive. ~î *f* excessiveness.  
**bêhedan** *adj* impatient.  
**bê hemd** *adv* 1 forcibly, unwillingly, reluctantly. 2 accidentally.  
**bê hemdê xwe** *see* **bê hemd**.  
**bê hemdî** *see* **bê hemd**.

**bêhempa** *adj* unique, incomparable.  
**bêhengam** *adj* importunate (person).  
**bêheş** *adj* 1 fool, stupid. 2 unconscious, faint. ~î *f* 1 stupidity. 2 faintness. ~**kirin** *vt* make (sb) faint, anaesthetize.  
**bêheta** *adj* endless. ~yî *f* endlessness.  
**bêhevri** *adj* unique, incomparable. ~tî *f* uniqueness.  
**bêhêvî** *adj* hopeless, desperate. **rewşeke** ~ a hopeless case. ~tî *adj* hopelessness, despair, desperation.  
**bêhêz** *adj* weak. ~î *f* weakness.  
**bêhiş** *see* **bêheş**.  
**bêhişî** *see* **bêheşî**.  
**bêhişt** *see* **bihişt**.  
**bêhn** *see* **bîhn**.  
**bêhnişandin (bibêhnişîne)** *vt* 1 make (sb) yawn. 2 make (sb) sneeze.  
**bêhnişîn (bibêhnişe)** *vi* 1 drop off, doze. 2 yawn. 3 sneeze.  
**bêhnteng** *see* **bîhnteng**.  
**bêhntengî** *see* **bîhntengî**.  
**bêhurmet** *adj* disrespectful.  
**bêhûde** *adv* in vain.  
**-bêj** *suff* forming nouns, eg: **dengbêj**, **siştrabêj**.  
**bêje**<sup>1</sup> *f* word. ~ ~ word by word. ~**darî** *f* contact. ~**darî kirin** *vt* make contact with. ~ **ne**~ perforce, like it or not.  
**bêje**<sup>2</sup> *f* literature. ~yî *adj* literary. ~**van/zan** *n* person engaged in literature.  
**bêjekar** *n* speaker.  
**bêjen** *see* **bêjing**.  
**bêjer** *see* **bêjekar**.  
**bêjik** *f* mane (of an animal).  
**bêjimar** *adj* countless, innumerable, numberless.  
**bêjin** *adj* single, unmarried, divorced (man).  
**bêjing** *f* screen, sieve. **li** ~**ê xistin** *vt* screen, sieve. ~ **kirin** *vt* sieve, screen.  
**bêjî** *n* bastard; brat. ~tî *f* bastardy.  
**bêjn** *see* **pêjn**.  
**bêjok** *n* chatterbox.  
**bêkar**<sup>1</sup> *adj* unemployed, idle. ~î *f* unemployment, idleness.  
**bêkar**<sup>2</sup> *n, adj* bachelor; unmarried.  
**bêkes** *adj* 1 lonely. 2 orphan. ~î *f* 1 loneliness. 2 orphanhood.  
**bêkêf** *adj* in bad humour, unhappy, joyless.  
**bêkêmasî** *adj* complete, perfect. ~tî *f*

completeness, perfection.  
**bêkêr** *adj* 1 useless, vain. 2 unfaithful. 3 ungrateful. ~î *f* uselessness; unfaithfulness.  
**bê ku** *prep* without.  
**bêl** *see* **mer**.  
**bêla** *f* double-storeyed house.  
**bêlan** *f* stage, phase.  
**bêlête** *f* a Krd folk dance.  
**bêmad** *adj* 1 having no appetite. 2 pale. 3 sullen, sour-faced.  
**bêmal** *adj* homeless. ~tî *f* homelessness.  
**bêmane** *adj* meaningless. ~tî *f* meaninglessness.  
**bêmar** *see* **nexweş**.  
**bêmejî** *adj* brainless, stupid. ~tî *f* stupidity.  
**bêmicêzî** *f* anorexia.  
**bêmirês** *see* **bêmirûz**.  
**bêmirûz** *adj* ugly, sour-faced, angry looking.  
**bên** *see* **bîhn**.  
**bêna** *adj* everlasting, endless.  
**bênamûs** *adj* dishonourable, immoral, unvirtuous. ~î *f* dishonourableness; unchasteness.  
**bê nan û xwê** *adj* ungrateful.  
**bênat** *f* species of fig.  
**bênav** *adj* nameless, unknown.  
**bênavxwedî** *adj* anonymous. ~tî *f* anonymity.  
**bênder** *f* 1 threshing, stack of grain ready for threshing. 2 harvest.  
**bênîn (bibêne)** *vt* smell (sth).  
**bênûk** *adj* vastly wide, boundless.  
**bêoxir** *see* **bêyom**.  
**bêpar** *adj* deprived (of). ~ **bûn** *vi* be deprived (of). ~ **hiştin** *vt* deprive. ~ **kirin** *vt* deprive. ~ **man** *vi* be deprived (of).  
**bêpayan** *adj* endless.  
**bêpejn** *adj* quiet, still, tranquil, calm. ~î *f* tranquillity, calmness.  
**bêpere** *adj* 1 *see* **belaş**. 2 penniless.  
**bêperwa** *adj* 1 fearless, unafraid. 2 unconcerned (about others), impetuous.  
**bêpeyv** *adj* silent, not speaking.  
**bêpê** *n zool* Apoda.  
**bêpîvan** *adj* 1 measureless, incalculable. 2 unlimited, unbounded.  
**bêqam** *adj* (water) out of one's depth, above one's head.  
**bê qeydû şert** *adv* unconditionally.  
**bêr** *f* 1 oar, paddle. 2 shovel, spade.



**bêrehm** *adj* merciless, pitiless. ~î *f* mercilessness, pitilessness.  
**bêreng** *adj* colourless. ~î *f* colourlessness.  
**bêrê** *adj* illegal, bad (manner), immoral. ~tî *f* immorality, illegality.  
**bêrêz** *adj* out of order, disorderly, irregular. ~î *f* disorder, irregularity.  
**bêrik** *f* 1 *anat* shoulder-blade, scapula. 2 dustpan, small shovel.  
**bêrî**<sup>1</sup> *f* longing, yearning, pining. ~ **kirin** *vi* miss, pine, long for. **Ew ~ya te dike.** He misses you.  
**bêrî**<sup>2</sup> *f* milking (an animal), milking place. ~van *n* person who milks animals, milkmaid.  
**bêrîk** *f* pocket. ~a **paşîyê** *f* hip-pocket.  
**bêrm** *f* pool, small lake, tarn.  
**bêro** *adj* ugly.  
**bêrok** *f* 1 oar. 2 *anat* shoulder-blade.  
**bêruh** *adj* lifeless; dull; weak.  
**bêrû** *adj* shameless, brazen-faced. ~tî *f* shamelessness.  
**bêrûmet** *adj* (person) lacking in self-respect, dishonorable. ~î *f* lack in self-respect, dishonour.  
**bêrûn** *adj* oilless, greaseless.  
**bêsebeb** *see* **bêsedem.**  
**bêsebr** *adj* impatient, hasty. ~î *f* impatience, hastiness.  
**bêsedem** *adj* vain. **bê sedem** *adv* in vain, for nothing.  
**bêserî**<sup>1</sup> *adj* silly, foolish, stupid. ~tî *f* stupidity.  
**bêserî**<sup>2</sup> *adj* headless, without a leader.  
**bêserûber** *adj* disorderly, untidy, disorganized. ~î/tî *f* disorder, untidiness.  
**bêserûpa** *adj* inconsistent.  
**bêsikûm** *see* **bêmîrûz.**  
**bêsim** *f* walkie-talkie, radio set, wireless.  
**bêsîre** *m* unripe grape.  
**bêsoz** *adj* untrustworthy.  
**bêstan** *see* **bîstan.**  
**bêstar** *adj* defenceless, helpless, without a shelter.  
**bêsuc** *adj* innocent.  
**bêş** *f* fine, tax, dues, grant, donation, tribute.  
**bêşe** *m* profession, occupation.  
**bêşekîr** *adj* unsugared, unsweetened.  
**bêşerm** *adj* shameless, insolent, brazen. ~î *f* insolence, shamelessness.

**bêşên** *adj* weak, incompetent, powerless.  
**bê şik** *adv* certainly, of course, surely.  
**bêşixul** *adj* unemployed, jobless.  
**bêşîr** *adj* milkless, without milk.  
**bêta** *adj* matchless, unrivalled.  
**bêtam** *adj* 1 tasteless, insipid. 2 vapid, dull. ~î *f* insipidness, vapidity.  
**bêtawan** *adj* guiltless, innocent.  
**bêtebat** *adj* impatient. ~î *f* impatience.  
**bêteşe** *adj* 1 shapeless, amorphous. 2 ugly. ~tî *f* unshapeliness, ugliness.  
**bêtevger** *rgd* inactive. ~î *f* inaction.  
**bêtêl** *f* wireless, walkie-talkie, radio set.  
**bêtifaqî** *f* disagreement.  
**bêtîr** *adj, adv* more. ~ **bûn** *vi* increase, become greater in size, number, etc. ~ **kirin** *vi* increase, make greater in size, number, etc.  
**bêtîrîn** *n, adj* maximum; most.  
**bêtîrs** *adj* fearless, brave, bold. ~î *f* fearlessness, bravery, boldness.  
**bêtiwan** *adj* powerless, weak, exhausted. ~î *f* weakness.  
**bêûcdan** *adj* unfair, unjust. ~î *f* unfairness.  
**bêvan** *adv* so and so; such and such. **filan** ~ and so on.  
**bêvên** *adj* weak, listless, irresolute.  
**bêvêrî** *adj* hopeless.  
**bêvil** *f* 1 nose. 2 nasal cavity. 3 nasal bones.  
**bêvîr** *adj* bad ridden.  
**bêweç** *adj* barren. ~î *f* barrenness.  
**bê westan** *adv* untiringly.  
**bêxebat** *adj* idle, unemployed.  
**bêxem** *adj* carefree.  
**bêxeter** *adj* dangerless, undangerous, riskless.  
**bêxew** *adj* sleepless. ~ **man** *vi* not to have had any sleep. ~î *f* lack of sleep, sleeplessness, insomnia.  
**bêxêr** *adj* good-for-nothing, useless.  
**bêxîret** *adj* lacking zeal. ~î *f* lack of zeal.  
**bêxof** *adj* fearless, intrepid.  
**bêxulq** *adj* bad-tempered.  
**bêxweda** *adj* godless. ~tî *f* godlessness.  
**bêxwedî** *adj* 1 lonely. 2 abandoned, uncontrolled. 3 ownerless. ~tî *f* loneliness; ownerlessness; lack of a protector.  
**bêxwê** *adj* saltless, unsalted.  
**bêyî ku** *prep* without.  
**bêyom** *adj* unlucky, ill-omened, inauspicious.

**bêzar<sup>1</sup>** *adj* tired, bored, annoyed. ~ **kirin** *vt* bore, annoy. ~ **î** *f* annoyance.

**bêzar<sup>2</sup>** *see* bêziman.

**bêziman** *adj* silent, innocent; speechless, tongue-tied.

**bêzirav** *adj* timid, pusillanimous. ~ **î** *f* timidity.

**bi<sup>1</sup>** *prep* with, by. ~ **trênê** by train. ~ **kêrekê** with a knife. ~ ... **re** with. ~ **min re** with me.

**bi<sup>2</sup>** *pref* to the imperative, optative and future tense. **Bimeşe. Em bimeşin. Ew ê bimeşe.**

**bi<sup>3</sup>** *pref* forming *adj* and *adv*, eg: **ba** (wind), **biba** (windy); **mêrxasî** (bravery), **bi mêrxasî** (bravely).

**biaqil** *see* **baqil**.

**biadan** *adj* nutritive, nourishing.

**biaqord** *adj* in tune.

**bi a yekî kirin** *vt* follow sb's advice.

**bibandûr** *adj* effective; influential.

**biber** *adj* 1 wide. 2 fruitful, productive.

**bi berdewamî** *adv* continuously, continually.

**Bibexşe (Bibexşin)!** Sorry! Excuse me! Pardon!

**bibext** *adj* faithful, loyal.

**bibê nebê** *adv* perforce, inevitably.

**Bibihure!** Sorry! Excuse me!

**bi biryardarî** *adv* resolutely, stubbornly.

**Bibore! (Li min)** ~ Sorry! Excuse me!

**bi carekê** *adv* at once, suddenly; at a time.

**bicî** *adj* settled, sedentary. ~ **anîn** *vt* carry out, perform or execute (an order, a wish, etc.). ~ **bûn** *vi* settle, settle in, move into.

~ **bûyî** *adj* permanent, lasting; settled, established. ~ **kirin** *vt* put, place, set, fill, install (sb/sth in a place/sth).

**bicûn** *see* **bijûn**.

**bi çalakî** *adv* quickly, actively.

**bi çavsorî** *adv* furiously, fearlessly, resolutely.

**biçêj** *adj* tasty, delicious, flavoured. ~ **kirin** *vt* flavour.

**bi çingînî** *adv* resounding.

**biçrik** *see* **hevrîşk**.

**biçûk** *adj* small.

**bi dar ve** *adj* hanging, suspended. ~

**kirin** *vt* hang (a person), suspend.

**bi demî** *adv* periodically.

**bideng** *adj* voweled, aloud.

**bi derengî** *adv* belatedly. ~ **ketin** *vi* be/ become late. ~ **xistin** *vt* delay.

**bi dest xistin** *vt* get, obtain.

**bi dev, bi devkî** *adv* orally, verbally.

**bi dil û can** *adv* sincerely, from the heart.

**bi dizî** *adv* secretly.

**bi domdarî** *adv* continuously, continually.

**bi dor** *adv, adj* in turn, one by one; alternate. ~ **haşin** *vi* alternate.

**biedeb** *adj* polite.

**biekil** *adj* tasteful, tasty.

**bieerî** *adj* muddy, miry.

**bifêde** *adj* useful, worthwhile.

**bi gazin** *adj, adv* reproachful; reproachfully, complainingly.

**bi gelemperî** *adv* generally.

**bi girîngî** *adv* importantly.

**bi gorî kirin** *vt* sacrifice (to).

**biguhan** *adj* mammal.

**biguman** *adj* suspicious; anxious, worried, uneasy. **bi guman** *adv* suspiciously, anxiously.

**bih** *see* **bîyok**.

**biha** *m, adj* price, value, expense; expensive. ~ **bûn** *vi* increase in price, become expensive. ~ **kirin** *vt* increase the price.

**bihagiran** *adj* valuable; expensive.

**bihar** *f* spring. **B~a Navîn** April. **B~a Paşîn** May. **B~a Pêşîn** March.

**biharaş** *f* spices.

**bihaşt** *see* **bihîşt**.

**bihatîn** *adj* fertile, fruitful, productive.

**bihatî** *see* **bihayî**.

**bi hawarî** *adv* quickly, hastily.

**bihayî** *f* expensiveness, inflation.

**bihed** *adj* bounded, limited.

**bi hemd** *adv* on purpose, intentionally, deliberately.

**biherî** *adj* muddy, miry.

**bi hev re** *adv* together. **giş** ~ altogether.

**bihêrs** *adj* angry, furious, enraged. **bi**

**hêrs** *adv* angrily, furiously.

**bihêvî** *adj* hopeful. **bi hêvî** *adv* hopefully.

**bihêz** *adj* powerful, strong, resistant. ~

**kirin** *vt* strengthen. **bi hêz** *adv* emphatically, insistently; by force.

**bihin** *see* **bîhn**.

**bihirîn** *see* **bihurtin**.

**bihirtin** *see* **bihurtin**.

- bihiş** *adj* wise, clever, intelligent; conscientious. ~ **û zana** *adj* wise.
- bihişt** *f* paradise, heaven.
- bihîn** *see* **bîhn**.
- bihîndar** *see* **bîhndar**.
- bi hişyarî** *adv* intelligently, wisely.
- bihîstevan** *n* listener.
- bihîştin** (**bibihîze**) *vt* hear.
- bihîstok** *f* **1** earpiece of a telephone, telephone handset. **2** (radio, telephone) receiver. **3** telephone. **4** hearing-aid.
- bihîstyar<sup>1</sup>** *adj* auditory.
- bihîstyar<sup>2</sup>** *adj* sensitive. ~ **î** *f* sensitivity.
- bîhn** *see* **bîhn**.
- bîhnûnî** *m* grassy spot, meadow.
- bîhnvedan** *f* respiration.
- bîhok** *see* **bîhok**.
- bîhortîn** (**bibihore**) *see* **bîhurtîn**.
- bîhoşt** *see* **bîhuşt**.
- bi hovîti** *adv* wildly.
- bîhtîr** *see* **bêhtîr**.
- bîhujîn** (**bibihuje**) *vi* melt down.
- bîhurandin** (**bibihurîne**) *vt* pass (sth), pass (sth) through (sth).
- bîhurîn** (**bibihure**) *vi* *see* **bîhurtîn**.
- bîhurtîn** (**bibihure**) *vi* **1** pass, pass by. **2** forgive. **3** be overripe. **bi yekî re** ~ *vi* happen (to).
- bîhuşt** *f* maximum distance between tips of thumb and little finger, handspan.
- bîhuşt** *see* **bîhişt**.
- bîjan** *adj* **1** unhealthy, sick. **2** troubled.
- bîjandin** (**bibijîne**) *vt* (**dilê yekî**) ~ arouse (sb's) appetite or desire.
- bîjang** *see* **bîjank**.
- bîjank** *m* eyelash.
- bîjare** *see* **bîjarte**.
- bîjarte** *adj* unique, distinguished, outstanding; selected, chosen.
- bîjartek** *f* alternative, choice.
- bîjartîn** (**bibijêre**) *vt* choose, select.
- bîjartî** *adj* selected, chosen.
- bîjêrandin** *see* **bîjartîn**.
- bîjî<sup>1</sup>** *int* Bravo! Well done! Long live!
- bîjî<sup>2</sup>** *n* mane (of an animal).
- bîjîjk** *see* **bîjîşk**.
- bîjîn** (**bibije**) *vi* (**dil(ê yekî)**) ~ feel a desire (for).
- bîjîr** *adj* intelligent, clever. ~ **î** *f* intelligence, wisdom.
- bîjîreş** *m* species of wheat.
- bîjîşk** *n* doctor, physician. ~ **î** **1** *adj* medical, hygienic, healthful. **2** *f* medicine, medical science. ~ **tî** *f* profession of a doctor, being a doctor/physician.
- bîjûn** *adj* healthy. ~ **kirin** *vt* cure. ~ **dar** *adj* healthy. ~ **î** *f* health, healthiness.
- bîkar** *adj* employed.
- bîkaranîn** *f* use. **bi kar anîn** *vt* use.
- bîkat** *adj* timely.
- bîken** *adj* smiling. **bi ken** *adv* smilingly.
- bîkêf** *adj* delighted, marry. **bi kêf** *adv* delightedly, merrily.
- bîkêr** *adj* useful. **bi kêr(î yekî) hatin** *vi* be useful to sb. ~ **haftî** *adj* efficient, useful.
- bîkirçî** *n* customer.
- bi koçekî** *adv* forcefully.
- bi kurçî** *adv* shortly, briefly.
- bil** *prep* **ji** ~ except.
- bila** *used with optative expressing desire or wish* ~ **be** all right. **B~ here**. Tell him/her to go, Let him/her go.
- bilanî** *gram* optative.
- bilasebeb** *see* **belasebeb**.
- bilav** *see* **belav**.
- bilbil** *f* nightingale.
- bilbile, bilbilok** *f* tap (water).
- bilez** *adj* quick, hasty, fast. **bi lez** *adv* quickly, hastily, fast. ~ **kirin** *vt* speed (sth) up, accelerate.
- bilêt** *f* *Fr* ticket. ~ **bir** *n* ticket seller, ticket taker. ~ **dank** *f* ticket machine. ~ **geh** *f* ticket window, ticket booth.
- bilêvkirin** *f* pronunciation. **bi lêv kirin** *vt* pronounce.
- bilh** *see* **ehmeqî**.
- bilik** *m* (child language) penis.
- bilind** *adj* high. ~ **bûn** *vi* rise. ~ **kirin** *vi* raise.
- bilindahî, bilindayî** *f* height.
- bilindbêj** *adj, n* talking bull, full of bull; wise-acre.
- bilindce, bilindcih, bilindecî** *m* high place, height.
- bilindek** *f* circumflex.
- bilindîne** *adj* supreme.
- bilindpaye** *adj* valuable, estimate.
- bilindxanî** *m* apartment.
- bilî<sup>1</sup>** *prep* **ji** ~ except; furthermore, moreover.

**bilî<sup>2</sup>** *adj* busy, engaged. (**bi tîstekî**) ~ **bûn** *vi* work on, be busy (with), be engaged. **Ew bi karê xwe bilî bû.** He was busy with his work.  
**bilîkarî** *f* occupation, job.  
**bilîn** (**bibile**) *vi* **pê** ~ work on, be busy with.  
**bilîyan** *see* **bilîn**.  
**bilô<sup>1</sup>** *f* spider.  
**bilô<sup>2</sup>** (child language) penis.  
**bilq** *f* ~(e)~ bubbling sound. **B~(e)~a avê ye** The water is boiling.  
**bilqîn** (**bililqe**) *vi* boil up, bubble noisily.  
**bilûl** *f* spout (of teapot, etc).  
**bilûr** *f* shepherd's pipe, flute. ~**van** *n* piper, flutist.  
**bimbarek** *see* **pîroz**.  
**bin<sup>1</sup>** *m* under side, the space below, bottom.  
**bin<sup>2</sup>** *prep, adv* **di** ~ **de** under. **di** ~ **masenûsê de** under the desk. **li** ~ under. **li** ~ **masenûsê** under the desk. **di** ~ ... **re** under. **Em di ~ pirê re derbasbûn** We passed under the bridge.  
**binage** *m* generation.  
**binanî** *f* foundation.  
**binatar** *f* foot of hill.  
**binav** *adj* sunk, submerged. ~ **bûn** *vi* submerge, sink. ~ **kirin** *vt* submerge (sth), sink (sth).  
**binavkirî** *adj* definite.  
**binavûdeng** *adj* famous, well-known. ~**î** *f* fame, reputation.  
**binaxe** *f* basis, foundation.  
**bincil** *m* 1 linen. 2 underwear. ~ **kirin** *vt* hide.  
**binçav** **kirin** *vt* put (sb) under house arrest, arrest.  
**binçeng** *m* arm-pit.  
**binçîne** *f* foundation, basis. ~**yî/binçînî** *adj* fundamental, basic.  
**binçok** *f* popliteal space.  
**bindehlok** *f* snow drop, *bot* Galanthus nivalis.  
**bindeq** *f* hazelnut. **dar~** *f* hazel (tree).  
**bindest** *adj* oppressed, under occupation, dependent. ~ **kirin** *vt* occupy, enslave, subjugate, capture. ~**î** *f* slavery, subjugation.  
**bindiq** *see* **bindeq**.  
**bineci** *n* resident, inhabitant, native, local.  
**binefş** *f* violet, *bot* Viola odorata. ~**a belekî** pansy, *bot* Viola tricolor hortensis.

~**î** *m, adj* violet.  
**binerd** *m* underground. **ketin** ~ **ê/~ bûn** *vi* go underground. ~ **kirin** *vt* hide, bury.  
~**în** *adj* of underground, underground.  
**binerdik** *f* variety of turnip.  
**binevş** *see* **binefş**.  
**bi nermî** *adv* slowly, softly, gently.  
**binêşt** *see* **benîşt**.  
**binge** *see* **bingeh**.  
**bingeh** *f* basis, foundation, base. ~**în** *adj* basic, major, fundamental. ~**ok** *f* rule, regulation. ~**ziman** *see* **rêziman**.  
**binharî** *f* mourning.  
**binik** *f* small plate used under teacups.  
**binî** *m* bottom, underside. **di** ~ **de** at the bottom, under. ~ **kirin** *vt* sole (shoes).  
**binkefî** *adj* defeated, beaten.  
**binkol** *m* hoe, mattock. ~ **kirin** *vt* hoe.  
**binpê** *m* sole of foot.  
**binrex** *f* mattress.  
**binça** *adj* poor quality, shoddy.  
**binçatî** *f* species of grape.  
**binyad** *m* 1 foundation, basis. 2 building.  
**binyan** *f* building.  
**binzîk** *m anat* lower abdomen.  
**birehne** *see* **tazî**.  
**biofisik** *n* polecat.  
**bipere** *adj* rich, in the money.  
**bi pê danîn** *vi* prove, ascertain.  
**bipîvan** *adj* measured.  
**biq** *f* ~ 1 sound of boiling water. 2 laughter. ~**a yekî bûn/bûn** ~**a yekî** *vi* burst into laughter.  
**bi qasî** *adv* as...as, by the amount of. **Ez ~ te drêj im.** I am as tall as you.  
**bir** *m* 1 part. 2 crowd. 3 shallow place in rivers.  
**bir** *m* eyebrow.  
**birâ<sup>1</sup>** *m* brother. ~**tî** *f* brotherhood; close friendship.  
**birâ<sup>2</sup>** *see* **bila**.  
**birâ<sup>3</sup>** *see* **bi rastî**.  
**birah** *f* atmosphere.  
**birakuj** *n, adj* fratricide, fratricidal. ~**î** *f* fratricide.  
**birandin** (**bibirîne**) *vt* extirpate, eradicate, wipe out, destroy.  
**birandox<sup>1</sup>** *adj* stubborn.  
**birandox<sup>2</sup>** *n* agricultural labourer, harvester, reaper.

- bi rastî** *adv* truly, really, actually, in fact.  
**bi raştin (bibirêje)** *vt* fry, roast.  
**bi raştî** *adj* fried, roasted.  
**biraza** *see* **birazê**.  
**birazava** *m* bridegroom's best man.  
**birazê, birazî** *n* nephew, niece (brother's).  
**birbir** *f* uproar. ~ **a yekî bûn/kirin** ~ be uproarious, make a big fuss.  
**birc** *f* 1 tower, bastion. 2 castle, fortress.  
**birçî** *adj* hungry. ~ **bûn** *vi* be/get hungry.  
**~yê tiştêkî bûn** *vi* hunger for sth.  
**birçîn** *f* hunger. **ji ~a mirin** *vi* starve.  
**grewa ~ê** hunger-strike.  
**birçîtî** *f* hunger.  
**bi reh** *adj* 1 muscle-bound, muscular. 2 strong.  
**bi rek** *f* saw. ~ **kirin** *vt* saw.  
**bi reser** *f* gram object.  
**bi rewş** *adj* 1 splendid. 2 shining.  
**bi rê kirin** *vt* send; see (sb) off.  
**birêvebir** *n, adj* (the) executive.  
**birêvebirin** *f* execution, carrying out. **bi rê ve birin** *vt* carry out, manage, execute.  
**birêveçûn** *f* walk. **bi rê ve çûn** *vi* walk.  
**birêz** *adj* orderly, tidy.  
**birêz** *see* **berêz**.  
**birh<sup>1</sup>** *f* power, strength. ~ **a avê** power or amount of running water.  
**birh<sup>2</sup>** *see* **birî**.  
**birhan** *see* **delîl**.  
**birik** *adj* nervous; stubborn.  
**birin (bibe)** *vt* take, take away, carry off, lead (to a result or a place). ~ **ser** *vt* attack. ~ **serî** *vt* complete, achieve. **bi xwe re/digel xwe** ~ *vi* take with (os).  
**birinc<sup>1</sup>** *f* rice.  
**birinc<sup>2</sup>** *m* brass.  
**birinceştir** *f* a rice pudding.  
**birincok** *m* gauze, tulle.  
**birîng** *f* shears, scissors.  
**birîni** *f, adj* final.  
**biriqandin (bibiriqîne)** *vt* polish, burnish.  
**biriqîn (bibiriqe)** *vi* shine.  
**bi raştin** *see* **bi raştin**.  
**birî** *m* eyebrow.  
**birîn (bibire)** *vt* 1 cut, cut off, cut down (a tree). 2 wound by cutting. 3 clip, shear. 4 hinder, block, stop.  
**birîn** *f* 1 wound, injury. 2 pain, wound, hurt, sorrow, injury (of feeling or heart).  
**Dilê wî bi~ e.** His heart is heavy with sorrow (of love, etc.). ~ **bûn** *vi* be wounded, be injured. ~ **kirin** *vt* hurt, injure.  
**birîndar** *adj, n* wounded, injured; wounded or injured person. **Wan ~ rakirin nexweşxanê.** They took the injured people to the hospital. ~ **bûn** *vi* be injured/wounded. ~ **kirin** *vt* hurt, injure.  
**birînpêç** *n* dresser, person who dresses wounds. **birîn pêçandin** *vt* dress (a wound).  
**birjandin** *vt* cauterize, broil.  
**birjank** *see* **bijank**.  
**birk** *f* pool, swimming pool.  
**birmut** *f* snuff.  
**birsi** *see* **birçî**.  
**bi ro, biroj** *adv* daytime, in or on daytime, by day, during the day.  
**bi roş** *see* **beroş**.  
**birû** *see* **birî**.  
**birûsk** *f* lightning.  
**birûske** *f* telegram.  
**biryar** *f* decision. ~ **dan** *vt* decide, make a decision, make up one's mind. ~ **girtin/stendin** *vt* decide (to), make a decision.  
**biryardar** *adj, n* resolute, determined; decision-maker. ~ **î** *f* resolution, determination; decision-making.  
**biryarname** *f* decree, ordinance.  
**bis** *f* a little while, moment, instant. ~ **kekê/kê/kî** for a little while. **Ez ê ~kê**  
**bisekinim** I will stop (wait) for a little while.  
**bisam** *f* 1 particle. 2 parcel (of land).  
**bisemt** *adj* suitable.  
**biserhatî** *f* event, experience; adventure.  
**biserketin** *f* win, achievement, accomplishment, success. **bi ser ketin** *vi* win, achieve, accomplish, succeed in.  
**biserûber** *adj* tidy, well-organized, orderly. ~ **î** *f* orderliness, tidiness.  
**bi ser ve çûn** *vi* call in on, step by (to see sb), drop in on (sb).  
**biservehatî** *adj* perfect, harmonious, regular.  
**biserxwe** *adj* independent. ~ **bûn** *f* independence. **bi serê xwe bûn** *vi* be independent. ~ **tî/yî** *f* independence.  
**bisêlak** *adj* sandy.  
**bisk<sup>1</sup>** *m* lock, lock of hair falling over side of face.

**bisk<sup>2</sup>** *see* **bîsk**.  
**bisnar** *see* **bizmar**.  
**bist** *see* **bis**.  
**bi sûd** *adj* useful.  
**bi şadî** *adv* gladly, happily.  
**bişaftin** *see* **bişavtin**.  
**bi şahî** *adv* with pleasure, gladly, happily.  
**bişare** *f* present, gift.  
**bişavtin (bibişêve)** *vt* 1 melt, dissolve. 2 assimilate.  
**bişekir** *adj* sugared, with sugar.  
**bişev** *adj,adv* by night, at night.  
**bişewat** *adj* 1 touching, moving. 2 biting, harsh.  
**bişik** *adj* suspicious, doubtful. **bi şik** *adv* suspiciously, doubtfully.  
**bişîr** *adj* milky, with milk.  
**bişkafin** *see* **bişkuvandin**.  
**bişkifin** *see* **bişkuvîn**.  
**bişkivîn** *see* **bişkuvîn**.  
**bişkivtin** *see* **bişkuvîn**.  
**biško** *see* **bişkok**.  
**biškoj** *see* **bişkok**.  
**biškojk** *see* **bişkok**.  
**bişkok** *f* 1 bud (of a plant). 2 button. 2 electric switch.  
**biškoşk** *see* **bişkok**.  
**bişkul** *m* droppings of goats and sheep.  
**bişkuvandin (bibişkuvîne)** *vt* unstitch, unravel.  
**bişkuvî** *adj* unstitched, unravelled.  
**bişkuvîn (bibişkuve)** *vi* 1 be unstitched or unraveled. 2 (a flower) open.  
**bitebat** *adj* patient. **bi tebat** *adv* patiently.  
**bi tena xwe** *see* **bi tenê**.  
**bi tenê** *adj,adv* alone, only, by os. **Ez ~ hûm**. I was alone.  
**bi tevayî** *adv* altogether; generally.  
**bi texmînî** *adv* roughly, approximately.  
**bi têkrayî** *adj* by mutual agreement.  
**biñil** *f* bottle.  
**biñir** *adj* insolent, arrogant, haughty.  
**bi tundî** *adv* resolutely, strongly.  
**biv** *int*. addressed to a child Don't! **Biv e!** It's hot/dangerous! It will hurt!  
**bi vacayî** *adv* on the contrary.  
**bivaştin (bibivêşe)** *vt* dissolve.  
**bivêje** *n* chatter-box.  
**bivê nevē** *adv* perforce, necessarily, inevitably. **bivênevêyî** *f* necessity, inevitability.

**bivir** *m* ax, axe.  
**biwartin** *see* **bihartin**.  
**biwêj** *f* idiom, term. **~î** *adj* idiomatic.  
**biwîk** *see* **bûk**.  
**bi xemgînî** *adv* sadly.  
**bixêrî** *see* **pixêrî**.  
**bixêrîg** *see* **pixêrî**.  
**bixêrûber** *adj* fruitful, productive.  
**bixîret** *adj* zealous.  
**bixur** *f* incense. **~dank** *f* censor.  
**bi xwe** *adv* oneself, by oneself, personally. **Ez ê bi xwe bipirsim**. I will personally ask.  
**bi xwe ber** *adv* by oneself, oneself; automatically.  
**Bi Xwedê!** I swear by God.  
**bixwedî** *adj* owned, engaged. **bi xwedî kirin** *vt* 1 bring up (a child). 2 feed, fatten (an animal).  
**bixwê** *adj* salty, salted.  
**biyaban** *see* **beyaban**.  
**biyanî** *adj,n* strange, foreign; stranger, foreigner.  
**biyok** *f* quince.  
**bizaftin** *see* **bizaftin**.  
**bizandin (bibizîne)** *vt* scare sb out of their wits. **Pisîkê ew bizand**. The cat scared her out of her wits.  
**bi zaneyî** *adv* 1 wisely, cleverly. 2 *see* **bizankî**.  
**bizankî** *adv* intentionally, knowingly, on purpose. **Wî ew ~ avêt**. He threw it on purpose.  
**bizarî:** **~ (yekî) kirin** *vt* imitate, mimic.  
**bizav<sup>1</sup>** *adj* active, busy, moving.  
**bizav<sup>2</sup>** *f* 1 motion, movement. 2 revolution.  
**bizavtin** *vt* 1 move, cause (sb/sth) to move. 2 take (to), lead (to); send (to)  
**bizdandin** *see* **bizandin**.  
**bizdîn** *see* **bizîn**.  
**bizdonek** *see* **bizonek**.  
**bizêw** *adj* moving.  
**bizin** *f* goat, *zool* *Capra hircus*. **~doş** *n* person milking goats.



**bizir** *m* 1 linseed oil. 2 flaxseed. 3 seed (of flowers).  
**bizivîn (bibizêve)** *vi* move, move slightly.  
**bizî** *see* **bizû**.  
**bizîn (bibize)** *vi* be scared out of one's wits.  
**bizm** *n* bit (of a bridle).  
**bizmar** *m* nail. ~ **kirin** *vt* nail. ~ **kuşan** *vt* nail, drive a nail in.  
**bizmare** *n* corn.  
**bizmarî** *adj* cuneiform. **nivîsa** ~ cuneiform writing.  
**bizmik** *m* wooden stick (put in lamb's mouth to prevent them from suckling).  
**bizmilûg** *m* icicle (hanging from eaves).  
**bizmit** *f* discipline.  
**bizonek** *n,adj* coward, fearful (person). ~**tî** *f* timidity, cowardice, fearfulness.  
**bi zor(ê)** *adv* 1 hardly, with difficulty. 2 forcibly, by force.  
**bizot** *m* 1 burning wooden stick, torch. 2 charcoal.  
**bizrik** *see* **pizik**.  
**bizut** *see* **bizot**.  
**bizû** *f* elm, *bot* Ulmus.  
**bî<sup>1</sup>** *adj* widowed. **jin** ~ *f* widow. ~**tî** *f* widowhood.  
**bî<sup>2</sup>** *f* willow, *bot* Salix.  
**bîber** *f* pepper.  
**bîberîye** *f* rosemary.  
**bîbik** *f* pupil (of the eye).  
**bîbil** *see* **bîbik**.  
**bîbîmeto** *n* parrot.  
**bîbok** *see* **bîbik**.  
**bîbûn** *see* **beybûn**.  
**bîdarî** *see* **hişyarî**.  
**bîh** *see* **bîhok**.  
**bîhn** *f* 1 smell, scent, odour. 2 breath. 3 moment. ~**a xwe dan/vekirin** *vt* rest, relax. ~**a xwe fireh kirin** be patient, take it easy. ~**a xwe fireh bike**. Take it easy. ~**(a tişteki) stendin** *vt* get an inkling of, get wind of. ~**(a yekî) teng kirin** *vt* bore, annoy sb. ~ **berdan** *vt* breathe out, exhale. ~**(a yekî) çikîn** not to be able to breathe, get out of breath. ~ **kirin** *vt* smell. ~ **jê haşin** smell, have a smell; stink, have a bad smell. ~ **pê ketin** 1 smell rotten or putrid, stink. 2 become apparent (sth bad). ~ **stendin** *vt* breathe

in, inhale. ~ **stendin û berdan** *vt* breathe.  
**bîhnagîn** *f* stink, horror smell.  
**bîhndar** *adj* smelling, fragrant, perfumed, odorous.  
**bîhnfireh** *adj* peaceful, patient, tolerant.  
**bîhnişk** *see* **bawîşk**.  
**bîhnok<sup>1</sup>** *f* comma.  
**bîhnok<sup>2</sup>** *f* odour, scent.  
**bîhnpakî** *f* virtue.  
**bîhnteng** *adj* nervous, irritable. ~**tî** *f* 1 boredom, anguish. 2 anger, irritation, bad temper.  
**bîhnûnî** *see* **bîhnûnî**.  
**bîhnvedan** *f* respiration.  
**bîhnweş** *f* perfume, fragrance.  
**bîhok** *f* quince.  
**bîkar** *f* plane (carpenter's), grater (of food).  
**bîkr** *see* **keçanî**.  
**bîlad** *see* **welaş**.  
**bîlcumle** *A* *see* **hemî**.  
**bîkul** *see* **hemî**.  
**bîm** *see* **tîrs**.  
**bîmar** *P* *see* **nexweş**.  
**bîn** *see* **bîhn**.  
**bînagîn** *see* **bîhnagîn**.  
**bînahî** *f* sight.  
**bînewa** *P* *adj* miserable, very poor; helpless.  
**bînok** *see* **bîhnok**.  
**bîr<sup>1</sup>** *f* well, pit, shaft (mine). ~ **kolan(din)** *vt* dig a well, dig a pit.  
**bîr<sup>2</sup>** *f* 1 memory. 2 conscience. 3 mind. ~ **birin** *vt* occur to sb, be clever enough what to do, understand, come to one's memory. ~ **bûn** *vi* remember, occur to sb. **(ji) ~ bûn** *vi* be forgotten. **(ji) ~ kirin** *vt* forget. **anîn ~ a yekî** *vt* remind (sb). **anîn ~ a xwe** *vt* consider, think of, recall. **(ji) ~ (a yekî) çûn** *vi* forget.  
**bîran** *see* **bîranîn**.  
**bîranî** *f* memorandum, note, record.  
**bîranîn** *f* memory, remembrance, memoirs. **(bi) bîr anîn** *vt* remind, recall, remember.  
**bîrawend** *adj* memorable.  
**bîrawer** *adj* memorable.  
**bîrbîr** *n,adj* thinker, intellectual, philosopher; discretionary, wise, wide-awake, aware.  
**bîrdar** *adj* unforgettable, memorable. ~**tî** *f* monument.

**bîrewer** *n* intellectual, enlightened person.  
**bîrhaftî** *f* remembrance.  
**bîrînî** *f* (a) yearning, (a) longing.  
**bîrjiyan** *adj* memorable, unforgettable.  
**bîrmaye** *adj* unforgettable, memorable.  
**bîrmayî** *f* remembrance.  
**bîrname** *f* memoir, personal records of events.  
**bîrok** *f* memory.  
**bîrov** *f* ~a çavan trahoma.  
**bîrove** *f* psoriasis.  
**bîrsar** *adj* forgetful. ~î *f* forgetfulness.  
**bîrsayî** *f* logic.  
**bîr û bawerî** *f* belief, one's general philosophy of life.  
**bîr û ray** *f* opinion. ~a giştî public opinion.  
**bîrvema** *adj* noteworthy, outstanding.  
**bîs<sup>1</sup>** *see* bis.  
**bîs<sup>2</sup>** *f* secret.  
**bîsk** *f* a little while, moment, instant. ~ê *adv* for a little while. ~ekê *adv* for a little while. Ew ê ~eke din were. He will come soon.  
**bîst<sup>1</sup>** *see* bist.  
**bîst<sup>2</sup>** *m, adj* twenty.  
**bîstan** *m* melon field, melon patch, cucumber patch.  
**bîstan, bîstem, bîstemîn** *adj* twentieth.  
**bîstîn** *see* bihistîn.  
**bîşe** *P* *see* mêşe.  
**bîşeng** *f* weeping willow, *bot* Salix babylonica.  
**bîtik** *see* bûk, bûkik.  
**bîyok** *see* bihok.  
**bîz, bîzê, bîzî:** bîzê yekî anîn *vt* anger, make (sb) tense and irritable. bîzê yekî haftin *vi* be irritated (by an action or person).  
**bîzî kirin** *vt* dislike, avoid.  
**bjîjk** *see* bijîşk.  
**blêç** *f* thunderbolt, flash of lightning; lightning.  
**blûr** *see* bilûr.  
**bo<sup>1</sup>** *prep, conj* for. **ji** ~ for. **ji** ~ min. for me. **ji** ~ çi? why?  
**bo<sup>2</sup>** *prep* to.  
**bo<sup>3</sup>** *see* bihn.  
**bobelaţ** *f* disaster, catastrophe.  
**bobelîsk** *see* babelîsk.  
**boblaţ** *see* bobelaţ.  
**boç** *f* tail.  
**boçik<sup>1</sup>** *f* stem, stalk (of fruit). ~ dan xwe

*vt* hop around.  
**boçik<sup>2</sup>** *f* tail.  
**bom** *adj* stupid. ~tî *f* stupidity.  
**bombe** *f* bomb. ~ avêtin *vt* bomb. ~ bûn *vi* be bombed. ~ kirin *vt* bomb.  
**bombeavêj** *f* bomber.  
**bombebaran** *f* bombardment. **bombe barandin** *vt* bomb, bombard, attack with bombs. ~ kirin *vt* bombard.  
**bombeparêz** *adj, f* bomb-proof; bomb-proof shelter.  
**bona** *prep, conj* for. **ji** ~ for, for one's sake. ~ **ku** for, because. ~ **vê yekê** this is why, therefore.  
**bong** *adj* boastful. ~î *f* boast. **bi** ~î *adv* boastfully.  
**boqil** *anat* calf.  
**bor** *adj* dark; red; red-haired.  
**borandek** *f* transmitter.  
**borandin (biborîne)** *vt* **1** pass (sth), pass (sth) through (sth). **2** transmit.  
**boranî** *f* a Krd meal.  
**boraq** *f* sacrifice.  
**bore** *n* wild boar, *zool* Sus scrofa.  
**borî<sup>1</sup>** *f* the past. ~ya berdest *gram* past continuous (tense). ~ya çîrokî *past* perfect (tense). ~ya dûdar *present* perfect (tense). ~ya têdayî *simple* past (tense).  
**borî<sup>2</sup>** *f* pipe, tube, trumpet. **borîya ostakî** *f* Eustachian tube.  
**borî<sup>3</sup>** *adj* last, past. **meha** ~ last month.  
**borîn (bibore)** *vi* **1** pass, pass by, cross. **2** (li yekî) ~ forgive, excuse.  
**bose** *f* trap.  
**bost** *see* bihust.  
**bostan** *see* bîstan.  
**boş** *adj* plentiful, abundant. ~ bûn *vi* be/ become abundant. ~ahî *f* plenty, abundance; crowd (of people).  
**box** *see* boxe.  
**boxçe** *f* bundle.  
**boxçik** *f* bundle.  
**boxe** *m* bull.  
**boxtan** *see* buxtan.  
**boyax** *f* paint, dye. ~ kirin *vt* paint, dye, colour.  
**boz** *adj* dapple-grey, gray, grey.  
**bra** *see* bira.  
**brakuj** *see* birakuj.  
**brandin** *see* birandin.



bradox *see* biradox.  
 braştin *see* biraştin.  
 braştî *see* biraştî.  
 brazava *see* birazava.  
 brazî *see* birazî.  
 brîn *see* birîn.  
 brîn *see* birîn.  
 brîndar *see* birîndar.  
 brînpêç *see* birînpêç.  
 bronş *f anat* bronchus. ~ik *f* bronchile.  
 brû *see* birî.  
 brûsk *see* birûsk.  
 buha *adj,m* expensive; price, value, expense. ~bûn *vi* increase in price. ~kirin *vi* increase the price.  
 buhagiran *adj* valuable; expensive.  
 buhartin *see* bihurtin.  
 buhayî *f* expensiveness, inflation.  
 buhar *f* spring.  
 buhêrandin *see* bihurandin.  
 buhêrk *f gram* past tense.  
 buhtan *see* buxtan.  
 buhurandin *see* bihurandin.  
 buhurîn *see* bihurtin.  
 buhusî *see* bihusî.  
 bukam *see* lal.  
 burc *see* birc.  
 burî *see* birî.  
 buru *see* birî.  
 burxe *f* screw.  
 buşkuvandin *see* bişkuvandin.

buşkuvîn *see* bişkuvîn.  
 buxçe<sup>1</sup> *f* flower garden.  
 buxçe<sup>2</sup> *f* parcel.  
 buxçik *f* small parcel.  
 buxtan *f* false accusation, slander. ~kirin *vt* slander. ~kar *n* slanderer.  
 bû *see* bîhn.  
 bûjen *n* material, supplies, equipment.  
 bûk<sup>1</sup> *f* 1 bride, daughter in law. 2 doll.  
 bûk<sup>2</sup> *sty* on the eyelid.  
 bûk<sup>3</sup> *central part* of a watermelon.  
 bûkanî *f* poppy.  
 bûkik *f* 1 poppy, bot paver rhoeas. 2 bud (of a flower). 3 *see* bûk<sup>1</sup> 2, bûk<sup>2</sup>.  
 bûknefsok *n* redstart, brantail, zool Phoenicura phoenicura.  
 bûl *adj* humpbacked, hunchbacked. ~ik *f* hump.  
 bûm *n* owl.  
 bûn (bibe)<sup>1</sup> *vi* 1 be. 2 become. 3 happen.  
 bûn (bibe)<sup>2</sup> *vi* ripen.  
 bûrî *see* borî.  
 bûsaî *n* harness. ~kirin *vt* harness.  
 bûse *see* P maç.  
 bûte *see* şuşe.  
 bûyer *f* 1 event, occurrence. 2 incident. 3 phenomenon.  
 bûyin<sup>1</sup> *f* birth.  
 bûyin<sup>2</sup> *see* bûn.  
 bûyîn *see* bûn.  
 BZ *see* Berî Zayînê.



c f the 3rd letter of the Kurdish alphabet.

ca<sup>1</sup> see dê.

ca<sup>2</sup> see cih.

ca<sup>3</sup> see ka<sup>3</sup>.

**cab** *f* 1 answer, reply. 2 refusal. ~ **dan** *vt* 1 answer, reply. 2 reject, refuse. **Wî ~a min da** He refused me. ~ **stendin** *vt* 1 be replied, be answered. 2 get word of, hear from, hear about. ~ **a xêrê** *f* good news.

**cabdar**<sup>1</sup> *adj* good at repartee.

**cabdar**<sup>2</sup> *adj* responsible. ~ **î** *f* responsibility.

**cacim** see **carcim**.

**caciq** *f* cold soup made of yoghurt, garlic and chopped cucumber.

**cacir** *f* a sweet made of walnut and honey.

**cacira** see **cacir**.

**cade** *f* A street.

**cadû** *f* witch.

**cadûbaz** *adj* bewitching, shrewish. ~ **î** *f* shrewishness.

**cadûkar** *f* witch, hag. ~ **î** *f* witchcraft, shrewishness.

**cahab** see **cab**.

**cahil**<sup>1</sup> *adj* ignorant; illiterate, uneducated.

**cahil**<sup>2</sup> *m* young, unexperienced boy.

**cahş** *n* 1 foal (of a donkey). 2 traitor.

**cahşik** see **cahş**.

**cam** *f, adj* glass; of glass.

**cambaz**<sup>1</sup> *n* acrobat, rope dancer. ~ **î** *f* acrobatics.

**cambaz**<sup>2</sup> *adj* tricky. ~ **î** *f* trick.

**cambir** *f* glass-cutter.

**camêr** *adj* 1 gentlemanly, generous. 2 brave. *n* 1 gentleman. 2 brave man. ~ **(t)î** *f* 1 generosity. 2 bravery.

**camî** *f* A mosque.

**camûs** *n* water buffalo, *zool* Bubalos.

**can**<sup>1</sup> *m* 1 soul. 2 body. ~ **dan** *vt* die. ~ **(ê xwe) di ber (yekî/tiştêkî) de dan** *vt* sacrifice os to.

**can**<sup>2</sup> see **ciwan**.

**cana, canan** *P n* beloved, lover.

**canbaz** see **cambaz**.

**canberî** *n* shrimp, *zool* Crago vulgaris.

**canega** *m* bull-calf.

**canfeza** *adj* nimble, agile, swift.

**canfida** see **canfida**.

**canfida** *adj* self-sacrificing. ~ **tî** *f* self-

sacrifice.

**cange** *m* bull-calf.

**cangiran** *adj* supine, indolent, lazy. ~ **î** *f* sluggishness, lethargy, laziness.

**cangorî** *n* martyr. ~ **tî** *f* martyrdom.

**cangudaz** *adj P* heart-rending, bitter.

**canib** *A* see **alî**.

**canî(k)** *n* colt, filly, foal (of a horse).

**canpol** *m* unbleached muslin.

**canelas** *n* lifeguard, lifesaver.

**canxiraş** *adj* atrocious.

**canzer** *adj* unhealthy.

**car** *f* time, occasion. ~ **a berê/~a di(n)**

last time. ~ **an/~inan** sometimes. ~ **în**

*adj* occasional. ~ **di(n)** once more, again.

~ **ek din** again, next time. ~ **ekê** once.

~ **inan** sometimes. **bi ~ekê/kê** all at once.

**gelek** ~ **(an)** often, many times. **her ~**

every time, always. **her ~a ku** every

time, each time. **pirî~,pirê~an** often,

many times. **tu~(î)** never. **yek~** at once;

too much, excessively.

**carcim** *f* a pileless carpet.

**caris** *adj* shrewish. ~ **î** *f* shrewishness. ~ **î**

**kirin** *vt* behave shrewishly.

**cariz** see **caris**.

**carizî** see **carisî**.

**carî** *f* multiplication sign.

**caş** see **cahş**.

**caşirî** *n* 1 tyhme, *bot* Thymus vulgaris. 2 marjoram.

**cav** see **cab**.

**cavdar** see **cabdar**.

**caw** *m* cotton fabric, fabric. ~ **bir** *f* scissors.

**cawaz** *adj* different. ~ **î** *f* difference.

**cax** *f* grating, balustrade, stair railing.

**cayîz** *adj* A religiously permissible; proper, acceptable.

**cazibe** *A f* charm; attractiveness; attraction.

**cazû** *f* witch.

**ce** see **ceh**.

**cebar** *n* bonesetter.

**cebarî**<sup>1</sup> *f* bonesetting.

**cebarî**<sup>2</sup> *f* tragacanth, *bot* Astragalus.

**çebeş** *m* watermelon.

**cebhet** see **enî**.

**cebiş** *f* small basket.

**cebilxane** *f* munitions.

**cebirandin (bicebirîne)** *vt* make a bone knit.

**cebirîn (bicebire)** *vi* (a broken bone) knit.  
**cebirxane** *see* **cebilxane**.  
**cebin** *A see* **enî**.  
**cebt** *n* root of a tree (used to dye leathers).  
**ced** *m* *A* grandfather, forefather.  
**cedandin (bicedîne)** *vt* carry out, execute.  
**cedek** *see* **cedek**.  
**cedel** *see* **minaqeşe**.  
**cedîd** *A see* **nû**.  
**ceger** *f anat* ~**a reş** liver. ~**a spî** lungs.  
 ~**mend** *adj* brave.  
**ceh** *m* barley, *bot* *Hordeum murinum*.

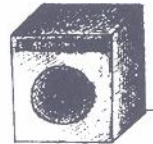


**cehd** *f A* effort; determination, resolution. ~  
**kirin** *vt* work hard (for sth), struggle.  
**cehenem** *A see* **dojeh**.  
**ceherî** *f* parsley.  
**cehik** *m* cucumber.  
**cehnî** *see* **canî**.  
**cehş** *see* **cahş**.  
**cehtirî** *n* 1 thyme, *bot* *Thymus vulgaris*.  
 2 marjoram.  
**cehzeran** *f astr* the Twins, Gemini.  
**cej** *see* **cejn**.  
**cejn** *f* 1 feast, Bairam, national holiday.  
 2 festival, festivity. **C~a Newrozê** Krd  
 New Year: 21st March. **C~a Qurbanê**  
 the Feast of Sacrifice (for all Muslims).  
**C~a Rojîyê** the three-day feast at the  
 end of Ramadan (for all Muslims). **C~a**  
**Serê Salê** New Year Feast. **C~a te**  
**pîroz be!** Have a happy **cejn!** ~**bûyin**  
*f* birthday party.  
**cela** *see* **ronî**.  
**celad** *n A* executioner.  
**celadet** *see* **mêrxasî**.  
**celagî** *f* grape molasses.  
**celal** *see* **mezinahî**.  
**celeb** *m* grade, sort.  
**celew<sup>1</sup>** *m* bit; rein.  
**celew<sup>2</sup>** *adj* magnificent, splendid.  
**celî:** ~ **bûn** *vi* be exiled. ~**kirin** *f* exile,  
 exiling. ~ **kirin** *vt* exile.  
**celxe** *m* fork.  
**cem** *m* presence, the place near sb or sth.

**li** ~ *prep* near, with.  
**Lawik li ~ dêya xwe ye.** The boy is with  
 his mother.  
**cema** *A see* **cimet**.  
**cemaet** *see* **cimet**.  
**cemat** *see* **cemed**.  
**cemaze** *see* **deve**.  
**cemciqandin (bicemciqîne)** *vt* stir, mix  
 (liquid).  
**cemed** *f* ice, frost. ~ **girtin** *vt* freeze, be  
 frozen. ~**ank** *f* freezing compartment.  
**cemidandin (bicemidîne)** *vt* 1 freeze. 2 cool.  
**cemidî** *rgd* cold.  
**cemidîn (bicemide)** *vi* 1 freeze. 2 feel  
 very cold. 3 cool, get cold.  
**cemitîn** *see* **cemidîn**.  
**cemî** *see* **hemî**.  
**cemre** *n* ember.  
**cemser** *n* pole.  
**cenah** *see* **bask**.  
**cenan<sup>1</sup>** *see* **dil**.  
**cenan<sup>2</sup>** *n* lessee.  
**cenawir** *adj, n* fierce, wild; dangerous  
 wild animal, monster.  
**cenbelî** *f* species of tobacco.  
**cencere** *see* **cercere**.  
**cedek** *m* 1 body. 2 corpse, body.  
**cedere** *f* press, pressing machine.  
**cendirme** *m* *Fr* gendarme.  
**ceng** *f* war, fight. ~ **kirin** *vt* fight. ~**awer**  
*adj, n* heroic; fighter, warrior. ~**awerî** *f*  
 heroism.  
**ceniqandin (biceniqîne)** *vt* startle.  
**ceniqîn (biceniqe)** *vi* be startled.  
**cengkeştî** *f* warship.  
**cer<sup>1</sup>** *m* earthenware water jug.  
**cer<sup>2</sup>** *f* screw. ~**bader** *f* screwdriver.  
**cercere** *f* thresher (with cylindrical  
 wheels pulled by animals).  
**cerd** *f* 1 attack, offense. ~ **kirin** *vt* attack.  
 2 *mil* detachment; band (of rebels, etc.).  
**ceres** *A see* **zengil**.  
**cerg** *f* liver.  
**cergebez<sup>1</sup>** *adj* bloody; sorrowful. *n* grilled  
 liver.  
**cergebez<sup>2</sup>** *f* a Krd dance.  
**cerh** *A see* **birîn**.  
**ceribandin (biceribîne)** *vt* try, test. **xwe**  
 ~ *vt* try os.

**ceribîn (biceribe)** *vi* be tried.  
**ceribok** *f* test, examination.  
**ceryan** *f* A 1 current, flow. 2 electricity.  
**ces** *f* plaster.  
**cessas** *n* P spy.  
**ceş** *see* caşş.  
**cevîndok** *n* beggar. ~**tî** *f* begging. ~**tî** **kirin** *vt* beg.  
**cew<sup>1</sup>** *f* scissors, shears. ~ **kirin** *vt* shear.  
**cew<sup>2</sup>** *m* air, weather.  
**cewahir** *m* A jewel.  
**cewab** *A* *see* bersîv.  
**cewdik** *m* animal skin used as a water-container.  
**cewr<sup>1</sup>** *n* young dog, pup.  
**cewr<sup>2</sup>** *f* cruelty; oppression; torment.  
**cewrik** *n* young dog, pup.  
**cewşen<sup>1</sup>** *see* şer.  
**cewşen<sup>2</sup>** *see* zirx.  
**cewr û cefa** *f* torture, torment; cruelty.  
**ceza** *f* A punishment, penalty. ~ **bûn** *vi* be punished. ~ **dan/kirin** *vt* punish. ~ **xwarin** *vi* be punished. ~ **diravîn** *f* fine.  
**cezû** *m* fleece.  
**cezwe** *m* long-handled pot for making coffee.  
**cê** *see* cihê.  
**cêjn** *see* cejn.  
**cêndik** *see* cênîk.  
**cênîk** *f* anat 1 sideburns. 2 temple.  
**cêr** *n* 1 *see* cer. 2 small part, little amount.  
**cêrî** *f* female slave.  
**cêwî** *adj*, *n* twinned, having a twin; twin.  
**cêwik** *see* cêwî.  
**cêz<sup>1</sup>** *f* grain after willowing; pile, heap. ~ **kirin** *vt* heap up, pile up.  
**cêz<sup>2</sup>** *see* cihîz.  
**cida** *see* cuda.  
**cift** *P* *see* cot.  
**cih** *m* place, spot, position, location. ~ **dan** *vt* give (sb) a seat; put, place, set or fit (sth) in a place. ~ **guhertin** *vt* change (one's) place or seat, move. ~ (**ê tiştêkî/ yekî**) **girtin** *vt* stand in for, be replaced. ~ **ê xwe girtin** *vt* take a seat, take one's place. ~ **girtin/bi** ~ **bûn** *vi* settle, get lodged in, settle in. ~ (**li yekî**) **teng kirin** *vt* put pressure on sb. **bi** ~ **kirin** *vt* place, lodge, situate. **di** ~ **de** right away, immediately, well-timed. **li** ~ **ê** instead of, in the place of. **tê de bi** ~ **bûn** *vi* be contained.

**cihderk** *f* starting point, point of departure; fountain head, source.  
**ciher** *m* nosebag, feed bag.  
**cihê** *adj* separate, apart, different, exceptional. ~ **bûn** *vi* part, separate. ~ **kirin** *vt* part, separate (sb) from. ~ ~ *adv* separately, one by one. ~ **ku** *prep* instead of.  
**cihêbûnî** *f* loneliness; separation.  
**cihêtnima** *f* compass (device).  
**cihêtî** *f* separation, difference.  
**cihêxwaz** *n* separatist. ~ **î** *f* separatism.  
**cihêz** *see* cihîz.  
**cihgîr** *adj* spare, reserved. *n* reserve, substitute, representative.  
**cihgirtî** *adj* settled, placed.  
**cihimandin (bicihimîne)** *vt* kill (used contemptuously).  
**cihimî** *adj* dead.  
**cihimîn (bicihime)** *vi* die (used contemptuously).  
**cihîz** *m* trousseau.  
**cihkî** *adj* local.  
**cihok** *see* co.  
**ciht** *see* cot.  
**Cihû** *n, adj* Jew; Jewish.  
**Cihûd** *see* Cihû.  
**cihwar** *see* ciwar.  
**cil<sup>1</sup>** *m* dress, clothes. ~ **jê kirin** *vt* undress (sb). ~ **lê kirin** *vt* dress, clothe (sb). ~ (**ên xwe**) **ji xwe kirin** *vt* undress, take off one's clothes. ~ (**ên xwe**) **li xwe kirin** *vt* dress os, put on clothes. ~ **şuştin** *vt* wash clothes, do the laundry. ~ **wergirtin** *vt* dress os., put on clothes.  
**cil<sup>2</sup>** *f* pack-saddle.  
**cil<sup>3</sup>** *m* bed. ~ **danîn** *vt* make up a bed, prepare a bed. **keştin nav ~an** *vi* go to bed. **ji nav ~an derketin** *vi* get up.  
**cildank** *f* wardrobe.  
**cilfû** *see* lehî.  
**cils** *f* plaster, plaster stone, gypsum.  
**cilşo** *f* washing machine; washerperson.



**cilşogeh** *f* laundrette, washhouse.

**cimet, cimeet** *f* A congregation, meeting, gathering of people.  
**cin** *n* genie, demon. **~dar** *adj* haunted. **~lê xistîn** *vt* have a stroke, see a ghost.  
**cinabet** *adj* A ritually unclean.  
**cinan** *see* **cenan**.  
**cinaq** *m* wishbone.  
**cincilandin (bicincilîne)** *vt* purify.  
**cincilî** *adj* clear, crystal clear, pure.  
**cincilîn (bicincile)** *vi* get/become pure.  
**cindî<sup>1</sup>** *adj, n* very good, very beautiful; handsome young man.  
**cindî<sup>2</sup>** *n* A soldier, gendarme.  
**cinex** *see* **ço**.  
**cinet** *A see* **bihişt**.  
**cingal** *f* jungle.  
**ciniqandin (biciniqîne)** *vt* startle.  
**ciniqîn (bicinîqe)** *vi* start, make a sudden movement (from fear).  
**cins<sup>1</sup>** *m* A kind, sort, type. **~ ~** of various kinds, assorted.  
**cins<sup>2</sup>** *m* sex. **~î** *adj* sexual.  
**cinûn** *see* **dîhn, dîhnî**.  
**cinyaz** *m* corpse.  
**cîr<sup>1</sup>** *f* conversation. **~xweş** *adj* conversable, pleasant to talk with.  
**cîr<sup>2</sup>** *m* habit, temper.  
**cîrc** *n* rat.  
**cîrcîr** *f* noisy quarrel, squabble, shrillness. **kirin ~/bûn ~a yekî** have a noisy quarrel, squabble.  
**cîre** *see* **qurt**.  
**cîrm** *n* A penalty; guilt.  
**cîrn** *m* large stone mortar.  
**cîsn** *see* **cîns**.  
**cît** *see* **cut**.  
**cîvak** *f* society, community, social group. **~î** *adj* social. **~zan/zanistyar** sociologist. **~zanî/zanistî** *f* sociology.  
**civandin (bicivîne)** *vt* gather, collect, assemble. **xwe ~** tidy (os.) up, put os. together.  
**civank** *f* lecture, panel discussion. **~dan** *vt* give a lecture.  
**civanok** *f* anthology, collected works.  
**civat** *f* meeting, gathering; society, social group, community.  
**civîn<sup>1</sup>** *f* meeting. **~a gelemperî** congress. **~geh** *f* meeting room, assembly hall, meeting-house, meeting-place.

**civîn<sup>2</sup> (bicive)** *vi* meet, assemble, gather.  
**lê ~** *vi* throng, crowd round (sb), crowd round (sb in order to attack).  
**cîw** *see* **co**.  
**cîwan** *adj* young; handsome, beautiful. **~kirin** *vt* rejuvenate, beautify.  
**cîwanbext** *adj* generous. **~î** *f* generosity.  
**bi ~î** *adv* generously.  
**cîwanega** *m* bull-calf.  
**cîwanî** *f* youth; beauty.  
**cîwanmêr** *adj* courteous, polite and kind. **~ane** *adv* courteously, nobly.  
**cîxare** *f* *Sp* cigarette. **~kişandin** *vt* smoke. **~vexwarin** *vt* smoke.  
**cîxarekêş** *n* smoker.  
**cîxîz** *see* **cîxîz**.  
**cîxs** *see* **cîls**.  
**cîyawazî** *f* difference.  
**cîzdan** *m* **1** wallet. **2** official document in the shape of a booklet, identity booklet.  
**cî** *see* **cîh**.  
**cîderk** *see* **cîhderk**.  
**cîgeh** *f* **1** locality, place, spot. **2** house, dwelling, residence. **~î** *adj* local.  
**cîgir** *see* **cîhgir**.  
**cîh** *see* **cîh**.  
**cîhan** *f* A world. **~şimûlî** *adj* universal.  
**cîher** *n* addressee.  
**cîhê** *see* **cîhê**.  
**cîl** *f* cleaner, eraser.  
**cîla, cîle** *f* A shellac, lacquer, varnish; shoe polish.  
**cîlwa** *see* **ronî**.  
**cînan** *see* **bihişt**.  
**cînar** *see* **cîran**.  
**cînav** *m* *gram* pronoun. **~ên îşarkî** demonstrative pronouns. **~ên kesîn** personal pronouns.  
**cîp** *f* *Eng* jeep.  
**cîq<sup>1</sup>** *f* snowbird, snow bunting.  
**cîq<sup>2</sup>** *f* **~e~** squeal, squawk. **bûn ~e~a yekî** *vi* squeal, squawk. **kirin ~e~** squeal, squawk.  
**cîran** *n* neighbour. **~kî** *adj* neighbourly. **~î** *f* neighbourhood.  
**cîwar** *m* environment, neighbourhood; home, place to be inhabited.  
**cîwarî** *n* inhabitant. **~bûn** *vi* (for sb) settle in a place, inhabit.

**co** *f* canal, irrigation trench. ~**ya kezebê anat** common hepatic duct. ~**ya zirêv anat** cystic duct.  
**cobar** **1** stream; canal. **2** *see* **cober**.  
**cober** *n* sides of a canal.  
**cobir** *n* mole cricket, *zool* *Gryllotalpa vulgaris*.  
**cog,cogan** *m* stick.  
**coge** *see* **co**.  
**çok** *see* **co**.  
**col**<sup>1</sup> *f* chain. ~ **kirin** *vt* put in chains, fetter.  
**col**<sup>2</sup> *m* herd, flock.  
**colane** *f* swing, swinging cradle.  
**coleg** *n* sharecropper.  
**comerd** *adj* generous. ~**ane** *adv* generously. ~**î** *f* generosity. **bi** ~**î** *adv* generously.  
**conega** *see* **ciwanega**.  
**conî** *m* large stone mortar.  
**coş** *n,adj* boiling; enthusiasm. ~ **bûn** *vi* **1** boil. **2** get enthusiastic. ~ **hañin** *vi* boil. **Av** ~ **hañ**. The water is boiling.  
**cot**<sup>1</sup> *n,adj* pair, couple, double. ~**anî** in pairs, by pairs.  
**cot**<sup>2</sup> *m* cultivation, plough, plow. ~ **kirin** *vt* plough, cultivate. ~**kar** *n* ploughman, farmer, cultivator. ~**karî** *f* ploughing, farming, agriculture.  
**cotemenî** *f* agromony.  
**Coñmeh** *f* October.  
**coñyar** *see* **coñkar**.  
**coxîn** *f* threshing floor.  
**cozbûyî** *f* nutmeg tree, *bot* *Myristice fragrans*.  
**Cozerdan** *f* May.  
**cubar** *see* **cober**.  
**cubhet** *A* *see* **enî**.  
**cuda** *adj* different. ~ **bûn** *vi* become different, part, separate from. ~ **kirin** *vt*

change, part, separate. ~**tî/yeti** *f* difference. ~**xwaz** *n,adj* separatist. ~**xwazî** *f* separatism.  
**cuñî** *see* **ciñû**.  
**cuñt** *see* **cot**<sup>1</sup>.  
**cuñûd** *see* **ciñû**.  
**culbe** *f* common vetch, *bot* *Vicia sativa*.  
**culet** *see* **culhet**.  
**culhet** *m* courage.  
**culix** *f* turkey, *bot* *Meleagris gallopavo*.  
**cur**<sup>1</sup> *m* kind, sort, species, style.  
**cur**<sup>2</sup> *see* **qurt**.  
**curandin (bicurîne)** *vt* assort.  
**curbecur** *adj* various, assorted.  
**curm** *see* **cirm**.  
**curn** *f* drinking, watering trough; basin.  
**cut** *m* **1** name of a game in which player seeks to throw pointed stake so that it sticks in ground while knocking down those of opponents. **2** peg, short stake.  
**cuz** *A* *see* **perçe**.  
**cû** *see* **ciñû**.  
**cûbar, cûyebâr** *see* **newal**.  
**cûd** *see* **camêrî**.  
**cûda** *see* **cuda**.  
**cûdañî** *see* **cudañî**.  
**cûdaxwaz** *see* **cudaxwaz**.  
**cûn**<sup>1</sup> (**bicû**) *vt* chew.  
**cûn**<sup>2</sup> *adj* gray, grey.  
**cûn**<sup>3</sup> *f* buttercup, *bot* *Ranunculus*.  
**cûr**<sup>1</sup> *m* unripe grape.  
**cûr**<sup>2</sup> *see* **cur**.  
**cûrbecûr** *see* **curbecur**.  
**curm** *f* *A* crime, felony, offense.  
**cûñin (bicû)** *vt* chew.  
**cûze** *m* type.

**Ç**

ç the 4th letter of the Kurdish alphabet.

ça see çiya.

ça<sup>1</sup> see çay.

ça<sup>2</sup> see çawa.

çadır *f* P tent. ~geh *f* camp, camp(ing)-site. ~danîn *vi* pitch a tent.

çak *adj* good, beautiful. ~bûn *vi* get better, become better/beautiful. ~kirin *vi* improve; beautify. ~î *f* goodness, beauty.

çakbîn *adj* optimistic. ~î *f* optimism.

çakêt *m* Fr jacket (of a suit).

çakûç *m* hammer. ~kirin/lê xistin *vi* hammer.

çal *adj* speckled.

çal *f* pit, well, ditch. ~a gerdenê *f* hollow of the throat.

çalak *adj* quick, nimble, active, hard-working. ~î *f* quickness, nimbleness; activity.

çalav *f* well (of water).

çam *f* pine, bot Pinus.

çamêrkî *adv* sitting cross-legged. ~rûniştin/vedan *vi, vt* sit cross-legged.

çand *f* culture. ~a darengî material culture. ~a giyanî spiritual culture. ~a neteweyî national culture. ~î *adj* cultural.

çande see çand. ~yî see çandî.

çandin (biçîne) *vi* sow, plant, seed.

çandinî *m* sowing; agriculture.

çandinyar *adj* agrarian, agricultural.

çap *f* print. ~bûn *vi* be printed, be published. ~kirin *vi* print, publish. ~kirî *adj* printed.

Çapaxûr *f* A Kurdish city in Northern Kurdistan, Bingol.

çapberî *f* lithography.

çapderî *f* edition, publication.

çapemenî *adj* of or related to press.

çapgêrî *f* press.

çapxane *f* printing house, printing office.

çaq *m* leg.

çaqmaq,çaqmax see heste.

çaqrût *adj* shameless.

çar<sup>1</sup> *m, adj* four. ~an/em/emîn *adj* fourth.

çar<sup>2</sup> *f* sail, sheet (of a sailing boat).

Çar<sup>3</sup> *m* Tsar, Czar. ~î *f* Czardom, Tsardom.

çar<sup>4</sup> see çare.

çaralî *prep* all around, all sides, all directions.

çarçek *adj* heavily armed.

çarçeve see çarçîve.

çarçik *f* square.

çarçîfe,çarçîve,çarçove *f* frame.

çardar *f* 1 stretcher. 2 coffin.

çardax *f* arbour, pergola.

çarde see çardeh.

çardeh *m, adj* fourteen. ~an/em/emîn *adj* fourteenth.

çarder *f* frame (of a door).

çardeşevî *adj* full (moon). heyva ~ fool moon.

çare *f* remedy, solution. ~dîtin *vi* find a solution. ~ (lê) kirin *vi* find a remedy, solve.

çarenîn *adj* unavoidable.

çarenûs *f* one's fate, destiny.

çarelêkirin *f* solution. çare lê kirin *vi* solve, settle.

çareserkirin *f* solution. çareser kirin *vi* solve, settle, find a remedy.

çargav *f* gallop. ~î *adv* galloping, at a gallop.

çargavkî *f* gallop. (bi) ~ *adv* at a gallop.

çargoşe *f, adj* square; four-sided, four-cornered.

çarik *f* (woman's) headscarf.

çarîk see çaryek.

çarîn *f* quatrain, quartet(te).

çarkok *f* quatrain, quartet(te).

çarmedor *prep* all around.

çarmêrkî see çamêrkî.

çarmîx *f* cross for criminals. ~ kirin *vi* crucify.

çarok,çaroke *f* a garment covering a woman from head to foot, shawl.

çarox *f* rawhide sandal.

çarpê *adj* quadruped.

çarpî see çarpê.

çarrex *prep* all around.

çarşef *f* bed-sheet; a garment covering a woman from head to foot.

Çarşem *f* Wednesday.

çarşev see çarşef.

çaryek *f* quarter.

çat *f* middle, centre.

çav *m* eye. ~ bar nebûn *vi* be jealous. ~

berdan *vi* covet, envy. ~ birin *vi* dazzle.

~(ê yeki) lê birîn *vt* feel os. capable of.  
 ~ **kirin** *vt* wink. ~ **lê bûn** *vi* watch,  
 observe. ~ **lê gerandin** *vt* scrutinize, go  
 over, look over, look round for. ~ **lê/pê**  
**ketin** *vi* have a glimpse of. ~ **li dû man**  
*vi* go with sth left undone. ~ **li rê man** *vi*  
 wait a long time for sb to come. ~ **li serî**  
**tarî bûn** *vi* lose one's temper. ~ **şkêrandin**  
*vt* 1 wink. 2 intimidate. ~ **têr bûn** *vi* become  
 satisfied. ~ **têr nebûn** *vi* be insatiable. ~  
**tirsandin** *vt* daunt, intimidate. ~ **tirsayî**  
**bûn** *vi* be afraid of. **ji ber ~an ketin** *vi*  
 fall from favour. **kirin/xistin bin ~an** *vt*  
 put (sb) under house arrest, arrest.

**çavbeloq** *adj* pop-eyed, bug-eyed.

**çavbeloqî** *see* **çavbeloq**.

**çavbirçî** *adj* greedy. ~**tî** *f* greed. **bi ~tî**  
*adv* greedily.

**çavbirsî** *see* **çavbirçî**.

**çavdêr** *n* observer, supervisor. ~**î** *f* obser-  
 vation, supervision. ~**î kirin** *vt* observe,  
 supervise.

**çavêş** *f* trahoma.

**çavfireh** *adj* generous. ~**î** *f* generosity. **bi**  
 ~**î** *adv* generously.

**çavgirtik** *see* **çavgirtînk**.

**çavgirtînk** *f* blind man's buff. **bi ~ê**  
**listin** *vt* play **çavgirtînk**.

**çavik<sup>1</sup>** *f* 1 drawer. 2 bead for averting the  
 evil eye.

**çavik<sup>2</sup>** *see* **berçavik**.

**çavî** *f* 1 source. 2 stoma, pore.

**çavînok** *f* the evil eye. ~**î** *adj* touched by  
 the evil eye. ~**î bûn** *vi* be touched by the  
 evil eye. ~**î kirin** *vt* cause (sb/sth) to be  
 touched by the evil eye.

**çavkanî** *f* 1 small fountain (for water). 2  
 source, origin. 3 resource. ~**yên binerdê**  
 natural resources.

**çavlêgerandin** *f* examine. **çav lê**  
**gerandin** *vt* examine.

**çavmar** *f* asparagus, *bot* Asparagus officinalis.

**çavnebar** *adj* jealous, envious, greedy.  
 ~**î** *f* jealousy, greed. ~**î kirin** *vt* behave  
 jealously/enviously/greedily.

**çavneçê** *adj* villainous.

**çavnêrî** *f* 1 expectation, waiting. 2 ob-  
 servation. ~ **kirin** *vt* 1 expect, wait. 2  
 observe, supervise.

**çavpîs** *adj* tricky, untrustworthy; villainous.

**çavreşok** *f* monstera, *bot* Monstera deliciosa.

**çavrê:** ~**yê yekî/tiştêkî bûn** *vi* await the  
 arrival of, expect.

**çavroke** *f* borage, *bot* Borago officinalis.

**çavsor** *adj* furious, wrathful, valiant. ~**î** *f*  
 wrath, valiance. **bi ~î** *adv* wrathfully,  
 valiantly, furiously.

**çavşaş** *adj* cross-eyed. ~ **nêrîn** *vt* cross  
 one's eyes.

**çavşken** *adj* terrible, terrifying, dreadful.

**çavşkenandin** *f* 1 winking. 2 intimidation.

**çavşkenandî** *adj* intimidated.

**çavtarî** *adj* blind.

**çavteng** *adj* miserly, stingy. ~**î** *f* miserli-  
 ness, stinginess. ~**î kirin** *vt* be stingy. **bi**  
 ~**î** *adv* stingily.

**çavtêr** *adj* generous, not greedy.

**çavtîrsîyayî** *adj* frightened, scared. ~**bûn**  
*vi* be afraid of, be intimidated. ~ **kirin** *vt*  
 daunt, intimidate.

**çavtirsandî** *adj* frightened, scared. ~ **kirin**  
*vt* frighten, scare.

**çavxirab** *adj* tricky, unfaithful; villainous.

**çavzêlk** *adj* curious. ~**î** *f* curiosity.

**çavziq** *adj* foolish-looking.

**çawa** *adv* how; in what way/manners, with  
 which means. **Hun ~ ne?** How are you?

**çawahî** *f* quality. ~**n** *adj* qualitative.

**çawal** *see* **çewal**.

**çawanî** *gram* case.

**çawîş** *n* milit sergeant.

**çax** *f* time; period; moment. ~**a ku** when.

**Ç~a ku tu hat** When you came. **çi ~?**  
 when? **Ti çi ~ hat?** When did you come?

**wê ~ê** then. **ji wê ~ê de/ve** since then.

**çay** *f* Chinese tea. ~**a tarî** strong tea. ~**a**

**tenik/vekirî** weak tea.

~**xane** *f* tea-house, cafe.

**çaydan, çaydang, çaydank**

*f* teapot.





**çayî** *n* mountaineer, highlander.  
**çe<sup>1</sup>** *see* **çi**.  
**çe<sup>2</sup>** *see* **çê**.  
**çeç(ik)** *m* little hand (affectionate term).  
**çefî** *f* kaffiyeh.  
**çehiv** *see* **çav**.  
**çehlek** *see* **çêlek**.  
**çek<sup>1</sup>** *m* arms, weapon, armour. ~ **danîn** *vt* cease firing. **bi** ~ **kirin** *vt* arm. **ji** ~ **kirin** *vt* disarm.  
**çek<sup>2</sup>** dress, clothes. ~ **jê kirin** *vt* undress (sb). ~ **ji xwe kirin** *vt* undress os. ~ **lê kirin** *vt* dress (sb). ~ **li xwe kirin** *vt* dress os.  
**çekbend** *m* waistcoat, vest.  
**çekdanîn** *f* cease-fire, truce.  
**çekdar** *adj* armed.  
**çekhilgir** *adj* armed.  
**çeksaz** *n* armourer.  
**çekûç** *see* **çakûç**.  
**çel** *m,adj* forty. ~ **an/em/emîn** *adj* fortieth.  
**çel** *see* **çal**.  
**çele** *m* period of 40 days; 40 cold days in winter; winter. **Ç~yê Navîn** January. **Ç~yê Paşîn** February. **Ç~yê Pêşîn** December.  
**çelefik** *f* anat jaw.  
**çeleng** *adj* beautiful, good.  
**çelepavî** *f* a Krd dance.  
**çelişandin (biçelişîne)** *vt* peel (vegetables, fruit).  
**çelişîn (biçelîte)** *vi* be peeled.  
**çelîpa** *f* a Krd dance.  
**çeloxwarî** *adj* crooked.  
**çelp** *f* smack. ~ ~ smacking one's lips loudly.  
**kirin** ~ ~ *vt* smack one's lips loudly.  
**çelpandin (biçelpîne)** *vt* smack (lips)  
**çelqandin (biçelqîne)** *vt* beat, mix thoroughly (eggs, etc).  
**çeltûk** *see* **çiltûk**.  
**çem<sup>1</sup>** *m* river, stream.  
**çem<sup>2</sup>** *f* curve, bend. ~ **a stû** *f* nape of the neck.  
**çemandin (biçemîne)** *vt* bend, curve, wring, curl, twist.  
**çemîn (biçeme)** *vi* bend, curve.  
**çembil** *m* handle (round).  
**çemçik** *f* deep ladle.  
**çemçîr** *m* species of grape.  
**çemçûr** *n* grape phylloxera, *zool* Dactylosphaera vitisoliae.

**çemil** *see* **çembil**.  
**çen<sup>1</sup>** *f* anat jaw. ~ **a jêrîn** lower jaw. ~ **zorîn** upper jaw.  
**çen<sup>2</sup>** *see* **çend**.  
**çenber** *see* **xelek**.  
**çenbil** *see* **çembil**.  
**çend** *adv,adj* how many; some, several. ~ **caran?** how many times? ~ **salî** how old? **Hun** ~ **salî ne?** How old are you? **her** ~ **e** however, in spite of, although. **ev** ~ **so much, as much**. **Ç~sêvan bide min**. Give me some apples. **Ç~pênûsên te hene?** How many pens have you got?  
**çend heb** *adv,adj* how many; some, several. **Ç~sêvên te hene?** How many apples have you got? **Ç~sêv bide min**. Give me some apples.  
**çendahi** *f* quantity. ~ **n** *adj* quantitative.  
**çendan** *adv* so much, so many.  
**çendek** *adj* some, several. ~ **î** for some time.  
**çendetexlît** *adj* various.  
**çendî** *adv,adj* how much.  
**çene** *f* chin. ~ **geh** dimple in the chin.  
**çenebaz** *adj* talkative, chattering. ~ **î** *f* idle talk, indiscreet talk, chatter. ~ **î kirin** *vt* talk idly.  
**çenek** a little.  
**çeng** *f* arm; wing; claw.  
**çeng:** ~ **bûn** *vi* be thrown. ~ **kirin** *vt* throw. **xwe** ~ **kirin** jump.  
**çengal** *m* 1 fork. 2 hook. ~ **ê masîvanîyê** fish-hook.  
**çengel** *m* hook.  
**çente** *m* bag, case. ~ **dest** handbag.  
**çep<sup>1</sup>** *adj,n,adv* left. **aliyê/hêla** ~ **ê** left side.  
**çep<sup>2</sup>** *adj* wrong; opposite. ~ **fahm kirin** *vi* misunderstand, misinterpret. **Ew min** ~ **fahm dike**. He misunderstands me.  
**çep<sup>3</sup>** *n* palm of hand. ~ **le** *n* clapping.  
**çepel** *adj* filthy, dirty, slovenly.  
**çeper** *n* shield.  
**çepik** *n* applause. **li** ~ **an xistin**, ~ **lê xistin**, ~ **lê dan** *vt* applaud, clap for.  
**çepil** *m* anat arm.  
**çeprast** *adj,adv* diagonal(ly), crosswise.  
**çeç** *n* prong, branch of a forked object, fork.  
**çeçel** *n* jackal, *zool* Canis aureus.  
**çeçelî** *f* a small part of a bunch of grape.  
**çeçilmast** *m* stirred yoghurt.

- çer** *interr adj* what. **Tu çer dikî?** What are you doing?
- çere** *adv* how.
- çerçî** *n* sundries peddler.
- çerçîfe** *see* çarçîve.
- çerez** *n* nuts.
- çerixandin (biçerixîne)** *vt* **1** cause (sb/sth) to slip. **2** rotate, turn, make (sth) spin.
- çerixîn (biçerixî)** *vi* **1** slip. **2** turn, spin.
- çerizandin (biçerizîne)** *vt* eat nuts/appetizers.
- çerm** *m* skin; leather. **~în** *adj* leathery.
- çermik** *m* membrane. **~ê çav** eyelid.
- çerpandin (biçerpîne)** *vt* flutter.
- çerx** *f* **1** wheel. **2** grindstone. **~ kirin** *vt* put (sth) to the grindstone. **3** a zodiacal constellation. **~a kevjal** *astr* Cancer.
- çerxîfelek** *f* passion flower, *bot* Passiflora.
- çest** *f* **1** meal. **2** taste. **~ kirin** *vt* taste.
- çeşm** *see* P çav.
- çetel** *m* fork.
- çetir** *f* umbrella, sunshade; parachute. **~baz** *n* parachutist. **~bazî** *f* being a parachutist, parachuting. **~van** *n* parachutist. **~vanî** *f* being a parachutist, parachuting.
- çevrebî** *n* boiled wheat.
- çewa** *see* çawa.
- çewal** *m* sack.
- çewênder** *f* beet, *bot* Beta vulgaris.
- çewlik<sup>1</sup>** *f* allusion, innuendo, hint.
- çewlik<sup>2</sup>** *f* farm.
- çewisandin** *see* çewsandin.
- çewsandin (biçewsîne)** *vt* exploit; press; oppress, put pressure.
- çewt** *adj* **1** wrong. **2** crooked. **~î** *f* mistake.
- çewto mewto** *adj* erroneous.
- çexdar** *m* rye.
- çê** *adj* good, well. **~bûn** *vi* heal, recover; mature, ripen; happen. **~ kirin** *vt* repair; make, manufacture, produce.
- çêbiwar** *adj* artificial, synthetic, imitated. **raweya** *~ gram* (past) participle.
- çêbûn** *f* improvement; recovery; happening, event; being made, being done.
- çêj<sup>1</sup>** *f* taste, flavour. **~ kirin** *vt* taste.
- çêj<sup>2</sup>** *see* çêjik.
- çêjandin (biçêjîne)** *vt* taste.
- çêjdar** *adj* tasty, flavoured.
- çêje** *see* çêjik.
- çêjik** *n* young animal (kitten, puppy, chick, etc).
- çêker** *n, suf* maker, manufacturer.
- çêkirox** *n* maker, manufacturer; founder, charter member.
- çêl<sup>1</sup>** *n* rock, large stone.
- çêl<sup>2</sup>** *f* subject, topic. **~(a yekî/tiştêkî) kirin** *vt* mention, talk about (sth/sb). **~ li yekî/tiştêkî kirin** *vt* mention, talk about (sth/sb). **ji tiştêkî ~ kirin** *vt* mention, talk about (sth).
- çêl<sup>3</sup>** *n* young animal (kitten, puppy, chick, etc).
- çêlek** *f* cow.
- çêlik** *n* young animal (kitten, puppy, chick, etc).
- çêlî** *see* çêlik.
- çênî<sup>1</sup>** *m* feed (of chicken).
- çênî<sup>2</sup>** *m* morsel, bite. **~ ~** *adv* in small portions, a little at a time.
- çêr** *f* swearword, cuss. **~ kirin** *vt* swear at, curse.
- çêran** *see* çêrîn.
- çêrandin (biçêrîne)** *vt* graze, pasture, put animals to graze.
- çêre** *f* grazing, pasturage. **~geh** *f* grazing-land, pasturage land.
- çêrihan** *see* çêrîn.
- çêrîn (biçêre)** *vi* graze.
- çêrîyan** *see* çêrîn.
- çêştin (biçêse)** *vt* taste.
- çêtir** *adj* better. **~ dîtin** *vt* prefer, distinguish from. (**jê**) **~ girtin** *vt* prefer.
- çêtirandin (biçêtirîne)** *vt* improve; put in order; rectify.
- çêyî** *f* goodness, favour. **~(bi yekî) kirin** *vt* do (sb) a kindness/favour.
- çi** *interr adv* what. **Ew ~ ne?** What are these? **Çi re?** why? **Çi ye?** What's the matter?, What do you want?
- çiçik** *m* breast. **~ mêtin/xwarin** *vt* (for a baby) nurse, suck.
- çiçikmêj** *n* nursing infant, unweaned baby.
- çift** *adj* ill-omened, inauspicious.
- çifte** *f* double-barreled gun, shot gun.
- çiftexas** *m* cotton batiste, cambric.
- çikandin (biçikîne)** *vt* **1** set up, erect. **2** fill up. **3** dry (sth). **bîhna/hilma yekî çikandin** *vt* suffocate. **4** plant (a tree).
- çikil** *m* branch (of a tree).
- çikilandin (biçikilîne)** *vt* plant (a tree).
- çikîn (biçike)** *vi* dry up; be exhausted.

**bîhna/hilma yekî** ~ *vi* suffocate.  
**çiklos,çikos** *adj* selfish, mean.  
**çikrim<sup>1</sup>** *adj* perpendicular, upright (in standing).  
**çikrim<sup>2</sup>** *m* pole, post.  
**çiksayî** *adj* (weather) very clear, cloudless.  
**çiktenê** *adj,adv* all alone, completely alone, all by oneself.  
**çikûs** *see* çiklos.  
**çil** *m,adj* forty.  
**çil** *adj* greedy.  
**çila** *see* çira.  
**çilape** *n* jump, leap. ~ **kirin** *vi* jump, leap.  
**Çile** *m* January; period of forty days; forty cold days in winter. **Ç-yê Paşîn** *n* January. **Ç-yê Pêşîn** *n* December.  
**çileçep** *f* bend, curve (in a road, etc).  
**çilek** *n,adj* greedy person; greedy. ~ **tî** *f* greed.  
**Çille** *see* Çile.  
**çilmêre** *n* bolt (of a door).  
**çilmisandin (biçilmisîne)** *vi* fade, cause (sth) to fade.  
**çilmisî** *adj* pale, faded.  
**çilmisîn (biçilmise)** *vi* fade, wilt.  
**çilo** *adv* how.  
**çilo** *m* branches (cut with leaves to feed animals).  
**çilokok** *n* bush.  
**çilpav** *f* plaster (made of mud for coating walls, etc).  
**çilpî** *m* thin stick.  
**çiltûk** *f* rice in the husk.  
**çilwar** *m* cotton batiste, cambric.  
**çilwilîn (biçilwile)** *vi* shine, gleam.  
**çim** *anat* hoof.  
**çima** *adv* why. **Tu ~ çû?** Why did you go?  
**çiman** *see* çima.  
**çimento** *m It* cement.  
**çimko,çimkî,çimku** *conj* because.  
**çinar** *f* plane tree, *bot* *Platanus orientalis*.  
**çindik** *f* hopping. ~ **dan xwe** hop about.  
**çinedîtik** *adj* parvenu.  
**çingîn (biçinge)** *vi* resound. ~ **î** *f* resounding. **bûn ~îya tişteki** *vi* resound. **kirin ~î,~î kirin** *vi* resound. ~ **pê ketin** *vi* resound.  
**çinîn<sup>1</sup> (biçine)** *vi* cut, reap, mow; gather, pick fruits/vegetables.  
**çinîn<sup>2</sup>** *f* harvest. ~ **a rezan** grape-harvest, vintage.

**çipborî** *f* tube.  
**çipik** *f* task.  
**çiq** *see* çiqas.  
**çiqas** *adv* how much. **bi ~î?** how much? (cost). ~.. **qusa/ewqas** the more ... the more. **Tu ~ bidî tu yê qusayî/ewqasî bistînî.** The more you give the more you get.  
**çiqeys** *see* çiqas.  
**çiqil** *m* twig, sprig; thorn, splinter.  
**çiqulî** *m* thin branch (of a tree), stick.  
**çiqûz** *adj* miserly, selfish.  
**çir,çira** *adv interr* why.  
**çira** *f* lamp, oil lamp.  
**çirandin (biçirîne)** *vi* tear. **kirasê xwe** ~ tear one's dress from anger, get upset.  
**çirav** *f* 1 marsh, swamp; muck. 2 waterfall.  
**çirçirk** *f* cicada.  
**çire,çiri** *adv interr* why.  
**çirik** *f* trough.  
**çirisîn (biçirise)** *vi* give off sparks; shine, gleam.  
**Çirî** *f* October. **Ç-ya navîn** *f* November. **Ç-ya paşîn** *f* November. **Ç-ya pêşîn** *f* October.  
**çirîn (biçire)** *vi* be torn, be ripped.  
**çirîsk** *f* spark.  
**çirîskîn (biçirîske)** *vi* give out sparks, spark.  
**çirîyayî** *adj* torn, ripped.  
**çirmisandin** *see* çilmisandin.  
**çirmisî** *see* çilmisî.  
**çirmisîn** *see* çilmisîn.  
**çironek** *f* trough.  
**çirpandin (biçirpîne)** *vi* stir, beat (eggs, etc).  
**çirûsk** *f* spark.  
**çirûskîn (biçirûske)** *vi* spark, give out sparks.  
**çiryayî** *see* çirîyayî  
**çist** *adj* alive, living, lively.  
**çiste** *adj* hard-working.  
**çistî** *f* discipline, obedience.  
**çitare** *f* fabric.  
**çito** *adv interr* how.  
**çitow** *see* çito.  
**çiv** *f* trick, zigzag. ~ **dan xwe** *vi* zigzag.  
**çivane** *f* bend, curve (of a road).  
**çivanok** *f* a playful formula found in folk narratives.  
**çivêl** *adj* naughty.  
**çivgeh** *f* bend, curve (of a road).

**çivîk** *f* bird.  
**çivînî** *f* (for a bird) singing. **kirin** ~ *vt* (a bird) sing.  
**çivok** *adj* inconstant, changeable, fickle.  
**çivoke** *f* cape (geo).  
**çiwît** *f* indigo plant, *bot* Indigofera tinctoria.  
**çixîz<sup>1</sup>** *f* line. ~ **kirin** *vt* draw (lines), scrawl.  
**çixîz<sup>2</sup>** *f* circle.  
**çiya** *m* mountain. ~**yî** *n* mountaineer, highlander.



**çiçek** *f* flower.  
**çiçik** *f* 1 udder. 2 chick. 3 sparrow.  
**çiçirik** *see* **çirçirk**.  
**çik<sup>1</sup>** *f* ability.  
**çik<sup>2</sup>** *f* pain.  
**çik<sup>3</sup>** spark; match.  
**çik<sup>4</sup>** *n* the white of the eye.  
**çik<sup>5</sup>** *n* thing.  
**çil** *adj* shining, bright.  
**çileçep** *f* zigzaggy path on a mountain.  
**çim<sup>1</sup>** *m* anat calf.  
**çim<sup>2</sup>** *m* grass, sod.  
**çimen** *m* lawn, meadow. ~**zar** meadow.  
**çin<sup>1</sup>** *f* class; stratum, layer, fold. ~**î** *adj* of or related to classes.  
**çin<sup>2</sup>** *m* 1 embroidery, needle work. 2 motif, pattern.  
**Çin<sup>3</sup>** *f* China. ~**î** *n, adj* Chinese.  
**çinçin** *adj* motley, speckled.  
**çinçolek** *f* swing (used for swinging).  
**çinî** *see* **çênî**.  
**çip** *m* anat calf (of the leg). ~**rût** *adj* bare legged.  
**çir** *adj* resistant, stubborn, tough, obstinate.  
**çirçirok** *f* story, tale.  
**çirok** *f* story, tale, novel, novelette. ~**bêj/van** *n* story-teller.  
**çît<sup>1</sup>** *n* hedge, partition.  
**çît<sup>2</sup>** *f* fabric.

**çît<sup>3</sup>** *n* hand-painted kerchief.  
**çitog** *adj* uncomfortable.  
**çiya** *see* **çiya**.  
**çiz** *n* forest fly, horse fly, *zool* Hippobarca equina.  
**çiz<sup>1</sup>** *n, int* accepting defeat; Uncle! ~**kirin** *vt* say “Uncle” to (sb), give in to (sb).  
**çiz<sup>1</sup>** *f* ~~ buzz, buzzing.  
**çizîn (biçîze)** *vi* buzz.  
**ço** *m* rod, stick.  
**ço!** *int* used for ordering a donkey to move.  
**çoçik** *f* deep ladle.  
**çog** *see* **çok**.  
**çok** *f* anat knee. ~ **dan** *vt* kneel down.  
**çokar** *n* servant.  
**çol** *f* 1 desert. 2 countryside. ~**istan** *f* desert.  
**Çolemêrg** *f* A Kurdish city called **Hakkari**.  
**çon** *see* **çawa**.  
**çong** *see* **çok**.  
**çopan** *f* golf.  
**çor** *n* *zool* pheasant.  
**çortan** *n* a cheese made of curds.  
**çu** *adv* none, not, not any. ~ **car(anî)** never.  
**çûçik<sup>1</sup>** *adj* small, little.  
**çûçik<sup>2</sup>** *n* bird.  
**çûdarî** *f* distance.  
**çûk<sup>1</sup>** *f* bird. ~**ên masîgir** *zool* Ardeae.



**çûk<sup>2</sup>** *adj* small, little.  
**çûkdeve** *n* ostrich, *zool* Struthio camelus.  
**çûl** *m, adj* light yellow.  
**çûn (biçe)** *vi* go, leave. ~ **ava** *vi* (sun) set.  
**li yekî** ~ *vi* look like (sb), take after (sb).  
~ **rehmetê** *vi* die. ~ **rûyê hev** *vi* kiss one another. ~ **ser nexweşekî** *vi* visit a patient.  
**çûngeh** *f* alley.  
**çûnûhaîin** *f* 1 circulation. 2 relation. 3 traffic. 4 round trip. ~**î** *adj* return (ticket).  
**çûtar** *m* cloth, piece of cloth.  
**çûx** *m* cloth, fabric, material.  
**çûyin<sup>1</sup>** *see* **çûn**.  
**çûyin<sup>2</sup>** *f* departure.  
**çûyin û haîin** *see* **çûnûhaîin**.

**D** *d* f the 5th letter of the Kurdish alphabet.  
**da**<sup>1</sup> *see* **dayik**.  
**da**<sup>2</sup> *prefused with the verbs indicating downwards actions, eg:* **daha<sup>tin</sup>**, **dake<sup>tin</sup>**, **daxist<sup>in</sup>**.  
**dabaş** *f* subject, topic.  
**dabelandin** (**dabelîne**) *vt* swallow, gulp down.  
**dabeliyandin** (**dabeliyîne**) *vt* swallow, gulp down.  
**daberizandin** (**daberizîne**) *vt* rebuke, scold.  
**dabeş** *f* *mat* division-sign.  
**dabêş**<sup>1</sup> *f* **1** share. **2** instal(l)ment, payment. ~**a deynî** instal(l)ment, payment. ~ **kirin** *vt* divide, share.  
**dabêş**<sup>2</sup> *f* part, section, sector.  
**dabirist<sup>in</sup>** (**dabirise**) *vi* form a line, form ranks.  
**daçek** *f* *gram* preposition.  
**daçikandin** (**daçikîne**) *vt* cock (a gun), set up, put together; plant (a tree).  
**dad** *f* **1** justice. **2** help. **3** fame.  
**dadan** (**dade**)<sup>1</sup> *vt* snatch, grasp, grab. **Kûçik** **dada** *hestî*. The dog grabbed the bone.  
**dadan** (**dade**)<sup>2</sup> *vt* **agir** ~ *vt* light a fire.  
**dadan** (**dade**)<sup>3</sup> *vt* close, shut.  
**dadê** *n* mum, mummy.  
**dadge** *see* **dadgeh**.  
**dadgeh** *f* court, courthouse.  
**dadger** *see* **dadgêr**.  
**dadgêr** *n* judge.  
**dadgir** *n* public prosecutor, attorney general.  
**dadî** *adj* **1** judicial, juridical. **2** of justice.  
**dadmend** *adj* just, fair. ~**î** *f* justice.  
**dadnenas** *adj* lawless, unlawful. ~**î** *f* lawlessness, unlawful activity or behaviour.  
**dadpirs** *n* judge.  
**dadxwaz** *n* complainant, petitioner.  
**dadyar** *adj* just, fair; lawful.  
**daf** *see* **dahf**.  
**dafandin** (**bidafîne**) *see* **dahfandin**.  
**dafik** *see* **dahfik**.  
**dager** *n* manager, director.  
**dagerandin** (**dagerîne**) *vt* **1** send back, make (sb/sth) turn back. **2** turn (sth). **3** refuse, reject.  
**dagerîn** (**dagere**) *vi* **1** turn back. **2** turn, change direction.  
**dagir** *f* occupation. ~ **kirin** *vt* occupy.  
**dagirker** *n* occupier, occupant. ~**î** *adj*

occupational.  
**dagirkirin** *f* occupation, occupancy.  
**dagirtin** (**dagire**) *vt* **1** fill, load. **2** occupy.  
**dagirtî** *adj* **1** full, filled. **2** occupied.  
**daha<sup>tin</sup>** (**dahê**) *vi* **1** come down, land. **2** snow.  
**daha<sup>tû</sup>** *adj* next; future.  
**dahelanîn** (**dahelîne**) *vt* **1** haul. **2** take (sth) out of a place.  
**dahênan** *see* **danîn**.  
**dahênanandin** (**dahênîne**) *vt* invent.  
**dahêner** *n* inventor.  
**dahf**<sup>1</sup> *f* push. ~ **dan** *vt* push  
**dahf**<sup>2</sup> *f* trap, snare.  
**dahfandin** *vt* push.  
**dahfik** *f* trap, snare.  
**dahiştin** (**dahêle**) *vt* bring down, pull down.  
**dahl** *f* **1** orchard. **2** grove, small wood.  
**dahn**<sup>1</sup> *m* shift, session (in a factory, school, etc), eight hour period. ~**ê nîvro** afternoon session of a school. ~**ê sibê** morning session, morning shift. ~**ê şevê** night session of a school, night shift.  
**dahn**<sup>2</sup> boiled and pounded wheat, dehusked wheat.  
**dahnû(k)** *m* boiled and pounded wheat, dehusked wheat.  
**dahol** *f* drum.  
**dahş** *see* **cahş 1**.  
**daik** *see* **dayik**.  
**daîye** *see* **sedem**.  
**dake<sup>tin</sup>** (**dakeve**) *vi* **1** come/go down, climb down. **2** decrease, descend. **ji ya xwe** ~ *vi* give up, renounce one's claims to sth.  
**dakirin** (**dake**) *vt* plunge, dip. **Destê xwe di avê dake**. Dip your hand into the water.  
**da ko** *see* **da ku**.  
**da ku** *adv* so that, in order that, in order to.  
**dal** *f* *geo* valley.  
**dalde** *see* **talde**.  
**daliqandin** (**daliqîne**) *vt* **1** hang up, suspend (sth) from. **2** hang (a person). **xwe** ~ hang (os), commit suicide.  
**daliqî** *adj* hanging, suspended.  
**daliqîn** (**daliqe**) *vi* be hanging, be suspended.  
**daliqîyayî** *adj* hanging, suspended.  
**dam**<sup>1</sup> *see* **dom**.  
**dam**<sup>2</sup> *f* lasso.  
**daman** *see* **daw**.  
**damar** *f* nerve, vein.

**damari** *see* **dêmarî**.

**dame** *m* checkers, draughts. (**bi**) ~ **lîstîn** play draughts.

**damez(i)randîn** (**damez(i)rîne**) *vt* establish, found, form.

**damezrêner** *n* founder.

**damilîn** (**damile**) *vi* die down, go out, fade.

**damizrandîn** *see* **damezrandîn**.

**dan**<sup>1</sup> *see* **dahn**<sup>1,2</sup>.

**dan**<sup>2</sup> (**bide**) *vt* give. ~ **alîkî** *vt* put aside. ~ **berhev** *vt* compare. ~ **ber xwe** *vt* 1 aim at, have as one's target. 2 drive animals in front of os, force people to go before os. ~ **der** *vt* reveal. ~ **destkî** *vt* centralize. ~ **dû** (**yekî/tîşteki**) *vt* follow up (a matter), follow (sb). ~ **nivîsandîn** *vt* have (sb) write (sth), register. ~ **pey/pê** *vt* follow, pursue. ~ **pêş** (**yekî/tîşteki**) *vt* go in front, lead the way. ~ **pêş xwe** *vt* drive animals in front of os, force people to go before os. **xwe** ~ (**tîşteki**) *vt* devote os wholeheartedly, abandon os to.

**dan**<sup>3</sup> (**bide**) *vt* make (sb/sth) do (sth), have (sth) done. **Min kincên xwe dan şuştin**. I had my clothes washed. **Min name bi wî da nivîsandîn**. I made him write the letter.

**dan**<sup>4</sup> *see* **dank**.

**danan** *see* **danîn**.

**danberhevî** *f* comparison.

**dandest** *f* delivery.

**dandestkî** *f* centralism, centralization.

**dane**<sup>1</sup> *f* data.

**dane**<sup>2</sup> *f* kernel, grain.

**danezan** *f* explanation; statement; disclosure.

**danêr**<sup>1</sup> *n* observer. ~ **î** *f* observation.

**danêr**<sup>2</sup> *n* judge. ~ **kirin** *vt* try (in court), hear, judge (a case).

**danisilandin** (**danisilîne**) *vt* strain off/out, filter.

**danisilî** *adj* strained, filtered.

**danisilîn** (**danisile**) *vi* be strained, be filtered.

**daniş** *see* **şêwr**.

**daniştin** (**danişe**) *vi* sit (down).

**daniştî** *n* sb who dwells or resides in a place, resident.

**daniştwar** *n* inhabitant, native, local.

**danî** *n* founder.

**danîn** (**dîne,deyne**) *vt* lay down, set

down, put down, put. ~ **ber çavan** *vt* show, demonstrate. ~ **ber hev** *vt* compare, bring face to face. ~ **cih** *vt* put back, place back. ~ **ser** *vt* put onto, add to. **li ser** ~ *vt* add. **xwe li ser** ~ *vt* perch upon. **li xwe** ~ *vt* deign to, condescend to. **ji hev** ~ *vt* dismantle. **xwe lê** ~ *vt* 1 pretend. 2 perch upon.

**-dank** (**dan**) *suff forming nouns with meaning container, eg: çaydan, xwelîdank*.

**dannasîn** *f* introduction. **dan nasîn** *vt* introduce.

**danû(k)** *see* **dahnû(k)**.

**danûstendîn** *f* 1 relation, contact. 2 trade.

**dannivîs** *f* registration.

**dapaç** *adj* covered; concealed. ~ **kirin** *vt* cover up; conceal (sth) from notice.

**dapilandîn** (**dapilîne**) *vt* strain, filter, distill.

**dapilandî** *adj* distilled, strained, filtered.

**dapîr** *f* grandmother.

**dapîrk** *f* midwife.

**daqmoq** *m* hammer.

**daqulandin** (**daqulîne**) *see* **daqurtandin**.

**daqultandin** *see* **daqurtandin**.

**daqurtandin** (**daqurtîne**) *vt* swallow, gulp down.

**daqûl bûn** *vi* perform the action characteristic of swallowing or gulping sth.

**dar**<sup>1</sup> *m* wood, timber. ~ **ê zorê** *n* constraint, force. **bi ~ê zorê** *adv* by force.

**dar**<sup>2</sup> *f* tree. ~ **aselwê** cedar tree. ~ **asersalê** Christmas-tree.

**dar**<sup>3</sup> *pref* tree. **dartû** mulberry (tree).

**-dar**<sup>4</sup> *suff forming n and adj with meaning possessor of, full of, with*.

**daradûm** *f* tiliya ~ **ê** middle finger.

**darav** *f* resin.

**daravtîn** *vt* strain, filter.

**daraz** *f* sentence, verdict, decision (of a court).

**darberû** *f* oak.

**darbest** *f* coffin, stretcher.

**darbindeq** *f* hazel tree, *bot* Corylus avellana.

**darbir** *n* woodcutter.

**darçîn** *f* cinnamon, *bot* Cinnamomum zeylanicum.

**darda** *see* **darve**.

**darde** *see* **darve**.

**darengî** *adj* material; physical.

**dargerîng** *see* **dargerînk**.

**dargerînk** *f* ivy, *bot* Hedera.  
**dargilyas** *f* cherry tree.  
**dargûz** *f* walnut, *bot* Juplans.  
**darik** *m* short and thin stick, match. ~ê **cixarê** cigarette holder. ~ê **niftikê** match.  
**daring** *n* matter, material. ~î *adj* material.  
**daristan** *f* forest.  
**darîçav** *adj* concrete (as opposed to abstract), obvious.  
**darîn** *adj* wooden, of wood.  
**darkarçik** *f* pear tree.  
**darkolik** *f* shrub, heath.  
**darkutik, darkutok** *n* woodpecker, *zool* Picus.  
**darmazî** *f* variety of oak.  
**darqesp** *f* palm tree.  
**darsimaq** *f* sumac(h), *bot* Rhus coriaria.  
**darsipî** *see* **sipîndar**.  
**darteraş** *n* carpenter.  
**dartikok** *n* woodpecker, *zool* Picus.  
**daruşîfa** *P see* **nexweşxane**.  
**darû** *see* **derman**.  
**darûber** *m* clump of trees, all the plants in an area.  
**darûbest** *see* **darbest**.  
**darva** *see* **darve**.  
**darve** *adj* hanging, hanged, suspended. ~ **bûn** *vi* be hanged. ~ **kirin** *vt* hang.  
**darxurme** *f* date tree.  
**das** *f* sickle. ~**a daran** bill, bill hook. ~**a paletîyê** harvester's sickle.  
**dasî** *f* fish-bone.  
**dasûk** *f* crescent-shaped sickle.  
**daş** *see* **cahş**.  
**daşik** *see* **cahş**.  
**daşir** *f* toilet.  
**daşîr** *f* wet nurse.  
**davek** *f* strap, belt.  
**daw<sup>1</sup>** *f* 1 skirt (part of any dress that hang below the waist). 2 tail (of a sheep). ~**pak** *adj* virtuous, honest, chaste. ~**pîs** *adj* unchaste, dishonest.  
**daw<sup>2</sup>, dawe** *f* A request, demand; suit, lawsuit. ~ **kirin** *vt* demand.  
**Dawer** *P see* **Xwedê**.  
**dawerivandin (dawerivîne)** *vt* distil(1).  
**dawerivî** *adj* distilled.  
**dawerivîn (dawerive)** *vi* be distilled.  
**dawerivok** *f* still, retort.  
**dawêşandin (dawêşîne)** *vt* shake, shake

(sth) out.  
**dawet** *f* wedding feast.  
**dawet** *f* invitation.  
**dawên(e)** *see* **daw**.  
**dawî** *f* end, final, result, extremity. ~ **anîn** *vt* finish, complete. ~(**ya tişteki**) **haştin** *vi* come to an end, finish, be completed.  
**~ya ~yê** *adv* finally, at last, in the end.  
**dawîn** *adj* last, final.  
**dawînk** *f* termination, last part (of anything).  
**dawîxwazî** *f* testament, will.  
**dawlêkirî** defendant.  
**dawşandin (dawşîne)** *see* **dawêşandin**.  
**dawûdê dunikul** *n* hoopoe, *zool* Upupa egos.  
**dawûdî** *f* chrysanthemum, *bot* chrysanthemum.  
**dax** *f* brand. ~ **bûn** *vi* be branded. ~ **kirin** *vt* brand.  
**daxistîn (daxîne, daxe)** *vt* lower, take down, bring down, set down.  
**daxuyanî** *f* declaration, announcement, advertisement ~ **kirin** *vt* declare, announce, advertise.  
**daxwarin (dabixwe)** *vt* swallow, gulp.  
**ji ber (yekî)** ~ *vt* swallow (an insult), endure (unpleasant behaviour). *f* swallow, gulp.  
**daxwaz** *f* wish, demand, request. ~ **kirin** *vt* demand, request. ~**name** *f* petition, written application.  
**daxwestîn** *f* demand.  
**dayende** *f* donor.  
**dayik** *f* mother. ~î *adj* motherlike, motherly.  
**dayîn<sup>1</sup>** *f* wet nurse, foster mother.  
**dayîn<sup>2</sup>** *f* tax.  
**dayîn<sup>3</sup>** *see* **dan<sup>2,3</sup>**.  
**daynan** *see* **danîn**.  
**dazane** *f* statement, declaration.  
**dazanî** *f* statement, declaration.  
**de<sup>1</sup>** *int* making stress on the imperative *eg:* **De were!** Come on! **De bimeşe!** Come on! Move!.  
**de<sup>2</sup>** *article* forming a part of prepositions, *eg:* **di...de** in. **jê pê de** thenceforth, thenceforward. **ji...de** from, off. **ji vir de** hence. **ji wir de** thence.  
**de<sup>3</sup>** *see* **deh**.  
**debabe** *f* A milit tank.  
**deban** *adj* damascened (steel).

**debañçe** *f P* pistol, revolver.  
**debar** *f 1* living, earnings. ~ **kirin** *vt* live (on), manage. **Ezbi mehaniya xwe ~ dikim.** I live on my salary. **2** project, preparation.  
**debax** *n* hide (of animals). ~ **kirin** *vt* tan (a hide).  
**debirandin (bidebirîne)** *vt* manage, shift for os.  
**debistan** *see dibistan.*  
**debixandin (bidebixîne)** *vt* tan (a hide).  
**def<sup>1</sup>** *f* tambourine.  
**def<sup>2</sup>** *f* repulsion. ~ **kirin** *vt* repel, repulse, push back.  
**defter** *f A* note-book, exercise-book.  
**degirmî** *adj* round.  
**deh** *m, adj* ten. ~ **an/em/emîn** 10th.  
**dehan** *see dev.*  
**dehandin** *see mehandin.*  
**dehbe** *n* wild animal.  
**dehf** *f* push, act of pushing. ~ **dan** *vt* push, shove. ~ **a xwe dan (tişteki)** *vt* push.  
**dehfandin (bidehfîne)** *vt* push.  
**dehfker** *f* impetus, impulse, incentive.  
**dehker** *f* essence.  
**dehl** *f 1* fruit garden, orchard. **2** wood, grove.  
**dehnû** *see dahnû.*  
**dehol** *f* drum.  
**dehsal** *f* decade.  
**dehş, dehşik** *see çaş 1.*  
**dek<sup>1</sup>** *f* trick. ~ **û dolab** tricks.  
**dek<sup>2</sup>** *see delk.*  
**de ka** *int* *see de<sup>1</sup>.*  
**del** *adv* ~ **dan** *vt* push.  
**delal<sup>1</sup>** *n* herald, broker.  
**delal<sup>2</sup>** *adj* dear, friendly, lovable. ~ **î** *f 1* fondness, affection. **2 n** the apple of one's eye.  
**delav** *f geo* gulf, inlet.  
**delawer** *see dilawer.*  
**deling** *n* lower part of a trouser.  
**delîl** *m A* evidence, proof.  
**delîn<sup>1</sup>** *f* dazzling.  
**delîn<sup>2</sup> (bidele)** *vi* (eyes) be dazzled.  
**delîva** *see delîve.*  
**delîve** opportunity, chance.  
**delîyan** *see delîn.*  
**delk** *f* push, act of pushing. ~ **(a xwe) dan** *vt* push.  
**dellal** *see delal<sup>1</sup>.*  
**delle** *see tol.*

**dem<sup>1</sup>** *f 1* time, period, era. ~ **a ku** when, while. ~ **û** ~ from time to time, sometimes. **ji ~ a ku** since. **di ~ a xwe de** at its time. **2 gram** tense. ~ **a borî** past tense. ~ **a borîya çirokî** past perfect tense. ~ **a borîya dûdar** present perfect tense. ~ **a borîya têdayî** simple past tense. ~ **a niha** present tense. ~ **a pêşî** future tense. **3** season.  
**dem<sup>2</sup>** *f* brew. ~ **(a tişteki) girtin** *vt* brew. ~ **a xwe girtin** *vt* be brewed. ~ **a çay** brew of tea. ~ **kirin** *vt* brew.  
**dem<sup>3</sup>** *f* blood.  
**demam, deman** *f* rent. ~ **dan** *vt* lease, give for rent (field, garden, etc). ~ **kirin** *vt* lease, take (sth) on a lease.  
**demañçe** *f P* pistol, revolver.  
**demandin (bidemîne)** *vt* brew (tea, etc).  
**demborî** *adj* out of date, old (fashion), obsolete, overdue.  
**demdarî** *f* duration, continuation.  
**demdemî** *adj* temporary.  
**demdirêj** *rgd* long-term.  
**demgirêdayî** *adj* temporary.  
**demhev** *adj* contemporary. ~ **î** *f* being contemporary.  
**demildest** *adv* at that moment.  
**demî** *adj* seasonal; temporary.  
**demkurt** *adj* short-term.  
**demokrasi** *see demoqrasî*  
**demoqrasî** *f Gr* democracy. ~ **xwaz** *n, adj* democrat; democratic. ~ **xwazî** *f* democracy, supporting democracy.  
**demsal** *f* season (of a year).  
**demsaz** *see heval.*  
**den** *m* large jar.  
**dendik** *f* stone (of a fruit), pip, seed.  
**dendûreşk** *see dirîreşk.*  
**deng<sup>1</sup>** *m* voice; sound; noise. ~ **birîn** *vt* silence. ~ **dan** *vt* voice, make a sound. ~ **kirin** *vt* talk, speak. ~ **ê yekî kirin** *vt* listen to (sb carefully), prick up one's ears. ~ **(ê yekî) ketin** *vi* lose (one's) voice, have a horse voice. ~ **jê hatin** *vi* be heard from, say sth. ~ **lê kirin** *vt* call (sb). ~ **û his jê bilîn** *vi* become completely silent.  
**deng<sup>2</sup>** *f* vote. ~ **dan** *vt* vote.  
**dengan** *f* echo.  
**dengbêj** *n* singer.  
**dengbir** *f* silencer.



**dengdar** *f,adj* gram consonant.  
**dengdêr** *f,adj* gram vowel. ~a **drêj** long vowel. ~a **kurt** short vowel.  
**dengedeng** *m* noise.  
**dengvedan** *f* echo.  
**dengxweş** *adj* having a good voice.  
**dengzanî** *n* phonetics.  
**dengzar** *f* noise.  
**denik** *see* **dendik**.  
**dep** *m* board, wooden board. ~ê **sîngê** *m anat* breastbone. ~**reş** *m* blackboard.  
**deq** *f* mole, spot, beauty spot. ~**çî** *adj* spotted.  
**deqe** *f* A minute. ~**jimêr** *f* minute-hand.  
**deqîqe** *see* **deqe**.  
**der**<sup>1</sup> *prep* out, outside. ~ **bûn** *vi* burst open, split open, confide (in), be revealed, come out. ~ **çûn** *vi* come out, appear. ~ **haştin** *vi* spring; come out, emerge. **li** ~ **ve** out, outside. **ji** ~ **ve** from outside.  
**der**<sup>2</sup> *f* place, locality, spot. **li** ~**ekê** somewhere. **li** ~**eke din** elsewhere, somewhere else. **li her** ~ê everywhere, all around, all over. **li tu** ~ê nowhere, anywhere. ~ **û dor** environment, neighbourhood, surroundings.  
**der**<sup>3</sup> *m* door, gate.  
**derabe** *f* railing, balustrade, rolling shutter (used to secure shops).  
**deranîn**<sup>1</sup> *f* production.  
**deranîn**<sup>2</sup> (**derîne**) *vi* take out. **jê** ~ *vi* take (sth) out of (sth). **ji hev** ~ *vi* classify, analyse.  
**derav**<sup>1</sup> *f* water supply points.  
**derav**<sup>2</sup> *f* shore, coast, bank.  
**derax** *f* degree.  
**derb**<sup>1</sup> *f* 1 blow, strike, knock. 2 shot. ~ **avêtin** *vi* fire a shot. ~ **lê xistin** *vi* hurt, injure (sb). ~ **xwarin** *vi* be wounded, be injured.  
**derb**<sup>2</sup> *f* time, turn. **D~a te ye** It's your turn. **bi** ~**ekê** suddenly. **gîş bi** ~**ekê** altogether. **vê** ~ê this time.  
**derbarê** *adv* about.  
**derbarî** *adv* about.  
**derbas**: ~ **bûn** *vi* cross; pass, pass by. ~ê **derekê bûn** *vi* enter, go or come in. **tê re** ~ **bûn** *vi* cross, pass through. **D~bûyî** be! May you recover soon! ~ **kirin** *vi* pass, have (sb/sth) passed or crossed (sw/sth). **tê re** ~ **kirin** *vi* pass (sth through sth).  
**derbasok** *f* 1 process, progression. 2

passageway, passage.  
**derbaz** *see* **derbas**.  
**derbeder** *adj* 1 untidy, slovenly. 2 miserable. ~ê *f* 1 untidiness, slovenliness. 2 misery.  
**derbend** *f* 1 mountain pass, canyon. 2 port, harbour.  
**derbik** *f* bullet.  
**derbxwarî** *adj* wounded, injured.  
**derd** *m* sorrow, trouble. ~**(e)nak** *adj* troubled, having troubles.  
**derdest** *adj* 1 handy, within reach, at hand. 2 captured, caught, under arrest. ~ **kirin** *vi* capture, catch.  
**derdmend** *adj* troubled, sorrowful.  
**derece** *f* A degree.  
**dereke** *adj* strange, foreign.  
**dereling** *see* **derling**.  
**deremît** *f* Fr dynamite.  
**derence** *f* stairs, ladder.  
**dereng** *adj* late, delayed. ~ **hiştin** *vi* delay (sb/sth). ~ **ketin** *vi* be late, be delayed. ~ **man** *vi* be late, delay.  
**derenghel** *adj* indigestible, insoluble.  
**derengî** *f* delay. **bi** ~ **ketin** *vi* be late, delay.  
**derengmayî** *n,adj* late arriving, laggard; late.  
**derengketin** *f* delay, being behind the schedule.  
**dererê** *adj* temporary.  
**derew** *f* lie. ~ **kirin** *vi* lie.  
**derewçîn, derewîn** *adj, n* liar; untrue. ~ **derxistin** *vi* prove that (sb) is a liar.  
**derewkar, derewker** *n* liar. ~ê *f* lying, telling lies.  
**derewzîn** *adj* untruthful.  
**derêxistin** *see* **derxistin**.  
**derf** *f* drum.  
**derfende** *f* opportunity.  
**derfet** *f* opportunity, chance.  
**derga** *see* **dergeh**.  
**derge** *see* **dergeh**.  
**dergeh** *f* gate, large door. ~**van** *n* door-keeper.  
**dergir** *f* cover, lid.  
**dergîstî** *n,adj* fiancé, fiancée; engaged to be married, betrothed.  
**dergûstî** *see* **dergîstî**.  
**dergûş** *f* cradle.  
**dergûşkî** *adj* equal, in equilibrium. **(bi)** ~ **ketin** *vi* draw (in a game, fight, etc).  
**derheq** *prep* about. **di** ~**(ê)** .. **de** about. **di**

~ê **te de** about you.  
**derî¹** *m* door.  
**derî²** *prep* outside (of); except.  
**derîdamar** *f anat* portal (hepatic portal vein).  
**derketin (derkeve)** *vi* come out, go out, set out, emerge. **derew** ~ *vi* turn out to be untrue. **ji bin** ~ *vi* manage.  
**derkirin (derke, derbike)** *vt* cause/have/let (sb/sth) (to) come out.  
**derling** *m* lower part of a trouser.  
**dermalî** *n* fattening, feeding up (a domestic animal). ~ **kirin** *vt* fatten (an animal).  
**derman** *m* medicine; remedy. ~ **kirin** *vt*  
**1** apply medicine to, treat. **2** heal, cure.  
**dermande** *see nexweş*.  
**dermanfroş** *n* druggist, pharmacist.  
**dermankar** *n* person applying medicine to wounds; druggist, pharmacist.  
**dermannivîs** *f* prescription.  
**dermanxane** *f* pharmacy, drug-store.  
**derpê, derpî** *m* underpants.  
**ders** *f A* lesson. ~ **dan** *vt* give a lesson, teach. ~ **dar** *n* teacher. ~ **xane** *f* classroom.  
**derûn** *m 1* soul, spirit. **2** conscience. **3** the interior, the inside  
**derve** *m* outside. **ji** ~ from outside. **li** ~ *prep* out, outside.  
**dervedan (dervede)** *vt* confess.  
**derveşandin** *f* export.  
**derveyî¹** *adj* external, outer.  
**derveyî², dervî** *prep li* ~ outside. **li** ~ **xênî** outside the house.  
**derwaz, derwaze** *m* large gate, town gate, gate.  
**derwêş** *n* dervish.  
**derwîn** *see derewîn*.  
**derxistin (derxe, derxîne)** *vt* take out, bring out. **deng** ~ *vt* voice one's opinion, say sth. **ji rê** ~ *vt* lead astray. **pê** ~ *vt* guess.  
**derxwîn** *n* lid, cover.  
**derya** *f* sea.  
**deryaban** *see deryavan*.  
**deryadar** *see deryavan*.  
**deryavan** *n* seaman, sailor, navigator. ~ **î** *f* seamanship.  
**deryayî** *adj* maritime.  
**derz** *f* split, slit, crack. ~ **lê ketin** *vi* split, crack.  
**derzî** *f 1* needle. **2** injection. **3** sting (of an insect). ~ **lê xistin** *vt* inject, give (sb) an

injection, vaccinate.  
**derzîdan** *see derzîdank*.  
**derzîdang** *see derzîdank*.  
**derzîdank** *f* pincushion, needle-case, box for keeping needles.  
**derzilok** *f* geranium, *bot* Pelargonium.  
**des** *see dest*.  
**desgeh** *n* workbench, loom.  
**desgirtî** *n, adj* fiancé, fiancée; engaged to be married.  
**desgîn** *f* rein.  
**deskut** *adj* artificial, false.  
**desmal** *see destmal*.  
**desmêj, desnimêj** *f* ritual ablution. ~ **girtin** *vt* perform an ablution. ~ **(a yekî) şkestin** *vi* become canonically unclean.  
**dest** *manat* hand. ~ **avêtin** *vt 1* start. **2** touch. **3** take hold. **4** attack; grab. **5** attempt to rape. ~ **avêtin hev** *vt* quarrel, wrangle. ~ **dan** *vt* touch; help; stretch one's hand to shake hands with (sb). ~ **dan hev** *vt* help one another. ~ **danîn ser** *vt* confiscate, seize. ~ **hilanîn** *vt* defend (os), react against. ~ **jê berdan** *vt* give up; let go. ~ **jê kirin** *vt* withdraw; leave alone. ~ **jê kişandin** *vt* withdraw; give up. ~ **ji hev berdan** *vt* part. ~ **lê gerandin** *vt* caress. ~ **pê bûn** *vi* start, begin. ~ **pê kirin** *vt* start, begin to. **bi** ~ **ê hev girtin** *vt* support one another; take each other by hand. **bi** ~ **xistin** *vt* obtain, get, provide. **ji** ~ **dan** *vt* dispose of. **ji** ~ **hatin** *vi* manage, be able to do. ~ **bi** ~ *adv* right away, immediately.  
**destanîn** *f* accomplishment, success.  
**destar** *m* mill (for grinding, working by hand).  
**destavêj** *adj, n* aggressive; rapist, usurper.  
**destbikar** *adj* skilful.  
**destbira** *m* close friend, blood brother. ~ **î** *f* solidarity.  
**destbombe** *f* hand-grenade.  
**destdan** *f* help, support. ~ **î** *f* alliance.  
**destdirêj** *adj* aggressive. ~ **î** *f* aggression.  
**destdirêjik** *f* pincers.  
**deste** *m* a group of ten; bunch of flowers.  
**destebira(k)** *see destbira*.  
**destedengbêj** *n* choir, chorus.  
**destegîr** *n* helper, assistant, aide.  
**destek¹** *n* support; supporter. ~ **dan** *vt* support. ~ **stendin** *vt* be supported.

destek<sup>2</sup> *m* handle.  
 destelat *see* desthelat.  
 desteng *see* destteng.  
 destexan *f* table (with a meal on it).  
 destexanek *f* table-cloth.  
 destê sibê *n, adv* (in) early morning.  
 destgeh *f* workbench; loom.  
 destger *f* wheelbarrow.  
 destgir *adj* ready to help, philanthropic.  
 ~î *f* philanthropy, help. ~î(ya yekî) kirin  
*vt* help (sb).  
 destgiran *adj* clumsy. ~î *f* clumsiness. bi  
 ~î *adv* clumsily.  
 destgirtî<sup>1</sup> *see* desgirtî.  
 destgirtî<sup>2</sup> *adj* miserly, selfish.  
 desthlanîn *see* desthlanîn.  
 desthelat *see* desthilat.  
 desthevî *f* alliance, cooperation.  
 desthlanîn *f* defiance, defying. dest  
 hlanîn *vt* defy, oppose openly, defend  
 os. ji ~ê ketin *vi* cease opposition, yield  
 to (sb/sth). ji ~ê xistin *vi* break down  
 (sb's resistance).  
 desthilat *adj* sovereign, dominant. *n* au-  
 thority, delegated power. ~î *f* sover-  
 eignty, dominance.  
 destik *m* handle. ~ê hawanê pestle.  
 destir *m* (fire) tongs.  
 destî<sup>1</sup> *f* bunch (of flower).  
 destî<sup>2</sup> *m* earthenware water jug.  
 destkar *n* 1 handicraft. 2 craftsman. ~î *f*  
 craft, craftsmanship.  
 destketî *f* spoils, loot.  
 destkêş *m* thick gloves.  
 destkir *adj* artificial.  
 destkişandin *f* resignation.  
 destliserdanîn *f* confiscation, seizure.  
 destmal *f* handkerchief.  
 destmêj *see* desmêj.  
 destnimêj *see* desmêj.  
 destnivîs *f* manuscript; calligraphy.  
 destpelixî *adj* clumsy, awkward.  
 destpêk *f* beginning, starting point. ~î(n)  
*adj* of or related to beginning, first.  
 destpêker *n* starter.  
 destpêkvan *n* beginner.  
 destpirtûk *n* handbook.  
 destrawestek *f* handbrake.  
 destşok *f* washbasin, washstand, sink.

destteng *adj* in financial difficulties. ~î *f*  
 financial difficulty, need (of money).  
 destûbird *f* preparation. ~(a xwe) kirin  
*vt* prepare (os.), get ready.  
 destûr<sup>1</sup> *f* permission, authorization, leave.  
 ~ dan *vt* give permission. ~ stendin *vt* get  
 permission. ~ xwastin *vt* ask for permission.  
 destûr<sup>2</sup> *f* regulations or statutes (govern-  
 ing an organization).  
 destûryar *adj* on leave, on vacation.  
 destvala *adj* 1 moneyless. 2 unarmed. 3  
 unemployed.  
 destvekirî *adj* generous.  
 destxet *f* handwriting.  
 destxwaz *adj* in need of, needy. ~î *f* need.  
 destyar *n* helper, assistant.  
 dest *f* geo plain, prairie. ~î *n* plainsman.  
 dev *m* 1 anat mouth. 2 opening, entrance.  
 ~ avêtin *vt* attack by words, use hard  
 words. ~ gerîn *vi* be able to speak. ~(ê  
 xwe) girtin *vt* be silent, be quiet. ~ lê  
 kirin *vt* bite. ~ jê berdan *vt* leave, give  
 up, stop doing (sth). ~ jê gerîn *vi* leave  
 (alone); give up, stop doing sth. ~ ji hev  
 çûn *vi* gape, gape with astonishment. ~  
 (bi) ~ *adv* personally, by talking. ~ bi ~a  
 gotin *vt* tell personally, talk personally.  
 devbigotin *adj* of one's word.  
 devbixwîn *adj* bloody.  
 deven *f* shrub, bush, scrub.  
 dever *m* place, region, location. ~î *adj* local.  
 deverû *adv, prep* (lying, falling) face  
 down, prone, pronely.  
 devê rê *m* mouth of a road, junction.  
 devgir *f* lid, cover; plug.  
 devgirtêk *f* lid, cover; plug.  
 devgirtî *adj* secretive, discreet.  
 devî *f* bush. ~stan *f* scrub.  
 devken *adj* smiling, cheerful.  
 devkî *adj* verbal, oral. (bi) ~ *adv* orally.  
 (bi) ~ gotin *vt* express orally.  
 devliken *adj* smiling, cheerful.  
 devling *see* derling.  
 devnerm *adj* kind. ~î *f* kindness, soft  
 words. bi ~î *adv* kindly.  
 devnexûn *adj* upside down, head down.  
 devok *m* accent.  
 devpifik *f* harmonica.  
 devrû *see* deverû.

**devşêr** *f* snap dragon, *bot* Antirrhinum.  
**devtije** *adj* talkative.  
**devxan** *f* funeral meal. ~(**a mirî**) **dan** *vt* offer a meal after the funeral.  
**devxwar** *adj* crooked-mouthed.  
**devxwarin** *f* ration (food allowances).  
**devzimankî** *adj* palatal.  
**dew** *m* a drink made of yoghurt and water, watered down yoghurt.  
**dewa** *A* see **derman**.  
**dewar** *m* cattle.  
**dewisandek** *f* press.  
**dewisandin (bidewisîne)** *vt* 1 trample, tread on. 2 press, crush. 3 flatten out.  
**dewisî** *adj* flattened.  
**dewisîn (bidewise)** *vi* be flatten out.  
**dewixandin (bidewixîne)** *vt* 1 make (sb) faint, knock (sb) out. 2 choke, strangle.  
**dewixîn (bidewixe)** *vi* 1 be faint. 2 be choked.  
**dewlemend** *adj* rich. ~î *f* richness.  
**dewlet** *f* A state. **D-ên Yekbûyî yên Amerîqayê** The United States of America.  
**dewletî** *adj* rich.  
**dewr** *f* A period, era. ~an age.  
**dews** *f* trace, mark; place. ~(**a yekî**) **girtin** *vt* take the place of. **ketin ~a yekî** *vi* take the place of (sb), replace. **kirin ~ê** *vi* replace, put in (sb's) shoes.  
**dewsgir** see **cihgir**.  
**dewsgirtin** *f* replacement.  
**dexes** *adj* jealous.  
**dexil** *f* cereal, corn.  
**dexisandin (bidexisîne)** *vt* arouse (sb's) jealousy.  
**dexisîn (bidexise)** *vi* be jealous of.  
**dexl<sup>1</sup>** *m* protection. **ketin ~ê yekî** *vi* take refuge behind (sb).  
**dexl<sup>2</sup>, dexlik** *f* drawer.  
**dexsek** *adj* jealous, envious. ~î *f* jealousy.  
**dexso** *adj* jealous, envious. ~î *f* jealousy.  
**dexwisîn (bidexwise)** *vi* behave unfaithfully, avoid one's duty.  
**deyax** *f* resistance, endurance. ~ **kirin** *vt* endure, bear, resist.  
**deyhn** see **deyn**.  
**deyn** see **deyn**.  
**deyn** *m* debt. ~ **dan** *vt* lend. ~ **kirin** *vt* borrow. ~ **stendin** *vt* borrow.  
**deyndar** *adj* indebted, under obligation (to).

**Tu ~ê min î.** You owe me/ You are indebted to me. ~ **bûn** *vi* get into debt.  
**deyndêr** *n* creditor.  
**deyyar** see **mirov, kes**.  
**dezga** see **dezge(h)** 1 2.  
**dezge(h)** *n* 1 workbench. 2 loom. 3 administration.  
**dezi** *m* thread.  
**dezû** see **dezi**.  
**dê** *f* mother. ~î *f* motherhood.  
**dêdik** *f* anat spleen.  
**dêdwan** *f* scarecrow (of stones).  
**dê(h)** see **dih**.  
**dêkane** *f* mistletoe, *bot* Ficus diversifolia.  
**dêl<sup>1</sup>** *f, preff* she, female (animals). ~**egur** she-wolf. ~**ese** bitch. ~**eşêr** *f* lioness.  
**dêl<sup>2</sup>** *f* stead. **ji ~î (ku)** instead (of). **ji ~a** instead (of).  
**dêl<sup>3</sup>** *f* tail.  
**dêlindêz** *f* a ceremony, formal procedures.  
**dêlî** *f* vine (climbing).  
**dêlîn** *f* confusion. **li hev ~** *vi* be bewildered, be confused.  
**dêm** *f* cheek.  
**dêmarî** *f* step-mother.  
**dêmî** *f* velvet.  
**dên** see **deyn**.  
**dêr** *f* church, monastery.  
**dêran (bidêre)** *vt* 1 interpret; express one's opinion. 2 winnow.  
**dêris** *adj* ruined.  
**dêrîn** see **kevn**.  
**dêûbav** *n* parents.  
**dêvl** *f* stead. **ji ~a** instead of. **Ji ~a avê şîr vexwe.** Drink milk instead of water.  
**dêw** *n* demon, giant.  
**di** *prep*: **di ... de** in, inside. **di sarkerê de** in the fridge. **di ber de** in place of, instead of, for (sb). **Wî di ber min de mêrek kuşt** He killed a man for me. **Ez di ber te de çûm** I went in your place. **di bin de** under, underneath. **Pisîk di bin masê de ye.** The cat is under the table. **di bin re** under (an action). **Em di bin pirê re derbas bûn** We passed under the fridge. **di cih de 1** in (its/ one's) place. 2 well-timed. 3 right away, right off, at once, immediately. **di gavê de** *adv* right away, at once. **di nav de** in

the middle of, among, between. **Di nav daran de gul hebûn** There were roses among the trees. **Çi di nav wan de heye?** What is between them. **di ... re** through. **Av di borîyê re diherike** The water is flowing through the pipe. **Di ser re** over. **Di ser me re çivîk difirin** Birds are flying over us. **di teniştâ ... de** beside, next to. **Ew di teniştâ min de rûnişt.** He sat next to me.

**dia** *see* **dua**.

**dibe** *adj, adv* possible, likely; perhaps, maybe, probably, possibly. **~î** *f* possibility, probability, likelihood.

**dibe ko** *see* **dibe ku**.

**dibe ku** *adv* probably, maybe, possibly. **D~ez werim.** I will probably come/I may come.

**dibê** *see* **divê**.

**dibi** *see* **dibe**

**dibistan** *f* school.

**dibi** *see* **dibe**

**didandin (bididîne)** *vt* crunch, crackle.

**dido** *m, adj* two. **~yan** second.

**didu** *see* **dido**.

**difa** *f* defence.

**difin** *m anat* nose, nasal cavity, nasal bones.

**difr(e)** *f* pride.

**difs** *f* grape molasses.

**digel** *prep* with. **~hev** together. **~min** with me. **~vê yekê/hindê** *adv* in this respect, from this point of view; nevertheless, however.

**dih** *m* village.

**dihar** *see* **diyar**.

**dihêl** *f* drum.

**dihn** *see* **dohn**.

**dihîn** *see* **dîtin**.

**dihûn** *see* **dohn**.

**dij** *prep, adv* against, opposite. **~ayetî/tî** *f* contradiction.

**dijber** *adj* against, opposite. *n* opponent, opposition. **~î** *f* opposition, contrast, disagreement.

**dijî** *adj, adv* against, opposing, contrary. **~(yekî) bûn/derketin** *vt* oppose (sb).

**dijmin** *n* enemy. **~ane** *adv* hostilely, in a hostile manner. **~ahî/atî/ayî/tî** *f* enmity, hostility.

**dijraber** *f* opposite. **Spî ~a reş e** White is the opposite of black. **~î** *f* opposition.

**dijûn** *f* swearword, cuss.

**dijwar**<sup>1</sup> *adj* difficult, stern, tough, hard.

**~î** *f* difficulty, toughness, hardness. **bê ~î** *adv* without difficulty. **bi ~î** *adv* hardly, with difficulty.

**dijwar**<sup>2</sup> *adj* biting, sharp, hot (pepper).

**dik** *f* divan (long backless seat), divan-bed.

**dikan** *f* shop. **~dar** *n* shopkeeper.

**dil** *m* **1 anat** heart. **2** heart, love, centre of the emotions. **ji ~ avêtin** *vt* put out of the mind, forget. **~dan** *vt* love, fall in love.

**~(ê yekî) borîn** *vi* faint, lose conscience.

**~(ê yekî) çûn** *vi* long for, desire. **~(ê yekî)**

**hebûn** *vi* intend, wish; desire. **~(ê yekî)**

**hilgirtin** *vi* be able to stand (usu in neg. form). **~(ê yekî/yekê) ketin (yekî/yekê)**

*vi* love, fall in love. **~(ê yekî) ketin cih**

*vi* be persuaded; feel relieved, calm down.

**~kirin** *vi* wish, aim, intend. **~(ê yekî) (ji yekî) man** *vi* be offended, get tired of,

get bored of. **~(ê yekî) kişandin** *vi* long for, desire. **~(ê yekî) lê rûniştin** *vi* trust,

rely. **~(ê yekî) li hev ketin** *vi* feel sick,

feel vomiting. **~(ê yekî) nerm kirin**

*vt* please (sb), persuade. **~(ê yekî) bi yekî şewitîn** *vi* feel pity for (sb).

**~(ê yekî) şikestin** *vi* be offended, annoyed.

**~(ê yekî) şkenandin** *vi* offend (sb), hurt (sb).

**~(ê yekî) xistin cih** *vi* persuade. **di ~ê xwe de gotin** *vi* pass through one's

mind. **bê ~(ê xwe)** *adv* unwillingly. **bi ~(ê xwe)** *adv* voluntarily; as one likes. **ji**

**~adj, adv** sincere, friendly, from the heart; sincerely.

**dilawer** *adj* courageous, brave. **~î** *f* courage.

**bi ~î** *adv* bravely, courageously.

**dilawir** *see* **dilawer**.

**dilbaz** *adj* diligent, hard-working.

**dilber** *adj, f* charming; beautiful woman or girl. **~î** *f* beauty.

**dilbestî** *f* interest.

**dilbijok** *n, adj* (person) addicted (to),

having a passion for, excessively fond

(of), passionate lover of.

**dilbirîn** *adj* sad, hurt.

**dilbiguman** *adj* suspicious, doubtful;

anxious, worried.

**dilbirehm** *adj* merciful. **~î** *f* mercy, mercifulness.

**dilborîn** *f* faintness. **dil(ê yekî) borîn** *vi* faint.  
**dilçak** *adj* good-hearted, kind.  
**dilçesp** *adj* attractive.  
**dilçûn** *f* appetite. **dil(ê yekî) çûn (tişteki)**  
 have a longing for, desire.  
**dildade** *see* **dildar**.  
**dildanî** *adj* moving, touching.  
**dildar** *adj, n* in love; lover. **~(ê/â yekî)**  
**bûn** *vi* be in love (with sb). **~î** *f* love;  
 being in love.  
**dildayî** *adj* in love.  
**dildizî** *f* secret.  
**dilêr** *adj* brave.  
**dilgerm** *adj* genial, kindly. **~î** *f* friendliness,  
 kindness, geniality. **bi ~î** *adv* genially, kindly.  
**dilgeş** *adj* happy, joyful. **~î** *f* happiness, joy,  
 joyfulness. **bi ~î** *adv* happily, joyfully.  
**dilgeşte** *adj* offended, annoyed, cross.  
**dilgirtî** *adj, n* beloved, darling; in love; lover.  
**dilgîr** *adj* sad.  
**dilhişk** *adj* cruel. **~î** *f* cruelty. **bi ~î** *adv* cruelly.  
**dilhov** *adj* hard-hearted, stony-hearted.  
**dilîn** *f* feeling.  
**dilîr** *see* **dilêr**.  
**diljar** *adj* sad, grieved, sorrowful.  
**dilkeçik** *adj* delicate and timid (man).  
**dilketî** *adj* in love.  
**dilkêş** *adj* attractive. **~î** *f* attraction.  
**dilkoçer** *adj* carefree, playful.  
**dilkul** *adj* sad. **~î** *f* sadness. **bi ~î** *adv* sadly.  
**dilme** *see* **dilmê**.  
**dilmê** *n, adj* (eggs) soft-boiled.  
**dilnerm** *adj* tender-hearted. **~î** *f* tender-  
 heartedness. **bi ~î** *adv* tender-heartedly.  
**dilnexwaz** *adj* hostile. **~î** *f* hostility. **bi ~î**  
*adv* hostilely.  
**dilniwaz** *adj* pretty, lovable, likable.  
**dilnizm** *adj* humble, modest. **~î** *f* humil-  
 ity, modesty. **bi ~î** *adv* humbly, modestly.  
**dilo(k)** *f* song (sung during wedding feasts).  
**dilop** *f* drop. **~ kirin** *vt* drip. **~ ~** *adv* drop  
 by drop, little by little.  
**dilovan** *adj* tender, merciful, affection-  
 ate. **~î** *f* affection, tenderness. **bi ~î** *adv*  
 tenderly, mercifully, affectionately.  
**dilpak** *adj* well-meaning, straight-for-  
 ward; good-hearted, kind.  
**dilpaqij** *see* **dilpak**.  
**dilqewîn** *adj* stout, stout-hearted.

**dilrawest(in)** *f* heart-failure.  
**dilreş** *adj* vindictive, rancorous; jealous.  
**~î** *f* vindictiveness, rancour; jealousy. **bi**  
**~î** *adv* vindictively, rancorously; jealously.  
**dilsar** *adj* uninterested, reluctant. **~î** *f*  
 reluctance. **bi ~î** *adv* reluctantly.  
**dilsoj** *adj* heart-rending.  
**dilsoz** *adj* loyal, trustworthy, faithful. **~î** *f*  
 loyalty, fidelity. **bi ~î** *adv* loyally, faithfully.  
**dilşa(d)** *adj* glad, happy. **dilşadî** *f* glad-  
 ness, happiness.  
**dilşewat** *f* sadness, grief, sorrow.  
**dilşikestî** *adj* offended, peeved.  
**dilteng** *adj* sad, bored. **~î** *f* boredom,  
 sadness. **bi ~î** *adv* sadly.  
**diltênik** *adj* soft-hearted; refined, subtle,  
 graceful.  
**diltepîn** *f* feeling.  
**Dilûk** *see* **Duluk**.  
**dilwestan** *f* heart-attack, heart-failure.  
**dilxerab** *adj* 1 malicious. 2 suspicious by  
 nature, unbelieving. **~î** *f* malice. **bi ~î** *adv*  
 maliciously.  
**dilxurt** *adj* brave, stout-hearted. **~î** *f* stout-  
 heartedness. **bi ~î** *adv* stout-heartedly.  
**dilxwestîn** *f* willingness. **bi ~î** *adv* will-  
 ingly; voluntarily.  
**dilxwestî** *n, adj* volunteer; voluntary.  
**dilxweş** *adj* pleased, satisfied. **~ bûn** *vi*  
 be pleased, feel glad, feel happy; be  
 satisfied. **~ kirin** *vt* please, satisfy. **dil(ê**  
**yekî) xweş kirin** *vt* please (sb). **~î** *f*  
 pleasure, satisfaction. **bi ~î** *adv* with  
 pleasure.  
**dimdim** *f* epic song.  
**Dimdim** *f* a historical Kurdish fortress.  
**Dimilî** *n, adj* a Krd dialect, of that dialect.  
**dims** *f* grape molasses.  
**din** *n, adj, adv* other, else. **a/ê** ~ the other.  
**ên** ~ the others. **Ên** ~ **nehaşîne** The  
 others have not come. **wekî** ~ what else.  
**dinya** *f* A 1 world. 2 weather. **D~ sar e**.  
 It is cold. **haşîn dinyê** *vi* be born.  
**dinyanedî(tk)** *adj* upstart, parvenu.  
**diqdiqandin (bidiqdiqîne)** *vt* tickle.  
**dir** *adj* aggressive; predatory, predacious.  
**diran** *m* anat tooth. **~(ê yekî) ketin** *vi*  
 lose one's tooth. **~ kişandin** *vt* extract a  
 tooth. **~(ê xwe) qîç kirin/çirikandin** *vt*

gnash one's teeth, show one's anger. ~ên **kursî/paşî** *n* molars. ~ên **pêşîn** *n* incisors. ~ên **tûj** *n* canine teeth.  
**dirandin (bidirîne)** *vt* tear, rip.  
**diranker** *n* dentist. ~î *f* dentistry; being a dentist.  
**dirankêş** *n* dentist. ~î *f* dentistry; being a dentist.  
**dirankî** *adj* dental.  
**diransaz** *n* dentist. ~î *f* dentistry, being a dentist.  
**diraset** *f* study.  
**dirav** *m* money. ~în *adj* monetary. ~danî *f* allowance.  
**diravdar** *n* cashier.  
**diraz** *see* **dirêj**.  
**dirb** *see* **dirûv**.  
**dirêmît** *see* **deremît**.  
**dirênde** *see* **dirinde**.  
**dirêng** *see* **dereng**. ~î *see* **derengî**.  
**dirêşan** *adj* bright.  
**dirêj**<sup>1</sup> *adj* long, tall. ~ **bûn** *vi* get longer/taller. ~ **kirin** *vt* 1 lengthen, let (sth) grow long; stretch. 2 extend, prolong. 3 exaggerate. ~î (**yekî**) **kirin** *vt* 1 hand (sth) to (sb). 2 attack. **xwe** ~ **kirin** *vt* stretch out.  
**dirêj**<sup>2</sup> *f* awl.  
**dirêjahî** *f* length, height.  
**dirêjayî** *see* **dirêjahî**.  
**dirêjî** *see* **dirêjahî**.  
**dirêjkî** *adv* lengthways, lengthwise.  
**dirênce** *f* stairs, ladder.  
**dirêncek** *see* **dirênce**.  
**dirêş(k)** *f* awl.  
**dirêx** *f* negligence. ~dar *adj* neglectful, negligent. ~darî *f* neglectfulness. **bi** ~darî *adv* neglectfully, negligently.  
**dirh** *f* mark, brand. ~ **kirin** *vt* mark, brand.  
**dirhav** *see* **dirav**.  
**dirik** *f* blackberry.  
**dirindane** *adj* wildly; mercilessly.  
**dirinde** *m* wild beast.  
**dirist** *adj* 1 honest, straightforward. 2 accurate, correct. ~ **kirin** *vt* correct. ~î *f* 1 honesty. 2 accuracy. **bi** ~î *adv* honestly.  
**dirî** *m* 1 thorn, spine. 2 thorny plant, thorn bush, bramble.  
**dirîmok** *f* blackberry.  
**dirîn (bidirê)** *vi* be torn, tear.

**dirîreşk** *f* blackberry, *bot* *Rubus fruticosus*; bramble.  
**dirîtêl** *f* barbed wire.  
**dirîx** *see* **dirêx**.  
**dirîm** *f* contagious disease. ~î *adj* contagious, infectious.  
**diruşm(e)** *f* slogan. ~ **avêtin** *vt* shout slogans.  
**dirûn (bidirû)** *see* **dirûtîn**.  
**dirûngeh** *f* 1 workshop for sewing clothes, tailor's shop. 2 harvest area.  
**dirûnker** *n* tailor.  
**dirûtîn (bidirû)** *vt* sew.  
**dirûv** *m* shape; state; appearance; aspect; form (gram). ~ **pê ketin** *vi* look like. ~ **pê xistin** *vt* mistake (sth/sb) for (sth/sb else); liken.  
**dirûvandin (bidirûvîne)** *vt* 1 shape, form. 2 mistake (sth) for (sth else); compare to.  
**dirv** *see* **dirûv**.  
**dirz** *see* **derz**.  
**dismal** *see* **destmal**.  
**diş** *f* sister-in-law, wife's sister.  
**dişwar** *see* **dijwar**.  
**divê** *see* **divêtîn**<sup>1,2</sup>.  
**divêtîn**<sup>1</sup> (**bivê**) *vt* have to; must. (**Wî**) **divê ew were**. He has to come. (**Min**) **navê ez li vira bimînim**. I don't have to stay here. (**Te**) **divê tu nerevî**. You mustn't run.  
**divêtîn**<sup>1</sup> (**bivê**) *vt* need. **Wî pênuşek divê**. He needs a pen. **Ma me dirav navê?** Don't we need money?  
**divêtî, divêyî** *f* 1 obligation, necessity. 2 need, requirement.  
**divîya** *pt of* **divê**.  
**divîyahî** *see* **divêtî**.  
**diwaroj** *see* **duwaroj**.  
**diwayî** *see* **duwayî**.  
**diwêl** *f* drum.  
**dixan** *f* smoke.  
**diyar**<sup>1</sup> *m* place, native land, country, region.  
**diyar**<sup>2</sup> *adj* uncovered, known, clear. ~ **bûn** *vi* appear, be known. ~ **kirin** *vt* disclose, reveal, make public.  
**diyarde** *f* phenomenon.  
**diyarî** *f* gift, present. ~ **dan/kirin** *vt* give as a gift.  
**diz** *n* thief. ~î *f* theft. ~î **kirin** *vt* commit theft.  
**dizek** *adj* thievish. ~tî *f* thievery.  
**dizî** *adj* secret; hidden, concealed. **bi** ~î *adv* secretly.

**dizîka** *adv* (bi) ~ secretly.  
**dizîn** (bidize) *vt* steal.  
**diznêro** *n* spy.  
**dî** *see* **din**.  
**dîba** *see* **hevrişim**.  
**dîbar** *see* **dîţbar**.  
**dîdar** *adj* apparent, seen.  
**dîde** *P* *see* **çav**.  
**dîdevan** *n* watchman, observer, scout. ~î *f* observation. ~xane *f* observatory.  
**dîhn** *adj* insane, mad, crazy. *n* mad person. ~ **bûn** *vi* go mad. ~ **kirin** *vt* drive/send (sb) mad. ~ê **beradayî/perçe perçe** maniac, raving madman.  
**dîhnkî** *adv* madly, crazily.  
**dîhntî** *f* madness, craziness. ~ **kirin** *vt* act foolishly.  
**dîhnxane** *f* mental hospital, mental home, insane asylum.  
**dîk** *m* cock, rooster. ~ **bang dan** *vt* (a cock) crow.



**dîksilêman** *n* zool hoopoe.  
**dîl** *adj, n* captive, slave, prisoner. (bi) ~ **girtin** *vt* take captive, capture. ~ **kirin** *vt* make a slave of, enslave.  
**dîlan** *f* wedding feast, festival, merry entertainment.  
**dîlber** *see* **dilber**.  
**dîlî, dîlî** *f* slavery, captivity.  
**dîlyar** *adj* strong; brave, fearless.  
**dîm** *f* cheek.  
**dîmax** *A* *see* **mejî**.  
**dîmen** *f* view, scenery, scene.  
**dîn**<sup>1</sup> *see* **dîhn**.  
**dîn**<sup>2</sup> *see* **dîtin**.  
**dîn**<sup>3</sup> *m* *A* religion.  
**dîndar**<sup>1</sup> *adj* religious, devout, pious. ~î *f* religiousness, devotion, piety.  
**dîndar**<sup>1</sup> *f* bot oak of Lebanon.  
**dînemêr** *m* valiant. ~î *f* valor.  
**dîng** *f* stone mortar.  
**dînkî** *adv* madly, crazily.  
**dîntî** *f* madness, craziness. ~ **kirin** *vt* act foolishly.  
**dînxane** *f* mental hospital, mental home, insane asylum.

**dîqet** *f* *A* *see* **bal**.  
**dîrok** *f* history. ~î *adj* historical. ~zan *n* historian.  
**dîsa** *adv* again.  
**dîţbar** *adj* visible.  
**dîtin**<sup>1</sup> (bivîne/bibîne) *vt* 1 *see*. 2 find.  
**dîtin**<sup>2</sup> *f* view, opinion, idea. **di** ~a **yekî de** **bûn** be of the opinion of sb. **bi** ~a **min** in my opinion. ~î *f* sight.  
**dîtir** *adj, pron* other.  
**dîwan** *f* 1 hall. 2 collected poems. 3 public sitting (of a governor, council or judge).  
**dîwar** *m* wall.  
**dîyafam** *f* anat diaphragm.  
**dîyar** *see* **diyar**.  
**dîz** *see* **dîzik**.  
**dîzik** *n* earthenware pan.  
**do** *n, adv* yesterday. ~ **ne pêr** the day before.  
**dod** *see* **doğ**.  
**dohn** *m* 1 fat. 2 kerosene.  
**doj** *see* **dojeh**.  
**doje** *see* **dojeh**.  
**dojeder** *f* abscess.  
**dojeh** *f* hell.  
**dojî** *see* **dojeh**.  
**dol**<sup>1</sup> *n* sort, offspring, seed.  
**dol**<sup>2</sup> *n* valley.  
**dolab** *f* *A* cupboard.  
**dolan** *f* wooden aqueduct, open watershoot.  
**dolek** *see* **dolik**.  
**dolik** *f* vale.  
**dolmik** *m* courgette.  
**dom:** ~ **bûn** *vi* be continued, last. ~ **kirin** *vt* continue, last.  
**domahî** *f* duration.  
**doman** *f* process; duration.  
**domandin** (bidomîne) *vt* continue, go on doing (sth).  
**domdar** *adj* continuous. ~ **bûn** *vi* be/become continuous. ~ **kirin** *vt* make continuous; continue. ~î *f* continuation.  
**bi** ~î *adv* continuously.  
**domîn** (bidome) *vi* be continued, continue, last.  
**don** *see* **dohn**.  
**donim** *f* *T* a land measure of about 1000 square meters.  
**donzde** *see* **donzdeh**.  
**donzdegirêk** *f* anat duodenum.  
**donzdeh** *m, adj* twelve. ~an/em/emîn *n, adj* twelfth.



**donzdetilk** *f anat* duodenum.  
**doqik** *m* mace (a weapon).  
**dor**<sup>1</sup> *f* surroundings, circumference, area around or near. **di** ~**a** ... **de/li** ~**a** around. **li** ~ about, approximately; near. ~(**a tişteki/yeki**) **girtin** *vt* surround, encircle, siege, lay siege to. ~ **li yeki/tişteki girtin** *vt* surround, encircle, siege, lay siege to. **di** ~(**a tişteki/yeki**) **de çûn û haştin** *vi* run (after), hover around. **di** ~(**a tişteki/yeki**) **de zîz bûn** *vi* circle around (sth/sb).  
**dor**<sup>2</sup> *f* turn. **bi** ~ in turn, by turns. **D-a min e**. It's my turn. ~**bi**~ *adv* in turn, by turns.  
**doralî** *f* surroundings, environment.  
**dorbend** *f* frame.  
**dordar** *adj* alternate. ~**î** *f* alternation. **bi** ~**î** *adv* alternately.  
**dorgirtin** *f* siege.  
**dorgirtî** *adj* surrounded.  
**dorhêl** *f* surroundings.  
**dorlêpêçan** *f* surrounding, besieging, siege. **dor lê pêçan** *vt* surround, besiege, blockade.  
**dormador** *prep* all around.  
**dorox** *P* see **derew**.  
**dorpêç** *f* siege, blockade, blockage. ~**kirin** *f* surrounding, besieging, siege. ~ **kirin** *vt* siege, besiege, blockade.  
**dorûber** *f* surroundings, environment.  
**dos** see **dojeh**.  
**doşt** *n* 1 friend. 2 lover. ~**ane** *adj, adv* friendly. ~**anî** *f* friendship. **bi** ~**anî** *adv* friendly.  
**doştik** *f* 1 friend (lady). 2 lover, sweetheart.  
**dosye** *f* Fr file.  
**doş**: ~ **bûn** *vi* walk around, wander; wander around a place.  
**doşab** see **dimis**.  
**doşandin (bidoşîne)** *vt* milk (an animal).  
**doşav** see **dimis**.  
**doşek** *f* mattress.  
**doşik** see **doşek**.  
**doşîn (bidoşe)** see **doştin**.  
**doî** *f* daughter. ~**mam** *f* paternal uncle's daughter. ~**mîr** *f* princess.  
**doştin (bidoşe)** *vt* milk (an animal).  
**doştir** *f* the next, the following (dy, week, etc.) ~**a rojê** the next/following day.  
**dox** *f* handle.  
**doxik** *f* small handle.  
**doxîn** *f* drawstring. ~**sist** *adj* woman-chasing.  
**doz** *f* cause, purpose; demand; suit, law-

suit, action. ~ (**lê**) **kirin** *vt* demand.  
**dozdan** see **dozdehan**.  
**dozdar** *adj* claimant; plaintiff.  
**dozde** see **dozdeh**  
**dozdeh** *m, adj* twelve. ~**an/em/emîn** *adj* twelfth.  
**dozex** see **dojeh**.  
**dozger** *n* (public) prosecutor, attorney general.  
**drav** see **dirav**.  
**dravdar** see **diravdar**.  
**drêj** see **dirêj**.  
**drêjahî** see **dirêjahî**.  
**drêjayî** see **dirêjayî**.  
**drêjî** see **dirêjî**.  
**drêx** see **dirêx**.  
**drî** see **dirî**.  
**drîreşk** see **dirîreşk**.  
**drîtêl** see **dirîtêl**.  
**drûn** see **dirûn**.  
**drûngeh** see **dirûngeh**.  
**drûnker** see **dirûnker**.  
**drûtîn** see **dirûtîn**.  
**drûv** see **dirûv**.  
**drûvandin** see **dirûvandin**.  
**du**<sup>1</sup> *m, adj* two. ~**yem/yemîn** *n, adj* second.  
**du**<sup>2</sup> see **do**.  
**dua** *f* A prayer. ~ **kirin** *vt* pray. ~**dar** *adj* well-wishing. ~**kar** *n* (a) well-wisher.  
**dualîn** *adj* bilateral.  
**dubare**<sup>1</sup> *f* 1 double deuce (at dice). 2 trick (slang).  
**dubare**<sup>2</sup> *f* repeat, repeating. ~ **bûn** *vi* be repeated. ~ **kirin** *vt* repeat.  
**dubarekî** *f* conflict, dispute.  
**dubendî** *f* conflict; discord, disagreement.  
**ducen** *adj* pregnant. ~ **bûn** *vi* get pregnant, be pregnant.  
**ducar** *adv* double, again. ~ **bûn** *vi* be repeated. ~ **kirin** *vt* repeat, do (sth) again. ~**î** *f* repeat, repeating. ~**kirinî** *f* repetition.  
**dudan** *n, adj* second.  
**dudev** *adj* double-edged.  
**dudi** *m, adj* two.  
**dudil** *adj* hesitant, doubtful. ~**î** *f* hesitation, doubt. ~**î kirin** *vt* hesitate. **bi** ~**î** *adv* hesitantly, doubtfully.  
**dudu** *m, adj* two.  
**duh** *n, adv* yesterday.  
**duhî** *n, adv* yesterday.  
**dujmin** see **dijmin**.  
**dukeli** *adj* boiling (for second time).

~ **kirin** *vt* boil twice.  
**dulêvîn** *adj* bilabial.  
**Duluk** *f* a Krd city (now called **Entab**).  
**dumbelan** *f* truffle, *bot* Tuber.  
**dupê** *n, adj, zool* Diplopoda, biped.  
**duqas** *adj* double, twice as great.  
**duqat** *adj* doubled, folded, double-storeyed, twice as great. ~ **kirin** *vt* fold, double. **Min haţîna xwe** ~ **kir**. I doubled my income.  
**dur** *m* pearl.  
**durd** *see* **tilp**.  
**dureh** *adj* of mixed race, of mixed blood. ~ **kirin** *vt* crossbred.  
**dureng** *adj* two-coloured.  
**durêz** *f* couplet.  
**durist** *see* **dirist**.  
**durû** *adj* double-faced, insincere, hypocritical. ~**tî** *f* hypocrisy. ~**tî kirin** *vt* behave or talk insincerely. **bi** ~**tî** *adv* insincerely, hypocritically.  
**durzîle** *f* stinging nettle, *bot* Urtica dioica.  
**duşibe** *f* the day after tomorrow.  
**duşaxe** *n* diphtheria.  
**Duşem** *f* Monday.  
**duwanzde(h)** *f, adj* twelve.  
**duwaroj** *f* end, outcome; future.  
**duwayî** *adj, adv* final; then, afterwards.  
**dux** *see* **dox**.  
**duxan** *see* **dû<sup>1</sup>**.  
**duxter** *P* *see* **keç**.  
**duzex** *see* **dojeh**.  
**dû<sup>1</sup>** *m* smoke.  
**dû<sup>2</sup>** *f* the back, back side, rear. *prep* behind, after, in the back. **li** ~ behind, after, in the back. **li** ~ **hiştin** *vt* leave behind. **li** ~ **man** *vi* stay behind, be left behind.  
**dû<sup>3</sup>** *see* **du**.  
**dûbare** *see* **dubare<sup>1 2</sup>**.  
**dûbişk** *see* **dûpişk**.  
**dûd** *see* **dû<sup>1</sup>**.  
**dûdeman** *m* 1 line, lineage, family. 2 generation.  
**dûdemayî** *n, adj* remainder, rest, left over.  
**dûjeh** *see* **dojeh**.  
**dûkel** *f* steam, vapour.  
**dûkêş** *f* chimney.  
**dûlop** *see* **dilop**.  
**dûm** *see* **dom**.  
**dûmahîk** *f* continuation. ~**î** *adj* following. ~ **heye** to be continued (article or serial).  
**dûmeqesk** *f* swallow, *bot* Hirundu.

**dûn (bidû)** *vt* plaster, coat (sth) with plaster.  
**dûnik** *f* ditto mark.  
**dûnîro** *n, adv* afternoon, in/during the afternoon.  
**dûpişk** *f* scorpion.  
**dûr** *adj* 1 far, distant, remote. 2 incomparable. (**jê**) (**bi**) ~ **ketin** *vi* 1 grow/become distant. 2 become a stranger to. ~ **kirin** *vt* remove (sth) from, take (sth) away from. ~ **xistin** *vt* set apart. ~(**î yekî/tiştêkî**) **bûn** *vi* be distant (from). ~ **nêzîk** *adv* sooner or later. **D~ Nêzîk ez ê werim**. Sooner or later I'll come. ~ **û drêj** *adj, adv* in details, at great length.  
**dûra: ji** ~ *adv* from far away, from a great distance. **li** ~ at a distance, far away.  
**dûra** *see* **dûre**.  
**dûrahî** *f* distance, remoteness.  
**dûravêj** *adj* long-range (rocket, etc).  
**dûrayî** *see* **dûrahî**.  
**dûrbên** *see* **dûrbîn**.  
**dûrbîn** *f* field glasses, binoculars.  
**dûrbîstîk** *f* telephone.  
**dûrdest** *adj* far.  
**dûrdît** *adj* far-seeing; far-sighted.  
**dûrdîtîn** *f* far sight.  
**dûre** *adv* later on, later, then. ~ **çûn/haţin** *vi* go/come later.  
**dûrebîn 1** *see* **dûrbîn**. 2 *adj, n* far-sighted.  
**dûrge(h)** *f* islet.  
**dûrik** *f* song.  
**dûring** *f* interval.  
**dûrnedît** *adj* short-sighted.  
**dûrnedîtîn** *f* short sight.  
**dûrva** *see* **dûrve**.  
**dûrve** *adv* at a distance, far, far away. **ji dûr ve** from a distant, from far away.  
**dûtir** *adj* following. **roja** ~ the following day.  
**dûv** *m* tail.  
**dûvlerzînk** *n* yellow wagtail, *zool* Motacilla flava.  
**dûvpişk** *see* **dûpişk**.  
**dûvstêrk** *f* comet.  
**dûyin** *see* **dûn**.  
**dûz** *adj* 1 flat. 2 straight. 3 level. 4 smooth. ~ **kirin** *vt* smooth, flatten, level.  
**dûznivîsar** *f* prose.  
**dwanzde** *m, adj* twelve.  
**dwazde** *see* **dwanzde**.  
**dwîr** *see* **dûr**.

**E** <sup>e<sup>1</sup></sup> *f* the 6th letter of the Kurdish alphabet.

<sup>e<sup>2</sup></sup> *third singular of the present tense of bûn (to be); ye after a vowel is. Ew xwendekarek ~. He is a student. Piyan tije ye. The glass is full. eba f* coarse woollen cloth covering the body from head to feet, cloak.

**ebabîlk** *n* nightjar, *zool* Caprimulgus europaeus.

**ebdal<sup>1</sup>** *n* dervish, begging dervish. *adj* miserable, poor, begging.

**ebdal<sup>2</sup>** *n* quail, *zool* Coturniv coturnix.

**ebeden** *adv* certainly; under no circumstances, never.

**ebedî** *adj* *A* eternal, never ending.

**ebesor** *n* vagrant, tramp, hobo.

**ebleh** *A adj* stupid, foolish.

**ebor** *f* patience.

**ebr** *see ewr.*

**ebrû** *m* eye-brow.

**Ebrûl** *f* April.

**ebûqaţ** *n* *It* lawyer.

**ebûr** *see abor.*

**ebûrî** *see aborî.*

**ecac** *see hecac.*

**ecce** *adj, n A* hasty; haste, hurry. ~ **kirin** *vi* be in a hurry.

**Ecem** *n, adj* Persian.

**ecemî** *adj* inexperienced, unskilled.

**ecêb** *adj, f* strange, curious, astonishing; strangeness, curiosity. ~ **bi serê yekî de haţin** *vi* experience sth strange. **E~ e!** How amazing! **Çi ~?** How amazing? **Qey ne ~ e!** It's unbelievable! Is it possible?

**ecêbgirtî** *adj* astonished, amazed.

**ecêbmayî** *adj* astonished, amazed. ~ **hiştin** *vi* amaze, astonish, astound. ~ **man** *vi* be astonished.

**ecêw** *see ecêb.*

**ecibandin (biecibîne)** *vi* like, choose. **xwe ~ vi** be conceited.

**ecin** *see ecine.*

**ecine** *n* genie, jinni, demon.

**eciqandin (bieciqîne)** *vi* 1 crush, trample down, tread under foot. 2 depress, oppress.

**eciqî** *adj* crushed, trodden; depressed.

**eciqîn (bieciqe)** *vi* 1 be crushed, be trampled. 2 be depressed, be oppressed.

**ecnebî** *A see biyanî.*

**ecûr** *m* gherkin, *bot* Cucumis anguria.

**ecûz** *A see pîrejîn.*

**edalet** *A see dad.*

**edawet** *A see dijminatî.*

**edeb** *f A* good manners, politeness, good breeding.

**edem** *see tunebûn.*

**edilandin (biedilîne)** *vi* make better, cause (sth) to become better; ameliorate, put in order.

**edilî** *adj* good, nice; in order; improved.

**edilîn (biebile)** *vi* get better, be put in order, be improved.

**edimandin** *see hedimandin.*

**edîb** *A n* literary man, writer.

**edl** *A see dad.*

**edû** *A see dijmin.*

**efare** *f* those remained behind harvesting.

**efendî** *adj, m Gk* gentlemanly, polite; gentleman; Mister (used after a name).

**efnikî** mouldy; mildewy; musty. ~ **bûn** *vi* mildew, get mouldy.

**efrandar** *n* creator; maker.

**efrid** *m* giant (in tails).

**efrûz** *see ronî.*

**efsane** *f P* legend; tale, myth.

**efser<sup>1</sup>** *adj* sad, unhappy.

**efser<sup>2</sup>** *f* crown.

**efser<sup>3</sup>** *n A* (mil.) officer. ~ **ê duyem** (mil) lieutenant.

**efsûn** *f* magic, spell. ~ **dar** *adj* enchanted, spell bound, magical. ~ **kar** *n* magician.

~ **karî** *f* magic, witchcraft. ~ **saz** *n* magician.

**efû** *f* forgiveness, pardon. ~ **bûn** *vi* be pardoned, be forgiven. ~ **kirin** *vi* pardon, forgive, excuse. ~ **ya giştî** *f* amnesty.

**egal** *f* the wool band that holds a kaffiyeh on the head.

**eger<sup>1</sup>** *conj* if, whether.

**eger<sup>2</sup>** *f* reason. ~ **î** *f* reason, justification.

**egîd** *adj, n* brave, courageous; hero, brave man.

**ehd** *see ahd.*

**ehl** *m* people.

**ehmeq** *adj* stupid. ~ **î** *f* stupidity.

**ehmer** *A see sor.*

**Ehrem** *m* Satan, Sheitan, the Devil.

**Ehremen** *m* God of wickedness (Zoroas-

trian).  
**Ehrîmen** *see* **Ehremen**.  
**Ehûramezda** *m* God of goodness.  
**ehwal** *m* A state, condition.  
**ehwal** *see* **tîrs**.  
**ejder** *m* dragon.  
**ejmar** *see* **hejmar**.  
**ejno** *see* **ejnû**.  
**ejnû** *f* knee.  
**-ek<sup>1</sup>** *indefinite artical a. keçek* a girl.  
**-ek<sup>2</sup>** *diminutive suffix, also used with affectionate connotation.*  
**ek(i)l** *f* flavour, taste.  
**eks** *f* obstinacy, stubbornness.  
**Ekwator** *f* Equator.  
**elaf** *n* seller of grains.  
**elam** *f* news, information. ~ **dan (yekî)**  
*vt* let (sb) know.  
**elb,elbik** *f* wooden bucket.  
**elektrîk** *f* electricity.  
**eleyh** *A* against. **di ~ê wî de** against him.  
**elfabe** *fA* alphabet.  
**elhal** *A see* **niha**.  
**elimandin (bielimîne)** *vt A* teach, train; train (sb) to do or accept (sth); make (sb) addicted/used (to sth).  
**elimî** *adj* learnt; used to; addicted.  
**elimîn (bielime)** *vi* learn; get used to.  
**elind** *f* dawn.  
**eliqandin** *see* **aliqandin**.  
**elîl** *adj A* ill, sick; handicapped, disabled.  
**elk** *f* vampire.  
**elmas** *m A* diamond.  
**elo** hello (used in telephone conversation).  
**elok** *f* turkey.  
**em** *pron* we; us.  
**eman** *int* Mercy! Help! Please! **E~yeman!** For goodness sake. *f* mercy.  
**emanet** *m A* **1** sth entrusted to another's safekeeping, a trust. **2** check-room, baggage room.  
**embar** *f* grain cellar, warehouse, store.  
**embaz** *f* example.  
**ember** *f* scent, perfume.  
**emel<sup>1</sup>** *m* act, action, work, performance.  
**emel<sup>2</sup>** *m* diarrhoea. **bi ~ ketin** *vi* have a diarrhoea.  
**emeldar** *see* **karker**.  
**emir** *m A* age. **E~ê te çiqas e?** How old

are you?  
**emîr** *fA* order, command. ~ **dan/kirin** *vt* order, command.  
**emirber** *n mil.* orderly.  
**emîr** *see* **mîr**.  
**emr** *see* **emir**.  
**emr** *see* **emir**.  
**emsal** *m* similar case, person or thing.  
**emûdî** *adj* vertical.  
**enbaz** *see* **heval**.  
**encam** *f A* result, conclusion, destiny.  
**anîn ~ê** *vt* conclude.  
**encame** *f* hinge.  
**encumen** *P f* committee, commission.  
**~a şaredarîyê** town executive council.  
**endam<sup>1</sup>** *n* member. ~**etî** *f* membership.  
**endam<sup>2</sup>** *m anat* limb, organ.  
**endaze** *f* measure, measurement.  
**endazyar** *n* engineer. ~**ê/a avahîyan** civil engineer.  
**endelî** *n* nightingale.  
**endustrî** *fFr* industry.  
**enerjî** *fFr* energy.  
**enê** *f int* mum, mother.  
**enf** *P see* **poz**.  
**enflasyon** *fFr* inflation.  
**engînar** *fartichoke, bot* Cynara scolimus.  
**engûr** *P see* **tîrî**.  
**enîrandin (bienirîne)** *vt* outrage, annoy.  
**enîrî** *adj* offended, cross, outraged.  
**enîrîn (bienire)** *vi* get angry, be offended, be cross.  
**enî<sup>1</sup>** *f anat* forehead.  
**enî<sup>2</sup>** *f milit* front.  
**enîn** *see* **nalîn**.  
**enîşk** *f* **1** *anat* elbow. **2** elbow (pipe).  
**Enqere** *f* Ankara, Angora.  
**Entab** *f* a Krd city in Northern Kurdistan (**Antep** in Turkish).  
**enzerût** *f1* garden blossom, *bot* Impatiens balsamina. **2** balm of Gilead, *bot* Commiphora opobalsamum.  
**eqil** *see* **aqil**.  
**er** *conj* if, whether.  
**erbane** *f* tambourine.  
**erbeîn** *P see* **çel**.  
**erd** *m* earth, land, territory. ~ **ajotin** *vt* plough, till. ~ **rakirin** *vt* plough, dig. **bin ~ kirin/kirin bin ~ê** *vt* hide, bury. **ling/**

**pê dan** ~ê *vt* insist, resist.  
**erdaz** *n* slate.  
**erdhêj** *f* earthquake. ~î *n* *rgd* seismic. ~zan *n* seismologist. ~zanî *f* seismology.  
**erdim** *f* region, area.  
**erdîn** *adj* earthly, of land.  
**erdnigar** *adj* geographical. ~î *f* geography.  
**Ēreb** *n* Arab. ~î *n,adj* Arabian, Arabic. ~îstan *f* Arabia. ~îstana Seûdî Saudi Arabia.  
**erebe** *f* cart; trailer; carriage; wheeled vehicle. **ereba ga** *f* oxen cart.  
**erê** *particle* contrasted with *na* yes. ~kirin *f* approval. ~kirin *vt* approve. ~danî *f* acceptance, assent. ~name *f* acceptance.  
**erêna** *f* indecision. **di ~yê de man** *vi* hesitate.  
**Erik!** How amazing!  
**eriyandin (bieriyîne)** *vt* agree to, accept to.  
**erînî** *adj* positive.  
**erjeng** *adj* terrible, awful, disgusting; horrible, frightful.  
**erjing** *n* Judas tree, red bud, *bot* Cercis silsquastrum.  
**erk** *f* duty, responsibility.  
**erkdar** *adj* on duty, responsible.  
**Ermenî** *n,adj* Armenian. ~stan *f* Armenia.  
**ermûş** *n* silk.  
**ern** *f* fury, rage, wrath. ~(a yekî) danîn become calm, calm down.  
**erno** *adj* stern, severe, strict.  
**erş** *P* see **text 1**.  
**erş<sup>1</sup>** *n* A the highest heaven.  
**erûs** *A* see **bûk**.  
**erwaz** *n* *geo* slope, side.  
**erwend** *f* trick.  
**erx** *f* irrigation trench, canal.  
**erzan** *adj* cheap. ~bûn *vi* be/get cheap, become less expensive. ~kirin *vt* reduce/lower the price of, make (sth) cheap.  
**xwe** ~kirin *vt* lower or demean os. ~î *f* cheapness, inexpensiveness.  
**erzen** *f* anat chin.  
**erzêl** *f* shack.  
**erzên,erzîng,erzînik** *f* anat chin.  
**esas** *m,adj* A basis; basic. ~en *adv* essentially, in fact.  
**esbê** *A* see **tilî**.  
**esed** *A* see **şêr**.  
**esil** *m* A the origin, the original.  
**esir** *n* midafternoon.

**esîd** *f* a Krd. meal.  
**esk** *m* shape, form.  
**esker** *n* soldier. ~î *f* the military profession, compulsory military service. *adj* military, pertaining to the army.  
**esmer** *adj* swarthy, dark, brown.  
**esnaf** *n* A shopkeeper.  
**esr** *A* see **sedsal**.  
**esrex** *f* ceiling.  
**estêr** see **stêr**.  
**eşa** *f* the time about two hours after sunset. **nimêja** ~ prayer performed two hours after sunset.  
**eşêf** *f* weed. ~kirin *vt* weed a garden, clean a field.  
**eşîr** *f* tribe. ~î *adj* tribal.  
**eşk<sup>1</sup>** *m* forearm.  
**eşk<sup>2</sup>** see **hêsir**.  
**eşkera** see **eşkere**.  
**eşkere** *adj* obvious, clear. *adv* clearly, obviously. ~kirin *vt* disclose, make public, reveal.  
**eşkêl** *f* diameter.  
**eşq** *A* see **evîn**.  
**etar** *n* peddler, pedlar.  
**etê** *n,int* mum, mother.  
**etik** *f* elder sister.  
**-etî** *suff* forming nouns.  
**etlahî** *f* holidays, vacation; break, rest, pause. ~kirin *vt* have a holiday, take a vacation. **bê** ~ *adv* continually.  
**Etyopya** *f* Ethiopia.  
**ev** *dem pron/adj* this, these. **Ev baş e**. This is good. **Ev ne baş in**. These are not good.  
**eva** *demonstr pron* this. ~ **ha** this one, this one here.  
**evan** *demonstr pron* these.  
**evana** see **evan**.  
**evandin (bievîne)** *vt* love.  
**evcar** *adv* this time, now.  
**evd** *n* A servant, slave; mortal, human being, man (in relation to God).  
**evdal** see **ebdal**.  
**evende** see **ev hinde**.  
**evê ha** *dem pron* this one (here).  
**ev hinde** *adv* so much, that much.  
**evitandin** *vt* cause (sth) to swell up.  
**evîfîn** *vi* swell, get swollen.  
**evîn** *f* love. ~dar *adj* in love. ~dar bûn *vi*

fall in love. ~**darî** *f* love, loving.  
**evnate** *n* sticks and twigs used in mud roofs.  
**evor** *n* chamois; hunting animal.  
**evqas** *adv* so much, as much.  
**evqeys** *see* **evqas**.  
**evrandin (bievrîne)** *vt* bless.  
**evrar** *adj* holy.  
**evraz** *see* **hevraz**.  
**ev reng** *adv* such, so, like this.  
**evris** *f bot* a variety of juniper.  
**evrişim** *see* **hevrişim**.  
**evro** *adv* today.  
**evser** *f* crown.  
**evşev** *adv* tonight.  
**ew** *pers pron, demonstr pron/adj* he, she, it, they; that, those. **Ew mamoste ye.** He/she is a teacher. **Ew kin in.** Those/they are short. ~**çax** in that case, if so. ~**çend** that much. ~ **hinde, ~qas, ~qeys** *adv* that much, as much, so much.  
**ewam** *A see* **gel**.  
**ewan** *demonstr pron* those.  
**ewana** *see* **ewan**.  
**ewd** *f* revenge. ~ **hilanîn** *vt* get/take one's revenge, revenge os on.  
**ewil** *adv* first, at first. ~**î** *adv* first, at first.  
**ewiqandin** *see* **awiqandin**.  
**ewiqîn** *see* **awiqîn**.  
**ewle** *adj* confident, sure; safe. ~ **bûn** *vi* be confident, be sure; be/become safe. **li yekî ~ bûn** *vi* trust (in), rely (on). ~ **kirin** *vi* reassure, assure, make sure. ~ **hî** *f* security, safety. ~ **karî** *f* security, safety. ~ **yî** *adj* of or related to security.  
**ewliya** *m* saint.  
**ewr** *m* cloud. **bi~** *adj* cloudy. **Dinya (bi) ~ e.** It is cloudy.  
**Ewropa** *f* Europe. ~ **yî** European. ~ **Rojhilat** Eastern Europe. ~ **Rojava** Western Europe.  
**ewt** *n* ~(e)~ bark, barking. ~(e)~ **kirin, kirin** ~(e)~ *vt* bark.  
**exder** *A see* **kesk**.

**exlaq** *m* A morals, morality, ethics, personal character.  
**exter** *P see* **stêr**.  
**eyan** *adj* A clear, obvious.  
**Eyar** *f* March.  
**eyar** *m* skin, pelt, fur (of an animal).  
**eyb** *f* shame, disgrace. ~ **kirin** *vi* behave shamefully.  
**eydî** *adv* henceforth, any more.  
**eydî** *see* **cejn**.  
**eylo** *n* eagle.  
**eyn** *A see* **çav**.  
**eynik** *f* mirror.  
**eynî** *adj* A the same, identical.  
**Eyran** *f* Iran.  
**eywez** *adj* ready.  
**eywezandin (bieywezîne)** *vi* prepare, organize.  
**eywan** *f* porch.  
**eywax** *int* Alas! E~ li min! Ah me!  
**ez** *pron* I; me. **Ezbenî!** Sir, Ma'am. **Ez bi qurban!** Please, I beg you, I am your servant.  
**ezan** *see* **azan**.  
**ezezî** *f* **eziî**.  
**ezfer** *A see* **zer**.  
**ezibandin (biezibîne)** *vi* tyrannize, torture, harass.  
**ezibî** *adj* tortured, harassed.  
**ezibîn (biezibe)** *vi* suffer.  
**ezimandin (biezimîne)** *vi* invite, treat a guest with respect.  
**ezing** *see* **êzing**.  
**eziî** *f* egoism, selfishness.  
**ezm** *f* (tailor) fitting.  
**ezman** *m* sky, space. ~**ê dev, ~dev** *m anat* hard palate, soft palate, vellum.  
**ezperest** *adj, n* egoistic(al); egoist. ~**î** *f* egoism, egotism.  
**Ezraîl** *m* Azrael.  
**ezûez** : ~ **gotîn** *vi* praise os too much. ~**tî** *f* praising os, narcissism.

**Ê** <sup>ê<sup>1</sup></sup> the 7th letter of the Kurdish alphabet.  
<sup>-ê<sup>2</sup></sup> *poss. ending for m nouns.* **kurê min** my son.  
<sup>ê<sup>3</sup></sup> *poss. article, pron. for m nouns* **ê min** mine. **ê din** the other (one).  
<sup>ê<sup>4</sup></sup> *int* enough!  
<sup>ê<sup>5</sup></sup> *int* And then (what happened), so, so what.  
<sup>ê<sup>6</sup></sup> *int* Yes!  
**êd** *see* ên<sup>1,2</sup>.  
**êdî** *adv* no more, any more, from now on.  
**êge** *f* file (tool). ~ **kirin** *vt* file.  
**êkûdin, êkûdî, êkdî, êkûdû, êkdû** *adv* one another, each other.  
**êl** *f* tribe.  
**êleg** *m* waistcoat, vest.  
**êlo** *n* eagle.  
**êm** *m* fodder, feed. ~ **dan** *vt* feed (an animal).  
**êmîş** *m* fruit.  
**êmroz** *see* îro.  
**êmşeb** *see* îşev.  
<sup>ên<sup>1</sup></sup> *poss ending for pl nouns* **kurên min** my sons.  
<sup>ên<sup>2</sup></sup> *poss article, pron for pl nouns* **ên min** mine. **ên herî baş** the best (ones).  
**ênî** *see* enî.  
**ênînivîs** *f* one's fate, destiny.  
**ênîşk** elbow.  
**êriş** *f* attack, offensive, rush, raid. ~ **birin ser (yekî)** *vt* attack, raid. ~ **(î (ser) yekî) kirin** *vt* attack, rush to, raid. ~ **geh** *f* offensive base. ~ **kar** *adj* aggressive. ~ **karî** *f* aggression. **bi-karî** *adv* aggressively. ~ **van** *n* 1 raider. 2 (sports) forward.

**êrxat** *n* day labourer, workman. ~ **î** *f* being a day labourer.  
**êsk** *m* shape, form.  
**êş** *f* pain, harm, ache; suffering, sorrow. ~ **pê ketin** *vi* ache, ache grippingly. ~ **a zirav** *f* tuberculosis.  
**êşandin (biêşîne)** *vt* 1 hurt, cause pain to. 2 offend, hurt.  
**êşbir** *f, adj* analgesic, pain-killer.  
**êşyan** *see* êşîn.  
**êşîn<sup>1</sup>** *f* suffering.  
**êşîn<sup>2</sup> (biêşe)** *vi* suffer, hurt, give pain, ache. **dil(ê yekî)** ~ *vi* feel deep grief, feel very sorry. **dil(ê yekî bi yekî)** ~ *vi* pity sb, feel compassion for.  
**êşlik** *m* shirt.  
**êşnehesî** *f* analgesia.  
**êt** *see* hêt.  
**êtûn** *f* limekiln.  
**êvar** *f* evening. **E~ baş!** Good evening! **E~a te bimîne xweş!** Good evening! (when leaving). ~ **î/kî** *adj, adv* of evening; in the evening.  
**êvitandin** *vt* cause (sth) to swell.  
**êvitî** *adj* swollen.  
**êvitîn** *vi* swell up.  
**êxistin (biêxe)** *see* xistin.  
**êzing** *m* firewood. ~ **hûr kirin** *vt* chop firewood. ~ **van** *n* seller of firewood; woodcutter, woodsman. ~ **vanî** *f* cutting or selling wood.  
**êzimx** *f* eczema.  
**Êzîdî** *n, adj* Yazidi, Yazidi; of or related to Yazidi.

**F** *f* the 8th letter of the Kurdish alphabet.  
**fahm** *f A* 1 understanding. 2 intelligence. ~**kirin** *vt* understand. ~**kor** *adj* lacking in understanding. ~**korî** *f* incomprehension  
**fahş** *adj* ill-mannered, unmannerly, impolite. ~**î** *f* rudeness, impoliteness. ~(e)**û** *see* ~**î**.  
**faîq** *adj A* high; superior, excellent.  
**faîz** *f A* *fin* interest. ~**xur** *n* usurer. ~**xurî** *f* usury.  
**fal** *f A* fortune-telling. ~ **avêtin** *vt* tell fortunes. ~ **vekirin** *vt* tell fortunes. ~**avêj** *n* fortune-teller. ~**avêjî** *f* fortunetelling, being a fortuneteller. ~**van** *n* fortuneteller. ~**vanî** *f* fortunetelling, being a fortuneteller.  
**fam** *see* **fahm**.  
**fanêlê** *n* 1 flannel. 2 pullover, sweater.  
**fanos** *f* lantern, lamp. ~**geh** *f* lighthouse.  
**Faris** *n, adj* Persian. ~**î** *f* Persian (lang.).  
**farix** *see* **vala**.  
**Fas** *f* Morocco. ~**î** *n, adj* Moroccan.  
**fasid** *A adj* 1 distorted. ~ **kirin** *vt* distort. 2 bad. 3 wrong.  
**fasûlê** *n* beans. **fasûlê(n) hişk** dried beans. **fasûlê(n) şîn** beans.  
**fasûlî** *see* **fasûlê**.  
**faş<sup>1</sup>** *see* **fahş**.  
**faş<sup>2</sup>** *adj P* disclosed, revealed.  
**faşîst** *adj, n* *It* fascist. **faşîzm** *f* fascism.  
**faterêşk** *see* **fatreşk**.  
**fatîhe** *f A* the opening chapter of the Koran.  
**fatore** *see* **fatûre**.  
**fatreşk** *f anat* spleen.  
**fatûre** *f It* invoice.  
**fazil** *A see* **zêde**.  
**fedî** *f* feeling ashamed, shame. ~ **kirin** *vt* be ashamed, feel ashamed. **bi** ~**yê ketin** *vi* feel ashamed. **bi** ~**yê xistin** *vt* shame, make sb feel ashamed.  
**fedîkar** *adj* shy, ashamed. ~ **derxistin** *vt* shame, make sb feel ashamed. ~**î** *f* shyness. **bi** ~**î** *adv* shyly.  
**fedîyok** *rgd* shy, ashamed.  
**fedkirin** *f* look, watch, watching. **fed kirin** *vt* look, watch.  
**fehêt** *f* feeling ashamed, shame. ~ **kirin** *vt* be/feel ashamed. ~**kar** *adj* shy. ~**karî**

*f* shyness. **bi** ~**karî** *adv* shyly.  
**fehîm** *see* **fahm**.  
**fehît** *see* **fehêt**.  
**fehîm** *see* **fahm**.  
**fehş** *see* **fahş**.  
**fekirin (febîke)** *vt* look. **Te li diya xwe fedikir**. You were looking at your mother.  
**fekrandin (bifekrîne)** *vt* look.  
**felat** *f* liberation.  
**felc** *f A* 1 paralysis. 2 hemiplegia.  
**felek** *f A* fate, destiny.  
**feleqe** *f* bastinado. **kirin feleqê** *vt* subject to a bastinado.  
**feliqandin (bifeliqîne)** *vt* divide in two.  
**felişandin (bifelişîne)** *vt* scatter, strew.  
**felişîn (bifelişe)** *vi* be scattered, be strewn.  
**felişandin** *see* **filişandin**.  
**felişîn** *see* **filişîn**.  
**felqe** *m* half. ~ **bûn** *vi* be halved. ~ **kirin** *vt* halve.  
**fem** *see* **fahm**.  
**fen<sup>1</sup>** *f* trick. ~ **lê bûn** *vi* be deceived, be duped. ~ **lê kirin** *vt* cheat, deceive, dupe. ~ **û fit** *n* tricks, dirty tricks. **bi** ~ **û fitan** by dirty tricks.  
**fen<sup>2</sup>** *f A* science; collective name for physics, chemistry, mathematics and biology; technology.  
**fena** *adv, adj* as, like, similar to.  
**fend** *see* **fen**.  
**fenek** *see* **fenok**.  
**fenok** *adj* deceitful, tricky. ~**û** *f* deceitfulness, trickery.  
**feq** *f* snare, trap. ~ **vegirtin** *vt* set/lay a trap. **ketin** ~**ê** *vi* fall into a trap.  
**feqe, feqî** *n* student of religious schools.  
**feqîr** *adj, n* 1 poor, needy; poor person. ~**î** *f* poverty. 2 well-behaved, good, quiet (child).  
**fer** *n, adj* single, one.  
**feraq** *see* **firaq**.  
**Ferat** *f* the Euphrates.  
**ferda** *f P* future.  
**ferê** *n* pot. ~**û fol** pots and pans.  
**ferêh** *see* **fireh**.  
**ferenc** *see* **kulav**.  
**ferfûr** *n* porcelain. ~**î** *adj* of porcelain.  
**ferheng** *f* dictionary. ~**ok** *f* vocabulary; pocket dictionary. ~**van** *n* lexicogra-



pher. ~vanî *f* lexicography.  
**fericandin (bifericîne)** *vi* see, look.  
**fericîn (biferice)** *vt* see, look.  
**ferisandin (biferisîne)** *vt* solve, settle (a problem).  
**ferište** *n* angel.  
**ferîb** *see* xap.  
**ferîz** *see* ferz.  
**ferma** *see* fermî.  
**ferman** *f* order, command; decree. ~dan *vt* order, command; issue a decree. ~**kirin** *vt* order, command.  
**fermanber** *a* subordinate.  
**fermandar** *n* commander, commanding officer. ~î *f* commandership, command post, command headquarters.  
**fermanewa** *adj* ruling, dominating.  
**fermanî<sup>1</sup>** *m* coat (Krd style).  
**fermanî<sup>2</sup>** *gram* imperative.  
**fermî** *adj* formal, official, ceremonious.  
**Fermo!** Please, come in! Help yourself!  
**Fermu!** *see* Fermo.  
**ferq** *f* A difference. ~î *f* difference.  
**fersend** *f* opportunity, occasion, chance. ~**dîtîn** *vt* find an opportunity. ~**pêketîn** *vi* find an opportunity. ~**zan** *n* opportunist. ~**zanî** *f* opportunism.  
**ferş** *f* flat rock, slab; rocky place.  
**ferşenî** *f* forehead.  
**ferx** *n* young chicken.  
**ferxende** *see* bextewar.  
**ferz** *adj* A binding, necessary.  
**ferzende** *adj* brave young man.  
**fesad** *adj, n* troublemaking; troublemaker. ~î *f* stirring up trouble. ~î **kirin** *vt* stir up trouble. **bi** ~î *adv* in order to cause troubles.  
**fesane** *see* efsane.  
**feş** *adj* bewildered, confused; routed, defeated.  
**feţbaz** *adj* deceitful, tricky.  
**feţilandin** *see* fiţilandin.  
**feţisandin (bifeţisîne)** *vt* choke, strangle, drown (in), suffocate.  
**feţisî** *adj* drowned, choked, suffocated.  
**feţisîn (bifeţise)** *vi* drown, be drowned; be flooded with; suffocate.  
**feţiq** *n* hernia, rupture.  
**feţkirin** *see* fekirin.  
**feţwa** *f* A mufî's opinion on a matter

involving the Islamic religious law.  
**fewware** *see* pêt.  
**feylezof** *n* Gk philosopher.  
**fê** *f* epilepsy. ~**dar** *adj* epileptic.  
**fêkî** *m* fruit.  
**fêl** *f* trick. ~**baz** *n, adj* trickster; tricky. ~**bazî** *f* trick, trickiness.  
**fêm** *see* fahm.  
**fênik** *see* hênik.  
**fêr** *f* learning, understanding. ~(**î** **tişte** **kî**)  
**bûn** *vi* learn. ~(**iyekî**) **kirin** *vt* teach. ~**darî** *f* exercise. ~**geh** *f* classroom.  
**fêris** *adj* brave, stouthearted.  
**fêrmend** *n* teacher.  
**fêrmisk** *f* tear (of eyes).  
**fêtok** *adj* bashful, shy.  
**fidakar** *adj* self-sacrificing, self-denying. ~î *f* self-sacrifice, self-denial.  
**fihrîst** *P* *see* pêrist.  
**fik<sup>1</sup>** *f* slit, split.  
**fik<sup>2</sup>** *f* being even, having no score to settle. ~**bûn** *vi* be quits, be content with. ~**kirin** *vt* call it quits, solve.  
**fikar** *f* worry, anxiety. ~**kirin** *vt* worry, be anxious. ~**e** *f* worry, anxiety.  
**fik(i)r** *f* A idea, thought.  
**fikirandin (bifikirîne)** *vt* make (sb) think.  
**fikirîn (bifikire)** *vi* think. **li ser** ~ *vi* think of, consider, think about.  
**filan** *adv* so and so, such and such. ~**bêvan** and so on, et cetera. ~**kes** *n* Mr so and so.  
**File** *n* 1 Christian. 2 Armenian.  
**fileh** *see* file.  
**Filistîn** *f* Palestine. ~î *n, adj* Palestinian.  
**filîţandin (bifilîţîne)** *vt* rid of, rescue.  
**filîţîn (bifilîţe)** *vi* get/be rid of, escape, become free of.  
**filîm** *m* Eng film. ~**çêker** *n* producer.  
**filk** *see* keştî.  
**florî** *see* paqij.  
**filq** *adj* shabby, poorly dressed.  
**finaz** *f* trick.  
**find** *f* candle. ~**dank** *f* candle stick, candle holder.  
**findeq** *see* bindeq.  
**fiqerojk** *f* mushroom.  
**fîr<sup>1</sup>** *sip, sup* (of a liquid). ~**ek av** a sip of water.  
**fîr<sup>2</sup>** *f* flight. ~**dan xwe** fly. (**bi**) ~**ê ketîn**

- vi* take off, take wing, fly. (**bi**) ~ê **xistîn**  
*vi* fly (sth), let (sth) fly.  
**fira** *adj* flying; evaporable; volatile.  
**firandin** (**bifirîne**) *vt* have (sb/sth) fly, let (sth) fly, fly.  
**firaq** *m* pots and pans, the dishes. ~  
**suştin** *vt* wash up the dishes. ~**alês** *n, adj* flatterer.  
**firar** **A 1** *n* deserter, fugitive. **2** *f* running away, desertion. ~ **kirin** *vt* desert, flee, run away.  
**firarî** *f* desertion, fleeing, running away.  
**firavan** *adj* plentiful, much.  
**firavîn** *f* lunch. ~ **xwarin** *vt* have a lunch.  
**firax** *see* **firaq**.  
**firaxalîsk**: **tîfya** ~ê *f* index finger, forefinger.  
**firaz** *see* **hevraz**.  
**firçe** *f* *Gk* brush. ~ **kirin** *vt* brush. ~ **lê xistîn** *vt* brush. **firça diranan** *f* tooth brush.  
**fire, fireh** *adj* wide, spacious, broad, roomy. ~ **bûn** *vi* widen, broaden, be wider, expand. ~ **kirin** *vt* widen, broaden, make wider.  
**firehî** *f* width, wideness. **bi** ~**î** *adv* widely, in width.  
**firênde** *n* bird.  
**Firengî** *n, adj* European.  
**firerêç** *f* airline.  
**firêz** *f* couch grass, *bot* Agropyron repens.  
**firêze** *f* stubble field.  
**firfir** *f* slurping, sipping noise.  
**firfirok** *f* moth (attracted to light).  
**firincemîşk** *f* sweet basil, *bot* Ocimum basilicum.  
**firinde**<sup>1</sup> *n* bird.  
**firinde**<sup>2</sup> *see* **balafir**.  
**Firing** *f* Europe.  
**firingî** *f* tomato.  
**firîk** *m* green ear (of barley, etc).  
**firîn** (**bifire**) *vi* fly.  
**firişte** *see* **ferişte**.  
**firk**<sup>1</sup> *adj* widely set, sparse, seldom, at infrequent intervals.  
**firk**<sup>2</sup> *adj* cramp, spasm.  
**firkandin** (**bifirkîne**) *vt* rub.  
**firmêsk** *see* **firmisk**.  
**firmisk** *n* tear of (eyes).  
**firne** *f* *Gk* **1** bakery. **2** oven.  
**firnik** *f* nostril.  
**firoher** *m* soul.  
**firoke**<sup>1</sup> *adj* flying; evaporable, vapour-like; volatile.  
**firoke**<sup>2</sup> *see* **balafir**.  
**-firoş** *suff* meaning seller (of); **goştîroş**, etc.  
**firoşer** *n* seller, salesman. ~**î** *f* shop; being a seller.  
**firoşkar** *see* **firoşer**. ~**î** *see* **firoşerî**.  
**firoşyar** *see* **firoşer**. ~**î** *see* **firoşerî**.  
**firotîn** (**bifiroşe**) *vt* sell.  
**firsend** *see* **fersend**.  
**firşteng** *adj* nervous, angry.  
**firtone** *f* *It* storm.  
**firxûn** *f* horse cart.  
**fis** *f* fart. ~ **kirin** *vt* **1** fart. **2** mate (of birds).  
**fisos** *f* ermine, stoat, *bot* Mustela erminea.  
**fisteq** *f* pistachio nut.  
**fistiqîn** (**bifistiqe**) *vi* slide, slip.  
**fişfişok** *adj* snotty-nosed.  
**fiş kirin** *vt* blow one's nose.  
**fişne** *f* Morello cherry.  
**fiştixîn** (**bifîstixe**) *vi* slide, slip.  
**fiţar** *f* the breaking of Ramadan fast at sunset. **bi** ~ (sb) who is not fasting. ~(**a xwe**) **vekirin** *vt* break one's fast.  
**fiţil** *f* curve, bend (in a road). ~ **dan xwe** *vt* turn, take a curve.  
**fiţilandin** (**bifiţilîne**) *vt* make (sb/sth) turn around.  
**fiţilîn** (**bifiţile**) *vi* turn around, make a turn, turn, take a curve (in a road).  
**fiţilok** *see* **fiţlok**.  
**fiţil** *f* wick (of a candle, lamp, etc).  
**fiţlok, fiţlonek** *f* curve, bend (in a road).  
**fiţne** *f* A discord, dissension (caused by sb not actually involved in it).  
**fiţrak** *f* lasso.  
**fiţre** *f* alms required to be given at the close of Ramadan.  
**fiţrik** *f* cork.  
**fiţûr** *see* **sistî**.  
**fidakar** *see* **fidakar**. ~**î** *see* **fidakarî**.  
**fikandin** (**bifikîne**) *vt* whistle. **lê** ~ *vt* whistle at/to.  
**fikfik** *f* whistle, whistling sound. ~ **kirin/ kirin** ~ *vt* whistle.  
**fikî** *see* **fêkî**.  
**fikîn** *f* whistle, whistling sound. ~**î** *f*

whistle, whistling sound.  
**fil** *n* elephant. ~**dran** *m* ivory.  
**filket** *f* safety-pin.  
**fincan** *f* *A* cup.  
**Fînlanda** *f* Finland. ~**yî** *n* Finn.  
**Fîrewn** *m* *A* **1** Pharaoh. **2** cruel person.  
**fîrket** *see* **filket**.  
**fistan** *m* **1** dress (lady's). **2** loose robe.  
**fîş** *f* *Fr* plug.  
**fîşek** *see* **fîşeng**.  
**fîşeng** *f* cartridge (of a gun).  
**fîz** *f* ~(e)~ whizzing. ~(e)~ **kirin, kirin**  
 ~(e)~ *vt* whiz.  
**fîzîn (bifîze)** *vi* whiz.

**fîzînî** *f* whizzing. **kirin** ~ *vt* whiz.  
**fodil** *adj* magnificent, very beautiful.  
**fort** *m* boast. ~ **kirin** *vt* boast. ~ **li yekî**  
**kirin** *vt* boast to (sb). ~**ek** *adj* boastful.  
**foto** *m* *Gk* photo, photograph. ~**kêş** *n*  
 photographer.  
**frêqet bûn** *vi* be set at ease, be comfortable.  
**frîşk** *m* stomach.  
**frûmaye** *adj* coarse, vulgar, common.  
**fuad** *see* **dil**.  
**fuûr** *f* *P* stop, rest.  
**fûr** *f* boil, boiling. ~ **bûn** *vi* boil.  
**fûrîn (bifûre)** *vi* boil.  
**fûtbol** *f* *Eng* soccer, football.

**G**

*g* *f* the 9th letter of the Kurdish alphabet.

**ga**<sup>1</sup> *m* ox. ~ **dan** *vt* mate a cow (with).

**-ga**<sup>2</sup> *see* **-geh**<sup>2</sup>.

**gakovî** *n* wild ox, kind of buffalo.

**galegal** *f* conversation, chat, talk. ~ **kirin** *vt* chat, talk.

**galgal** *see* **galegal**.

**galok** *n* ox-goad.

**galte** *m* joke. ~ **kirin** *vt* joke.

**gam** *f* thresher.

**gamasî** *n* walrus, *zool.*, *Odobenus rosmarus*.

**gamêş** *n* buffalo.

**gan**<sup>1</sup> *m* soul, spirit. ~**î** *adj* moral, spiritual, psychological.

**gan**<sup>2</sup> (**bigê**) *vt* mate.

**-gan**<sup>3</sup> *suff.* forming *n* and *adj.*, *eg.* **bazirgan**.

**gangilok** *f* crocus, meadow saffron, *bot* *Colchicum*.

**garan** *f* herd (of cattle), the place cattle are gathered.

**garis** *m* millet, millet plant, *bot* *Panicum miliaceum*. ~**ê** **Stembolê** *m* Indian corn.

**garîte** *m* beam.

**garsîn** *f* the square in the centre of a village.

**garte** *f* sledge, sleigh.

**gasin**<sup>1</sup> *see* **gîsin**. ~ **kirin** *see* **gîsin kirin**.

**gasin**<sup>2</sup> *f* square, field.

**gav**<sup>1</sup> *f* step. ~ **avêtin** *vt* take a step, make a progress. ~ **bi** ~ step by step, gradually. ~(**ên yekî**) **li hev gerîn** *vi* trip on one's feet, get one's feet tangled up.

**gav**<sup>2</sup> *f* moment, instant. ~**a ku** when, while. **G~a ku min tu dît.** When I saw you. **vê ~ê** at this moment, now. **wê ~ê** then. **ji wê ~ê ve** since then. **çi ~ê** when; whenever. **her** ~ always.

**gavan** *n* herdsman.

**gavber** *f* opponent, (a) rival; competition.

**gavê** *adv* for now, for the present, for the time being; so far.

**gavina(n),gavgavina(n)** *adv* sometimes, now and then.

**gawir** *see* **kafir**.

**gawûk** *n* bedbug.

**gaz**<sup>1</sup> *f* *Lat* **1** kerosene. **2** gas.

**gaz**<sup>2</sup> *f* pliers, pincers.

**gazegaz** *see* **qîreqîr**.

**gazin** *m* reproach, complaint. ~ **kirin** *vt* reproach, complain. **Ew ~an ji te dike.** He is complaining about you.

**gazinc** *see* **gazin**.

**gazincî** *see* **gazin**.

**gazind(e)** *see* **gazin**.

**gazî** *f* call; cry; shout. ~ **kirin** *vt* call, shout. **çûn/haşin ~ya yekî** *vi* go/come to (someone's) aid, go/come to help sb.

**-ge** *see* **-geh**<sup>2</sup>.

**gebûl** *f* watery, mushy food made of grape juice. ~**î** *adj* watery, mushy.

**Gecok** *f* February.

**geç** *see* **gêç**.

**geda** *adj* wretched, miserable.

**gede** *n* child. ~**tî** *f* childhood.

**gedek** *see* **gede**. ~**tî** *see* **gedetî**.

**gef** *f* threat, intimidation. ~ **dan** *vt* threaten, intimidate.

**gefandin**<sup>1</sup> (**bigefîne**) *vt* threaten, intimidate.

**gefandin**<sup>2</sup> *f* intimidation.

**geh**<sup>1</sup> *m* anat joint.

**-geh**<sup>2</sup> *suff* place. **girtîgeh, çêregeh**, etc. **geh**<sup>3</sup> *adv* ~ ... ~ sometimes ... sometimes, now ... now. ~ **raketî** ~ **hişyar** sometimes asleep sometimes awake, now asleep now awake.

**gehandek** *see* **gîhanek**.

**gehînek** *f* stage, phase.

**gejgering** *f* whirlwind, storm.

**gel** *m* **1** nation. **2** people. ~**î** *adj* popular. **gelac** *adj,n* seditious, trouble-making (person); trouble-maker. ~**î** *f* sedition, treachery.

**gelale** *f* anat tonsil.

**Gelarêzan** *f* 21st October to 20th November, October.

**Gelavêj** *see* **Gelawêj**.

**Gelawêj** *f* month: **1** 21st August to 20th September. **2** July. **3** August.

**gelek** *adj,adv* much, many, a lot of. **G~pirtûkên min hene.** I have a lot of books. ~**î** (for) a long time; much, many. **Ez ~î li benda te mam.** I waited for you for a long time.

**gelempér** *adj* general, public. **bi** ~**î** in general, generally.  
**gelemşê** *f* difference (of opinions); conflict.  
**gelêr** *adj* popular, national.  
**gelêrandîn** *vt* nationalize.  
**gelêrî** *adj* popular, national.  
**gelh(e)** *f* population, number of inhabitants. **gelhayî** *adj* of or related to population.  
**gelî**<sup>1</sup> *m* mountain pass; long and narrow valley; gully, gorge.  
**gelî**<sup>2</sup> *int* O! Dear!  
**gelî**<sup>3</sup> *see* **gel**.  
**gelo** *interr* I wonder.  
**gelş**<sup>1</sup> *f* problem, matter.  
**gelş**<sup>2</sup> *f* difference, divergence of view. ~**î** *f* disagreement, conflict, difference.  
**gelû** *f* centre.  
**gelviçandin (bigelviçîne)** *vt* crumple, crush.  
**gelzanistî** *f* ethnology.  
**gelzan(istyar)** *n* ethnologist.  
**gemar** *f* dirt, filth. ~**î** *adj* dirty, soiled, filthy, polluted.  
**gemirandin (bigemirîne)** *vt* deform, decompose.  
**gemirî** *adj* deformed, decomposed.  
**gemirîn (bigemire)** *vi* be deformed, decompose.  
**gemî** *see* **keştî**.  
**genc, gencîne** *f* treasure.  
**general** *n* *Fr milit* general.  
**gengaz** *adj* **1** easy. **2** possible. ~**î** *f* **1** easiness. **2** possibility, opportunity.  
**gengeşî** *f* argument. ~ **kirin** *vt* argue.  
**genim** *m* wheat. ~**î** *adj* wheaten; light brown, dark-skinned; wheat colour.  
**genimşamî** *m* maize, Indian corn.  
**genimok** *m* Indian corn.  
**genî** *adj* rotten, stinking. ~ **bûn** *vi* smell rotten, stink. ~ **kirin** *vt* stink, make (sb/sth) stink.  
**gep** *f* **1** *anat* cheek. **2** morsel, bite of food.  
**gepik** *see* **gep 1**.  
**ger** *f* **1** trip, travel. **2** excursion; tour. **3** circulation. **çûn** ~**ê** *vi* go on a trip. ~**name** *f* travel book.  
**ger**<sup>1</sup> **1** *conj* if. **2** should, must.  
**ger**<sup>2</sup> *f* *geo* pond-like part of a stream.  
**-ger**<sup>3</sup> *suff* maker, doer.  
**gera** *f* spawn, roe, eggs of insect, etc.

**geran** *f* management, administration; government.  
**gerandekî** *f* management, administration.  
**gerandin<sup>1</sup> (bigerîne)** *vt* **1** show around, take through, take (sb) for a walk. **2** manage, administer. **3** turn, rotate. **lê** ~ *vt* wind or wrap (sth) against (another), wrap, encircle. **serî lê** ~ *vt* detain, delay (sb). **rêç** ~ *vt* follow a trail.  
**gerandin<sup>2</sup>** *f* management, administration.  
**gerandî** *adj* *gram* transitive. **lêkera** ~ transitive verb.  
**gerane** *gram* subjunctive.  
**gerçî** *adv* *P* although, though.  
**gerd** *f* ash.  
**gerden** *f* throat, neck. ~**î** *f* necklace.  
**gerdensor** *n* European robin, robin red-breast, *zool* Erithacus rubecula.  
**gerdûn** *f* the cosmos, the universe. ~**î** *adj* universal, cosmic.  
**gerdûs** *f* **1** excursion, outing, tour. **2** turning, rotating.  
**gerek** *adj, conj* necessary, should, must.  
**geremol** *f* complexity, complicated matter, confusion.  
**gerew** *see* **giraw**.  
**gergerînok** *f* spiral, helix; waterspout, whirlwind.  
**gerihan (bigerihe)** *see* **gerîn**.  
**gerisandin (bigerisîne)** *vt* crush.  
**gerîn (bigere)** *vi* **1** stroll, move around, walk. **2** travel, go on a trip. **dest jê ne** ~ *vi* be unable to leave (sb/sth), love being with. **dest lê ne** ~ *vi* be unable to kill or harm. **jê** ~ *vi* leave in peace, leave alone. **lê** ~ *vi* **1** look for. **2** twine (around), be wrapped (around/with). **li ber** ~ *vi* beg, entreat, plead.  
**gerîvende** *n* manager, director.  
**gerînok** *see* **gergerînok**.  
**gerîyan** *see* **gerîn**.  
**germ<sup>1</sup>** *adj* hot, warm; friendly. ~ **bûn** *vi* grow warm, be warm, become hot. ~ **kirin** *vt* warm, heat. ~**ahî** *f* heat, warmth. ~**av** *f* hot spring/water, thermal spring/water. ~**ayî** *f* heat, warmth. ~**î** *f* heat, warmth. ~**jimêr** *f* thermometer. ~**ker** *f* heater.  
**germ<sup>2</sup>** heat *f*.  
**germesûk** *m* worthless cloth or fabric.

**germişk** *f* pimple.  
**germiyan** *f* wintering.  
**germiyandin (bigermiyîne)** *vt* enliven, bring to life.  
**germok** *f* Jamaican pepper, *bot* Pimenta officinolis.  
**gernas** *n* hero.  
**gerok** *n* traveller, tourist. *adj* roaming, wandering. ~**tî** *f* roaming, travelling.  
**gers** *f bot* tamarisk.  
**gerş** *f* dirt, filth.  
**gerû** *f* focus, focus point, centre.  
**gervan** *n* tourist. ~**î** *f* tourism.  
**gesik** *see* **gezik**.  
**gestin (bigeze)** *vt* bite.  
**geş** *adj* 1 shining, shiny. 2 cheerful, joyous. 3 strong. ~ **kirin** *vt* cheer (sb) up, refresh.  
**geşt** *f* 1 travel. 2 begging. **çûn** ~**ê** *vi* travel, go on a travel.  
**geştî** *see* **keştî**.  
**geştname** *f* travel book.  
**gevende** *adj* idle. ~**tî** *f* idleness.  
**geveze** *adj* talkative, chattering. ~**tî** *f* chatter, chattering, idle talk. ~**tî** **kirin** *vt* chatter, talk idly, blab.  
**geviz** *see* **gevez**.  
**gevizandin (bigevizîne)** *vt* cause (an animal, etc.) to roll about or to wallow.  
**xwe** ~ roll about (animals on back, with pain, etc.), struggle and kick about while lying, wallow.  
**gevizîn (bigevize)** *vi* roll about (animals on back, with pain, etc.), struggle and kick about while lying, wallow.  
**gevez** *f* rolling motion. ~ **dan** *vt* roll about (animals on back, with pain, etc.), struggle and kick about while lying, wallow.  
**gewad** *n* pimp, procurer.  
**gewde** *m* body.  
**gewende** *n* musician.  
**gewez** *m, adj* red.  
**gewher<sup>1</sup>** *m* jewel, gem.  
**gewher<sup>2</sup>** *m, adj* whitish, light grey.  
**gewirandin (bigewirîne)** *vt* whiten.  
**gewixandin (bigewixîne)** *vt* choke.  
**gewî** *adj* insolent, arrogant, haughty.  
**gewr** *m, adj* light grey, whitish.  
**gewre** *adj* big, large.  
**Gewrê** *n* girl's name.

**gewrik** *adj* whitish, fair-skinned.  
**gewrî<sup>1</sup>** *f* throat; crop; pharynx; larynx.  
**gewrî<sup>2</sup>** *f* strait. **G~ya Çanakkale** Dardanelles.  
**gewz** *see* **gevez**.  
**gewzandin (bigewzîne)** *see* **gevizandin**.  
**geyandin** *see* **gihandin**.  
**geyiştin** *see* **gihastin**.  
**geyîn** *see* **gihan**.  
**gez<sup>1</sup>** *f* bite. ~ **kirin** *vt* bite. ~ **lê xistin** *vt* bite.  
**gez<sup>2</sup>** *f* tamarisk, *bot* Tamarix.  
**gezandin (bigezîne)** *vt* bite.  
**gezgezîk** *see* **gezok**.  
**gezîk** *f* broom.  
**gezîze** *f* bell-flower, *bot* Campanula; bluebell.  
**gezok** *f* stinging nettle, *bot* Urtica dioica.  
**geztin (bigeze)** *vt* bite.  
**gêç** *adj* 1 chalk. 2 gypsum, plaster stone.  
**gêj** *adj* 1 stupefied, dazed. 2 stupid, silly, foolish. ~ **bûn** *vi* become stupified or dazed, confuse. ~ **kirin** *vt* stun, stupefy, daze.  
**gêjî** *f* silliness; dazedness.  
**gêjlok** *f* cinquefoil, *bot* Potentilla reptans.  
**gêjnok** *f* parsley, *bot* Petroselinum latifolium.  
**gêjo** *n, adj* stupid, silly, foolish.  
**gêlas** *f* cherry.  
**gêlaz** *see* **gêlas**.  
**gêr** *f* roll, rolling. ~ **bûn** *vi* be rolled. ~ **kirin** *vt* roll.  
**gêr<sup>1</sup>** *f* turn. **G~a me ye**. It's our turn.  
**-gêr<sup>2</sup>** *suff* maker, doer.  
**gêre<sup>1</sup>** *f* threshing. ~ **kirin** *vt* thresh. ~**van** *n* thresher (person).  
**gêre<sup>2</sup>** *see* **gêrik**.  
**gêrevêre<sup>1</sup>** *adj* in disorderly haste.  
**gêrevêre<sup>2</sup>** *adv* approximately.  
**gêrik** *n* ant, *zool* Formica.  
**gêrmî** *f* soup.  
**gêsû** *see* **kezî**.  
**gêzbelok** *f* 1 goatsbeard. 2 salsify.  
**gêzer** *f* carrot.  
**gêzî** *f* broom.  
**gi** *see* **giş**.  
**gidî!** *int* Ah! You! O!  
**gidîş** *f* bale, stack of stalks of grain.  
**giftûgo** *see* **guftûgo**.  
**giha** *see* **giya**.  
**gihan (bigihê)** *vi* 1 arrive, reach. 2 mature, ripen; grow. ~ **hev** *vi* be reunited,

meet. ~ **serî** *vi* be accomplished.  
**gihandin<sup>1</sup> (bigihîne)** *vi* get (sb/sth) to a place, get (sth) ready in time, make (sth) reach (sw/sth). ~ **hev** *vt* reunite (sb) with, make them meet.  
**gihandin<sup>2</sup> (bigihîne)** *vi* train.  
**gihandin<sup>3</sup>** *f* training.  
**gihaştin (bigihêje)** *vi* **1** arrive, reach. **2** grow up, mature, ripen.  
**gihaştî** *adj* ripe, mature; adult, grown up.  
**gihayî** *adj* matured, ripen.  
**gihêjîn** *see* **gihaştin**.  
**gihiştin** *see* **gihaştin**.  
**gihiştî** *see* **gihaştî**.  
**gihîştandin (bigihîştîne)** *see* **gihandin**.  
**gij** *adj* stern, harsh; thornlike. ~ **kirin** *vt* incite (sb) to do sth bad, instigate. ~ **kirin** *f* provocation, instigation.  
**gijgijî** *adj* curly.  
**gijnîj** *m* coriander, *bot* Coriandrum sativum.  
**gijomijo** *adj* very messy, in complete disorder.  
**gil** *n* clay; mud.  
**gileh** *see* **gilî**.  
**gilêne** *f* cornea.  
**gilil** *m* maize, Indian corn. ~ê **Stembolê** *m* Indian corn, corn.  
**gilih** *see* **gilî**.  
**gilihvan** *see* **gilîvan**.  
**gilî** *m* **1** complaint. **2** remark, word. ~ **kirin** *vt* **1** complain. **2** talk about, mention, talk.  
**gilîbêj** *n* complainer.  
**gilîdank** *f* vocabulary.  
**gilîvan** *n* plaintiff, claimant.  
**gilmi(k)** *n* tumour.  
**gilok** *f* ball (of wool, thread, etc).  
**gilol** *adj* round, spherical.  
**gilolik** *f* bobbin; shell.  
**gilover** *adj* round, circular; spherical, globular.  
**gilp<sup>1</sup>** *used as* **got gilp û ...** in an instant, in a trice.  
**gilp<sup>2</sup>** hollow or booming sound. ~ **a dil bûn** *vi* (heart) beat violently.  
**gilyas** *f* cherry.  
**gimgimok** *n* lizard, *zool* Lacerta.  
**gincî** *m* cardigan, buttoned sweater.  
**gindêr** *adv*: ~ **bûn** *vi* roll, tumble. ~ **kirin** *vt* roll (sth), tumble.

**gindirandin (bigindirîne)** *vi* roll (sth), tumble.  
**gindirîn (bigindire)** *vi* roll, tumble.  
**gindor** *m* roller made of stone and used for smoothing and packing roofs or roads, roller. ~ **kirin** *vt* roll.  
**gir<sup>1</sup>** *m* hill.  
**gir<sup>2</sup>** *adj* large.  
**gir** *m* rancour, grudge. ~ **girtin** *vt* have a grudge (against), be full of rancour (against).  
**giram** *n* respect. ~ **girtin** *vt* respect. **bi ~î** *adv* respectfully. ~ **gir** *adj* respectful. ~ **girî** *f* respectfulness.  
**giran** *adj* heavy; serious; difficult; slow; expensive. ~ **firotin** *vt* sell at high price.  
**giranbarî** *f* ordeal.  
**giranbiha** *adj* valuable, precious, costly.  
**girane<sup>1</sup>** *n* anvil.  
**girane<sup>2</sup>** *adj* important, considerable.  
**giranî** *f* weight; influence.  
**girar** *f* pilaf.  
**girav** *f* island.  
**girave** *f* peninsula.  
**giraw** *f* pledge, security. **bi ~î dan** *vt* give (sth) as security for loan.  
**gîrbêj** *f* riddle, screen, coarsely meshed sieve.  
**gird<sup>1</sup>** *f* mil detachment.  
**gird<sup>2</sup>** *see* **gir<sup>2</sup>**.  
**girdav** *f* abyss.  
**girde** *f* hip.  
**girdek** *f* capital (letter).  
**girdik** *n* muscle.  
**gire** *f* tumour.  
**giregir** *adj, n* influential, powerful, essential, major (person, thing).  
**giregir** *f* a clap of thunder, thunder. ~ **awran** thunder.  
**girêba** *f* tumour.  
**girêçik** *f* anat joint.  
**girêdan<sup>1</sup>** *f* compact, treaty, agreement, contract.  
**girêdan<sup>2</sup> (girêde)** *vt* tie, fasten, attach to. **bi hev ~** *vt* bind together. **pê ve ~** *vt* bind to/with, attach to.  
**girêdanî** *f* tie, connection, interrelationship.  
**girêdank** *f* pact, compact.  
**girêdayî** *adj* **1** tied, bound. **2** dependent (on). **3** related (to), connected (with). (**bi**

**yekî/tiştêkî ve** ~ **bûn** *vi* be dependent on (sb/sth), be connected with (sb/sth).  
**girêk<sup>1</sup>** *f* 1 knot. 2 difficult problem. 3 gram conjunction. ~ **lê xistin** *vi* tie with a knot. ~ **a pê fanat** ball of foot. ~ **ên dest** *n* anat knuckles.  
**girêk<sup>2</sup>** *f* tumour.  
**girêz** *f* saliva.  
**gîrgîr** *see* **gîregîr**.  
**gîrgîre** *n* important person.  
**gîrik** *m* small hill, hillock.  
**gîrî** *m* weeping, crying. ~ **pê ketin** *vi* start crying, cry. **bi** ~ **kirin** *vi* make (sb) cry/weep, cause (sb) to cry.  
**gîrihan (bigirihe)** *see* **gîrîn**.  
**gîriftar** *see* **gîrtî<sup>1</sup>**.  
**gîrîn (bigirî)** *vi* weep, cry.  
**gîrîng** *adj* important, serious. ~ **î/ahî** *f* importance.  
**gîriyan (bigirî)** *see* **gîrîn**.  
**gîrm** *f* ~ **e**~ booming sound, boom.  
**gîrmandin (bigirmîne)** *vt* boom, make deep or resonant sounds.  
**gîrmîk** *f* (clenched) fist.  
**gîrmîst** *f* fist (clenched).  
**gîrmînî** *f* boom. ~ **pê ketin** *vi* boom out.  
**kirin** ~ *vt* boom.  
**gîrnûg** *f* 1 burdock, *bot* Arctium. 2 cockle bur, *bot* Xanthium.  
**gîrover** *adj* 1 round, circular. 2 spherical, globular. ~ **kirin** *vi* round up, give a circular or spherical shape.  
**gîroverî** *f* roundness; sphericalness.  
**gîrs** *adj* large.  
**gîrse** *m* mass, the masses. ~ **yî** *adj* massive, of or related to the masses.  
**gîrsk** *f* wild pear.  
**gîrtin<sup>1</sup> (bigire)** *vi* 1 hold, take hold, take; capture, catch. 2 receive. **pê** ~ *vi* hold, grip, grab. **pişt** ~ *vi* support, back. ~ **ser** *vi* raid, attack. **xwe li ber (tiştêkî)** ~ *vi* resist, endure, bear. **li yekî ne** ~ *vi* excuse, pardon. **Li min negire**. Excuse me. ~ **a heyvê** *f* astr eclipse (of moon).  
**gîrtin<sup>2</sup> (bigire)** *vi* close, shut. **devê xwe** ~ *vi* stop talking, become silent. **devê yekî** ~ *vi* reduce (sb) to silence, make (sb) stop talking.  
**gîrtî<sup>1</sup>** *n* person who is under arrest, pris-

oner, captive. *adj* arrested, captive. ~ **yê şer** prisoner of war. ~ **geh** *f* prison, jail, gaol. **ketin ~gehê** *vi* go to prison. **avêtin ~gehê** *vi* send to prison. **kirin ~gehê** *vi* send to prison.  
**gîrtî<sup>2</sup>** *adj* closed, shut.  
**gîrtînek** *f* receipt, voucher.  
**gîstîl(k)** *f* ring.  
**gîş** *f, adj* all, total, whole.  
**gîşk** *see* **gîş**.  
**gîşkî** *adj* general.  
**gîşt** *see* **gîş**.  
**gîştîk** *see* **gîş**.  
**gîştî** *adj* general, public.  
**gîşxwer** *adj* omnivorous.  
**gîvale** *f* milit company.  
**gîvande** *f* slop, embankment.  
**gîvaştin (bigivêşe)** *see* **guvaştin**.  
**gîvij** *f* buckthorn, *bot* Rhamnus.  
**gîya** *f* grass, herb.  
**gîyabenîşt** *f* cat's foot, *bot* Antennaria dioica.  
**gîyaberk** *f* canary grass, *bot* Phalaris canariensis.  
**gîyagêsk** *f* broom, besome, *bot* Cytisus.  
**gîyagîrêçk** *f* knot grass, *bot* Polygonum aviculare.  
**gîyajeng** *f* weed.  
**gîyakîtik** *f* valerian, *bot* Valeriana officinalis.  
**gîyan** *m* soul, spirit. ~ **dan (yekî/tiştêkî)** *vi* revive, enliven, bring to life; encourage. ~ **(ê xwe) dan** *vi* die, give up the ghost.  
**gîyanî** *adj* psychological, spiritual, moral, ethical.  
**gîyaqepûşk** *f* periwinkle, *bot* Vinca.  
**gîyaxwer** *n* herbivore. *adj* herbivorous.  
**gîzêr** *f* carrot.  
**gî** *see* **gîş**.  
**gîha** *see* **gîya**.  
**gîhan (bigîhê)** *see* **gîhan**.  
**gîhandin (bigîhîne)** *see* **gîhandin**.  
**gîhanek** *grm* conjunction.  
**gîl** *f* mud.  
**gîs(i)k** *n* one-year-old kid.  
**gîsin** *m* ploughshare. ~ **kirin** *vi* plough. ~ **lê xistin** *vi* plough.  
**gîtik** *m* anat tibia, shin bone.  
**gîzok** *f* anat anklebone.  
**go<sup>1</sup>** *f* ball.



go<sup>2</sup> *see* **guh**.

**gobaz** *n* player (in the games involving a ball).

**godar** *see* **guhdar**.

**godarî** *see* **guhdarî**. ~ **kirin** *see* **guhdarî kirin**.

**godarvan** *see* **guhdarvan**.

**gog** *f* ball. (bi) ~ê **listin** *vt* play (a game involving a ball).

**gohirandin** *see* **guherandin**.

**gohirîn** *see* **guherîn**.

**gol** *f* geo lake.

**golik** *n* calf.

**gom** *f* farm.

**gome** *m* large stone.

**gomlek** *f* shirt.

**gon** *m* colour, appearance.

**gopal** *m* thick stick with a curved head, club.

**gor**<sup>1</sup> *adv* according to, as to, in respect of.

(li) ~ (a) according to/as, in respect of, in one's opinion. (li) ~ (a) **min** in my opinion.

**gor**<sup>2</sup> *f* appropriateness, suitability, fittingness. ~ a (**yekî/tiştêkî**) **bûn** *vi* be suitable/appropriate for or suited to (sb).

**Ew** ~ a **hev in**. They are suited to one another.

**gor** *f* grave, tomb. ~ **istan** *f* graveyard, cemetery.

**gora** *see* **gor**<sup>1,2</sup>. **li** ~ *see* **gor**<sup>1,2</sup>.

**gorandin** *see* **guherandin**.

**Goranî** *f* a Krd dialect.

**gore** *f* socks, stockings.

**gor(i)m** *f* sister-in-law, wife's sister.

**goriz** *f* (wood, etc) armful.

**gorî** *n* 1 martyr. 2 sacrifice. **Ez** ~! I give my life as a sacrifice for you. Please! I beg you!

**gorî** *adv*: ~ (**yekî/tiştêkî**) **bûn** *vi* fit, be the right size and shape for.

**gorîn** *see* **guherîn**.

**gorşî** *m* bunch (of grapes).

**goş** *P* *see* **guh**.

**goşe** *f* corner.

**goşt** *m* meat. ~ **firoş** *n* butcher. ~ **firoşî** *f* butchery, butcher's trade or business.

~ **firoşxane** *f* butcher's shop.

**goştexwer** *n, adj* vegetarian.

**goştûcan girîtin** *vt* gain weight, come to life, become active.



**goştûxur** *see* **goştûxwer**.

**goştûxwer** *n, adj* carnivore; carnivorous.

**goşwar** *see* **guhâr**.

**gotar** *f* 1 speech. 2 article (in a newspaper, etc). 3 word.

**gotarbêj** *n* public speaker, orator.

**gotarvan** *n* speaker.

**gotin**<sup>1</sup> *f* word, saying; rumours; speech.

**G~a te ye**. You are right.

**gotin**<sup>2</sup> (**bibêje**) *vt* say, tell. **di ber xwe de** ~ mutter to (os). ~ **qey** *vt* think that.

**gotinxweş** *adj* good (company), delightful (words).

**gotûbêj** *f* discussion, negotiation. ~ **kirin** *vt* discuss, debate, negotiate.

**gotûgo** *see* **guftûgo**.

**gotûgot** *f* hearsay, rumour(s), gossip.

**gov** *f* barn.

**govend** *f* Krd dance performed by holding hands in a half circle. **ketin** ~ê *vi* join the **govend**.

**goyger** *n* player (in the games involving a ball).

**goyin** *f* turn (of duty); watch (of a sentry).

**goyinger** *n* person on duty; sentry, watchman.

**goyîn** *n* wood pigeon, *zool* Columba.

**goz** *see* **gwîz**.

**gozan** *see* **gûzan**.

**grew** *f* *Fr* industrial action, strike. ~

**çêkirin** *vt* go on a strike. **di** ~ê **de bûn** *vi* be on a strike. **çûn** ~ê *vi* go on a strike. ~ a

**birçînê** *f* hunger strike. ~ **van** *n* striker.

**gu** *see* **guh**.

**guft** *f* speech. ~ **ûgo** *f* discussion, negotiation, debate, deliberation, exchange of views; dialogue.

**guftar** *f* speech.

**guh** *m* anat ear. ~ **dan** *vt* listen, pay attention to. ~ (ê **yekî**) **birin** *vt* ring one's ear. ~ **lê bûn** *vi* pay attention to, listen to.

~ **lê kirin** *vt* listen, obey, conform to.

~ (ên **xwe**) **miç kirin** *vt* prick up one's ears. **avêtin paş** ~ (ê **xwe**), **paş** ~ (ê **xwe**)

**re avêtin** *vt* be indifferent, be unconcerned, pay no attention. **ber** ~ (ê **xwe**)

**re avêtin** *vt* be in different, be unconcerned, pay no attention. **ber** ~ (ê **yekî**) **ketin** *vi* get word of. ~ê **derve** *m* external ear. ~ê **hundir**

*m* internal ear. ~ê **navîn** *m* middle ear.

**guhan** *m* udder.

**guhar** *m* carting.  
**guharîn** *see* **guherîn**.  
**guharok** *f* fuchsia.  
**guhartin<sup>1</sup>** (**biguhere**) *see* **guherîn<sup>1</sup>**.  
**guhartin<sup>2</sup>** *see* **guherîn<sup>2</sup>**.  
**guharto** *see* **guherto**.  
**guhastin<sup>1</sup>** *f* transportation; moving.  
**guhastin<sup>2</sup>** (**biguhêze**) *vt* **1** transport. **2** move, remove (to a new place). **3** carry.  
**guhaztin** *see* **guhastin**.  
**guhdan** *f* attention.  
**guhdar** *n* listener.  
**guhdarî** *f* listening. (**li yekî/tiştêkî**) ~ **kirin** *vt* listen to (sb/sth).  
**guhdarvan** *n* listener.  
**guhêr** *adj* attentive.  
**guhêrî** *f* supervision; attention.  
**guher** *f* flat, open place for the resting of domestic animals.  
**guherandin** (**biguherîne**) *vt* change, replace with. **pev/bi hev** ~ *vt* exchange (sth) for (sth else).  
**guherîn<sup>1</sup>** (**biguhere**) *vi, vt* vary, change.  
**guherîn<sup>2</sup>** *f* change, variation.  
**guherîn<sup>1</sup>** (**biguhere**) *vt* exchange, change; vary; transform.  
**guherîn<sup>2</sup>** *f* change, variation.  
**guherto** *f* variation.  
**guhêr** *see* **guhêz**.  
**guhêrbar** *adj* changeable; variable.  
**guhêrk** *f* **1** turning point/place. **2** exception, variation. **3** spare part.  
**guhêrker** *f* **1** *gram* suffix or prefix changing the meaning of words. **2** converter, transformer.  
**guhêz** *f* transferring; transporting. ~**ker** *n* transporter. ~**kerî** *f* transportation.  
**guhêzbar** *adj* mobile, portable, movable.  
**guhgiran** *adj* partially deaf.  
**guhik** *m anat* auricle; ear lobe.  
**guhişin** (**biguhişe**) *vi* be bewildered, be confused.  
**guhiz** *see* **guhêz**.  
**guhîj** *f* buck thorn, *bot* Rhammus.  
**guhnadêr** *adj* neglectful, negligent.  
**guhnedan** *f* negligence. **guh nedan** *vt* neglect. ~**î** *f* neglectfulness.  
**guhîn** *see* **gotîn**.  
**guhuk** *see* **guhik**.

**guhurîn** *see* **guherîn**.  
**gul** *f* rose. ~ **vedan** *vt* bloom, open (rose).  
 ~**a bi miraz** snowdrop. ~**a sor** red rose.  
**gulab** *see* **gulav**.  
**Gulan** *f* May. **Yek** ~ May Day.  
**gulav** *f* rose water.  
**gulbaxan** *f* species of red rose.  
**gulberfink** *f* snowdrop, *bot* alantthes nivalis.  
**gulberojk** *f* sunflower.  
**gulbihar** *f* **1** cowslip, *bot* Primula veris. **2** buttercup, *bot* Ranunculos.  
**gulborî** *f* **1** downy thorn apple, *bot* Datura metel. **2** morning glory, *bot* Convolvulus althaeoides.  
**gulçik** *see* **gurçik**.  
**gulçît** *f* alyssum, madwort, *bot* Alyssum.  
**guldank** *f* **1** vase. **2** flower pot.  
**gule** *f* bullet. ~ **berdan** *vt* fire a gun, shoot. ~ **kirin** *vt* shoot (at). ~ **xwarin** *vt* be shot.  
**gulebaran** *f* continuous shooting. ~ **kirin** *vt* shoot continuously.  
**gulebûk** *f bot* poppy.  
**gulepijên** *f* machine-gun.  
**gulenîsan** *f* anemone.  
**gulfam** *adj* rose pink.  
**gulgeşt** *f* flower-garden.  
**gulgulî** *adj* **1** in flowers, in bloom. **2** ornamented with flowers.  
**gulhesil** *f* yarrow, *bot* Achillea millefolium.  
**gulî** *m* **1** branch (of a tree). **2** braid, plait.  
**gulîstan** *f* flower garden, rose garden.  
**gulîzar** *f* flower garden, rose garden.  
**gulkelem** *f* cauliflower, *bot* Brassica oleracea botrytis.  
**gulle** *see* **gule**.  
**gulumxmûr** *f* cockscomb, *bot* Celosia cristata.  
**gulofitk** *f* snowball.  
**gulok** *see* **gilok**.  
**gulol** *see* **gilol**.  
**gulor** *f* small ball.  
**gulover** *see* **gilover**.  
**gulp** *f* gulp, sip, sup (of a liquid). ~ **kirin** *vt* sip. ~ **lê xistin** *vt* sip. ~ **bi** ~ *adv* in sips.  
**gulpiik** *f* bud.  
**gulqedife** *f* African marigold, *bot* Tagetes erecta.  
**gulşî** *m* bunch (of grapes).  
**gum** *f* ~ ~ booming sound, booming.  
**guman** *f* suspicion, doubt; worry. ~ **kirin** *vt* suspect, doubt. **bi** ~ *adv*

doubtful, suspicious; anxious, worried; doubtfully, suspiciously; anxiously. **bi** ~ **bûn** *vi* be doubtful, be suspicious. **-bar** *adj* suspicious, full of doubts..  
**gumbet** *f* vault, arch.  
**gumgumok** *n* lizard, *zool* Lacerta.  
**gumîni** *f* booming. ~ **jê hatin** *vi* boom. ~ **pê ketin** *vi* boom. **kirin** ~ *vt* boom.  
**gumre(h)** *adj* plentiful, abundant, ample.  
**gumrik** *f* *Gk* customs house, customs.  
**gun** *m* testicle, testis.  
**guncan**<sup>1</sup> *f* possibility.  
**guncan**<sup>2</sup> *f* inclusion, capacity.  
**guncandin**<sup>1</sup> (**biguncîne**) *vt* hear.  
**guncandin**<sup>2</sup> (**biguncîne**) *vt* place; make (sth) fit into (sth).  
**gund** *m* village. ~ **ik** *f* small village. ~ **î** *n* peasant, villager, countryman. ~ **îtî** *f* being a villager or a peasant, behaviour characteristic of a villager.  
**gundor**<sup>1</sup> *m* roller (made of stone and used for smoothing roofs), roller.  
**gundor**<sup>2</sup> *m* melon.  
**gune**<sup>1</sup>, **gunek** *adj* poor, miserable.  
**gune**<sup>2</sup>, **guneh** *m* sin. ~ **bar** *adj* sinful, guilty. ~ **bar kirin** *vt* accuse, accuse of. ~ **kar** *n* 1 sinner, wrong doer. 2 guilty person, criminal.  
**gunek**<sup>1</sup> *n* hernia, rupture. ~ **î** *adj* suffering hernia. ~ **î bûn** *vi* get a hernia.  
**gunek**<sup>2</sup> *see* **gune**<sup>1</sup>.  
**gunî** *f* *bot* astragalus.  
**gur** *m* wolf.  
**gur**<sup>1</sup> *adj, adv* strong, powerful; (fire) fiercely. (**agir**) ~ **bûn** *vi* (fire) burn fiercely.  
**gur**<sup>2</sup> *f* ~ **e** ~ loud thundering noise. ~ **e** ~ **a ewran** *f* thunder. ~ **e** ~ **a ewran bûn** *vi* thunder. **G** ~ **e** ~ **a ewran bû**. It was thundering.  
**gurandin** (**bigurîne**) *vt* skin, flay (an animal).  
**gurçik** *f* *anat* kidney. ~ **a çepê** left kidney. ~ **a dest** ball of the thumb. ~ **a rastê** right kidney. **legena** ~ **ê** renal pelvis. **kovên** ~ **ê** calyx.  
**gurçilik** *see* **gurçik**.  
**Gurdîgar** *see* **Xwedê**.  
**gurg** *see* **gur**.  
**gurge** *f* broomrape, *bot* Orobanche.  
**guri**<sup>1</sup> *f* flame. ~ **pê ketin** *vi* (fire) flame up.  
**guri**<sup>2</sup> *adj* bald, hairless (due to a disease).  
*n* hairless person.  
**gurîdran** *adj* voracious, ferocious.  
**gurmik**<sup>1</sup> *f* buttocks, bottom, butt.

**gurmik**<sup>2</sup> *f* fist (clenched).  
**gurmist** *f* fist (clenched).  
**gurover** *see* **girover**.  
**gurpîn** *f* hollow or booming sound. ~ **a dil** palpitation of the heart.  
**gurz** *m* 1 mace (used in a battle). 2 bunch (of flowers).  
**gustîl(k)** *f* ring.  
**guvaştin** (**biguvêşe**) *vt* squeeze, press hard (to get water, etc out of sth), wring out (wet clothes, etc).  
**guvêşandin** (**biguvêşîne**) *see* **guvaştin**.  
**guwah** *n* witness.  
**guwar** *see* **guhar**.  
**guware** *see* **guhar**.  
**guzaf** *f* *P* nonsense.  
**guzar** *f* excursion.  
**guzîde, guzîn** *P* *see* **bijarte**.  
**gû** *m* 1 excrement. 2 shit, crap. *adj* worthless, bad. ~ **xwarin** *vi* go too far, exceed one's ability (and then regret); put one's feet in, blunder.  
**gûjme** *adj* undulating (land).  
**gûman** *f* suspicion, doubt; worry. ~ **kirin** *vt* suspect, doubt. **bi** ~ *adj, adv* doubtful, suspicious; anxious, worried; doubtfully, suspiciously; anxiously. **bi** ~ **bûn** *vi* be doubtful, be suspicious. ~ **bar** *adj* suspicious, full of doubts.  
**gûmik** *f* finger-tip.  
**gûn** *m* colour.  
**gûnî** *f* gum-tragacanth plant, *bot* Astragalus tragacantha.  
**gûpik** *f* pad. ~ **a memikê** *f* nipple. ~ **a tilîyê** *f* finger pad.  
**gûsinc** *f* oleaster, wild olive, *bot* *Elaeagnus angustifolia*.  
**gûsk** *f* dial (of a watch).  
**gûstêrk** *f* firefly.  
**gûşî** *m* bunch (of grapes).  
**gûv** *f* den.  
**gûz** *f* walnut. ~ **a çav** *f* eyeball.  
**gûzan** *m* razor, razor blade.  
**gûzberî** *f* cone.  
**gûzik** *f* small walnut; cone. ~ **a derve** *f* *anat* lateral malleolus. ~ **a hundir** *f* *anat* medial malleolus. ~ **a zengilorê** *f* *anat* Adam's apple  
**gwîn** *see* **gûn**.  
**gwîz** *see* **gûz**.  
**gwîzan** *see* **gûzan**.  
**gwîzik** *see* **gûzik**.

**H** *h* f the 10th letter of the Kurdish alphabet.  
**ha<sup>1</sup>** *prep* such. **kurekî** ~ such a boy.

**ha<sup>2</sup>** *prep* here, there. **Eva** ~ This one here. **Ewa** ~ That one there.

**ha<sup>3</sup>** *int* used to warn or threaten. **Tu nerevî** ~! Don't (you) dare run!

**ha<sup>4</sup>** *conj,adv* or. **H~ tu ~ ew.** You or him (doesn't matter; there is nothing to choose between).

**ha<sup>5</sup>** *int* Yes!

**ha<sup>6</sup>** *see* **weha**.

**hacet** *m* A tool, implement.

**haciz** *see* **navbir**.

**haf** *m* roof; upstairs.

**hag** *f* large, wicket basket; pannier.

**haîl** *see* **navbir**.

**haîm** *P* *see* **hîm**.

**haj** *see* **hay**. ~ **jê hebûn** *see* **hay jê hebûn**.

**hajnî** *see* **ajnî**.

**hajotîn** *see* **ajotîn**.

**hakim** *n* A 1 judge. 2 referee.

**hal<sup>1</sup>** *m* A 1 situation, state, condition. 2 strength, energy. **ji ~ de ketin** *vi* fail in health, get weak. **li ~(ê yekî) pirsîn** *vi* inquire after sb. ~ **û hewal** circumstances; conditions, state of affairs. ~ **û hewal(ê yekî) pirsîn** *vi* ask after the welfare of (sb).

**hal<sup>2</sup>** *n* A solution; remedy. ~ **kirin** *vi* solve, settle, find a remedy.

**halan** *f* *see* **hêlan**.

**halet** *see* **hacet**.

**halwest** *n* attitude, behaviour.

**handan** *f* encouragement.

**har** *adj* hydrophobic, rabid; mad, wild. ~

**bûn** *vi* become rabid/hydrophobic; go mad.

~ **kirin** *vi* cause (sb/an animal) to become rabid; enrage, drive (sb) wild, stir up.

**haris** *A* *see* **cotkar**.

**harî<sup>1</sup>** **arî**.

**harî<sup>2</sup>** *see* **hartî**.

**harîtî** *see* **hartî**.

**hartî** *f* 1 hydrophobia, rabies. 2 wildness, madness, fury.

**hasan** *see* **hêsan**.

**hasê** *see* **asê**.

**hasilî** *adv* in short.

**hasin** *see* **hesin**.

**haş** *see* **aş**.

**haşîtî** *see* **aşîtî**.

**haştî** *see* **aştî**.

**haştin<sup>1</sup>** (**bihê,bê**) *vi* come; arrive, reach. ~

**dinyê** *vi* be born. ~ **dîtina yekî** *vi* visit

(sb). ~ **serê yekî** *vi* happen (to). ~ **yekî**

*vi* attack. **Se haştin me.** The dogs at-

tacked us. **Gur tîn mihan.** Wolves

attack sheep. (**bi**) **serê yekî de** ~ happen

(to). **bi ser (yekî) de** ~ *vi* see (sb)

unexpectedly, come when sb is doing

sth. **jê/ji yekî** ~ *vi* be capable, be able; be

expected to do sth. **ji dest** ~ *vi* be

capable/able to do sth. **lê** ~ *vi* 1 suit, be

suitable for. 2 help, be beneficial, work

(medicine, etc). 3 bring good luck. **pê** ~

**ser(î)** *vi* be content/satisfied with.

**haştin<sup>2</sup>** *aux* *v* forming the passive: ~ **dîtin** be

seen. ~ **kuştin** be killed. **Ew sê sal berê**

**haşt kuştin.** He was killed three years ago.

**haştin<sup>3</sup>** *f* income.

**haveyn** *m* yeast, leaven.

**havêtin** *see* **avêtin**.

**havl** *f* solution.

**haviz** *n* one who has memorized the Koran, hafiz.

**havîn** *f* summer. **H~a Navîn** July. **H~a**

**Paşîn** August. **H~a Pêşîn** June.



**havîngeh** *f* summer resort, summer pastures.

**havînî** *adj,adv* of summer; in the summer.

**havîtin** *see* **avêtin**.

**hawan** *f* mortar (for pounding).

**hawar<sup>1</sup>** *f* help; call for help, call. **çûn ~a yekî** *vi* go to one's aid. **haştin ~a yekî** *vi*

come to one's aid. **kirin** ~ *vt* call for help.

**Hawar**<sup>2</sup> *f* the first Krd (Kurmanji) magazine using Roman scripts, published by Mîr Celadet Bedir Xan and his friends in Damascus, between 1932-1935 and 1941-1943.

**Hawar**<sup>1,3</sup> *int* Help!

**hawe** *m* manner, sort, kind, way; style. **Bi çi hawî** How? **Hawê te nabe.** You're wrong. You can't do it like this.

**hawêr** *see* **hawir**.

**hawir** *f* environment, surroundings.

**hawirdor**<sup>1</sup> *adv* all around, all over.

**hawirdor**<sup>2</sup> *f* surroundings, environment.

**hawîr** *see* **hawir**.

**hawran** *m* cape (article of clothing).

**hay** *f* conscience; knowledge. ~ **jê hebûn** *vi* know about, be informed about.

**haydar** *adj* conscious; informed, having knowledge about. ~ **bûn** *vi* know about, be informed. ~ **kirin** *vt* inform, tell about (sth).

**haydarî** *f* consciousness; information; knowledge. ~(**ya yekî**) **hebûn** know about (sth), have knowledge about (sth).

**haydê!** *int* Come on! Come along!

**haza** *see* **aza**.

**hazir** *adj* ready, prepared.

**hazirî** *f* preparations; presence.

**heb**<sup>1</sup> *f* pill.

**heb**<sup>2</sup> *f* a single thing, item, piece. **Ez du ~an dixwazim.** I want two (of them).

**heb**<sup>3</sup> *f* kernel, grain. ~**î** *adj* **1** grainy. **2** bearing or having kernels, seeds, etc.

**hebandin (bihebîne)** *vt* love, like; accept.

**hebanî** *f* retail, retail selling. **bi** ~ *adv* retail, by retail.

**hebekî** *adv* somewhat, for a while.

**hebe ku** *adv* provided that.

**hebîb** *A* *n* lover, beloved.

**hebo** *adv* ~ ~ in separate particles or pieces; one by one.

**hebosan** *f* anise, *bot* Pimpinella anisum.

**hebreş** *n* black cumin, seeds of Nigella sativa.

**hebûn**<sup>1</sup> (**hebe**) *vt* **1** have. **2** exist. **3** be ready/willing to do sth.

**hebûn**<sup>2</sup> *f* **1** wealth. **2** existence. **3** being present.

**hec** *f* **A** the pilgrimage to Mecca. **çûn** ~**ê** *vi* go on the pilgrimage to Mecca.

**hecac**<sup>1</sup> *n* those going on the pilgrimage.

**hecac**<sup>2</sup> *f* cloud of dust.

**hehecik** *n* martin, *zool* Chelidou urbica.

**hehecok** *see* **hehecik**.

**hecî** *n, adj* Hadji; pilgrim.

**hecîreşk** *see* **hehecik**.

**heça** *see* **heçî**.

**heçê** *see* **heçî**.

**heçî** *adv* whoever, whatever. **H~zû were** Whoever comes first.

**heç wekî** *see* **her wekî**.

**hed** *m* **A** limit, point, degree. **Hedê xwe bizanibe.** Know your place/limits.

**hedad** *n* ironworker, blacksmith. ~**î** *f* ironwork, the profession of a blacksmith.

**hedar** *f* stability, being stabilized; stabilization.

**hedidandin (bihedidîne)** *vt* threaten.

**hed(i)k** *see* **het(i)k**.

**hedimandin (bihedimîne)** *vt* annihilate, destroy, knock down, overthrow.

**hedimî** *adj* destroyed, ruined, collapsed.

**hedimîn (bihedime)** *vi* be destroyed, be ruined, collapse.

**hedinandin (bihedinîne)** *vt* calm.

**hedîs** *f* **A** Hadith.

**hefidandin (bihefidîne)** *vt* cover.

**hefik** *f* pharnyx.

**hefizandin (bihefizîne)** *vt* save; mind, watch, look after.

**hefs** *see* **heps**.

**hefsar** *m* halter (for a horse, etc).

**hefsed** *see* **heftsed**.

**heft** *m, adj* seven. ~**an/em/emîn** *adj* seventh.

**heftanî** *adv* weekly.

**heftanî**<sup>1</sup> *f* wage (weekly).

**heftanî**<sup>2</sup> *f, adv* weekly.

**hefte** *f* week. ~**yî** *adv* weekly.

**heftê** *m, adv* seventy. ~**yan/yem/yemin** *adj* seventieth.

**heftqirax** *f* heptagon.

**heftreng** *f* rainbow.

**heftsed** *m, adj* seven hundred.

**hege(r)** *see* **hek**.

**hej** *m* dry branches of trees, dry twigs.

**hej** *see* **hez**. ~ **kirin** *see* **hez kirin**.

**hejan** *f* tremor, shake.

**hejandin (bihejîne)** *vt* shake, cause (sb/sth) to tremble, jolt.

**hejar** *adj* poor, miserable.  
**hejde** *see* **hejdeh**.  
**hejdeh** *m, adj* eighteen. ~**an/em/emîn** *adj* eighteenth.  
**hejesor** *f* oleaster, wild olive, *bot* *Elaeagnus angustifolia*.  
**hejg** *f* roughness, unevenness. ~**î** *adj* rough, uneven.  
**hejik** *m* dry branches of trees, dry twigs.  
**hejikandin (bihejikîne)** *vt* agitate.  
**hejîyan** *f* earthquake. *vi see* **hejîn**.  
**hejîn (biheje)** *vi* tremble, be shaken, quake, shiver.  
**hejîr** *f* fig, *bot* *Ficus carica*.  
**hejîyan** *see* **hejîn**.  
**hejmar** *f* number, figure; issue.  
**hejmartin (bihejmêre)** *vt* count.  
**hejmirandin (bihejmêrîne)** *vt* count, calculate.  
**hejok** *adj* shaky, trembling, quavering.  
**hek** *conj* if.  
**hekanî** *gram* conditional mood.  
**heke** *conj* if.  
**hekînî** *gram* conditional mood.  
**hel** *see* **hal**<sup>2</sup>.  
**hela** *adv* **H~ binêre!** Just look! Look at that! **H~ were!** Come on!  
**helak** *adj* A exhausted, with fatigue. ~ **bûn** *vi* perish, be utterly exhausted.  
**helaket** *f* catastrophe, disaster.  
**helal** *adj* A canonically lawful, permissible. **H~ be!** Well done! **Li te xweş ~ be.** Take it with my blessings.  
**helal** *f* hyacinth, *bot* *Hyacinthus*.  
**helale** *f* tulip, *bot* *Tulipa*.  
**helan** *m* flagstone.  
**helandin (bihelîne)** *vt* melt, dissolve.  
**dil ~ vt** inflame (sb) with love or pity.  
**helanîn (helîne)** *see* **hilanîn**.  
**helaşin** *see* **hilaşin**.  
**helaw** *f* A a sweet prepared in many varieties with sesame oil and syrup or honey, halvah.  
**helawet** *A see* **şêranî**.  
**helbest** *f* poem. ~**van** *n* poet. ~**vanî** *f* poetry.  
**helbet** *adv* A certainly. ~**ê** certainly.  
**helbijartîn<sup>1</sup> (helbijêre)** *vt* elect; choose.  
**helbijartîn<sup>2</sup>** *f* election.  
**helbijartî** *adj* elected, chosen.

**helçinîn (helçine)** *vt* pick, pick up.  
**heldan (helde)** *vt* lift up, raise, elevate.  
**helesor** *m, adj* scarlet, red.  
**helfirîn (helfire)** *vi* fly suddenly; jump, leap; be startled.  
**helhelok** *f* cornel berry.  
**helikandin (bihelikîne)** *vt* annihilate.  
**helikîn (bihelike)** *vi* perish.  
**helim** *see* **hilm**.  
**helisandin (bihelisîne)** *vt* make (sth) decay, spoil, destroy.  
**helisîn (bihelise)** *vi* decoy, spoil.  
**heliştin** *see* **hiştin**.  
**helîqopter** *f* *Fr* helicopter.  
**helîn (bihele)** *vi* melt down.  
**heljimar** *f* statistics.  
**helkehelk** *f* heavy breathing, panting. ~**a yekî bûn** *vi* pant.  
**helkişandin** *see* **hilkişandin**.  
**helkişîn** *see* **hilkişîn**.  
**helm** *see* **hilm**.  
**helo<sup>1</sup>** *n* goatsucker, nightjar, *zool* *Caprimulgus europaeus*.  
**helo<sup>2</sup>** *see* **eylo**.  
**helperîn** *f* dance.  
**helşandin** *see* **hilşandin**.  
**helûçe** *see* **alûçe**.  
**helwest** *see* **halwest**.  
**hem<sup>1</sup>** *pref* same. **hemnav**, **hemdeng**, etc.  
**hem<sup>2</sup>** *see* **him**.  
**hema** *adv* immediately, right away. ~ ~ *adv* almost, very nearly. ~ **ku** as soon as.  
**hemaheng** *adj* harmonious. ~**î** *f* harmony.  
**bi~î** *adv* harmoniously.  
**hemayil** *f* baldric, shoulder strap.  
**hembajarî** *n* person from the same town/city.  
**hembelaz** *f* variety of hawthorn..  
**hember** *m* the place opposite. **li ~ across**, opposite. (**li**) ~ **derketin** *vi* oppose. **çûn ~, derbasî ~ bûn** *vi* cross.  
**hemberî** *adj, adv* **li ~ across**, opposing, facing. ~ **hev** *adj* facing, opposing (one another), face to face. ~ **hev kirin** *vt* compare, bring (people) face to face.  
**haşin ~î hev** *vi* come face to face, confront. ~**hevî** *f* confrontation. ~**hevkirin** *f* comparison.  
**hembêz** *f* embrace, lap. ~ **kirin** *vt* embrace, hug. **li ~a xwe kirin** *vt* pick up and

hold in one's arms.  
**hemdem** *adj* contemporary.  
**hemderd** *n* fellow sufferer.  
**hemeţ** *f* protection. ~ **kirin** *vt* mind, watch. **xwe** ~ **kirin** mind/watch os.  
**hemêz** *see* **hembêz**.  
**hemîn** *see* **himin**.  
**hemî** *f,adv* all; the whole.  
**hemîşe** *see* **tim**.  
**hempa** *n* precedent, peer.  
**hemreh** *n* friend.  
**hemsahemser** *A see* **heval**.  
**hemû** *see* **hemî**.  
**hemûşk** *see* **hemî**.  
**hemwar** *n* fellow countryman.  
**hemware** *see* **tim**.  
**henar** *see* **hinar**.  
**henarîn** *see* **hinartîn**.  
**henase** *f* breath. ~ **kişandin** *vt* sigh.  
**hene** *present tense of* **hebûn** *for plural objects* **Du pêûsên min hene/Min du pêûs hene**. I have two pens.  
**henek** *m* joke. ~ (**pê**) **kirin** *vt* joke. ~**ê** **xwe pê kirin** *vt* make fun of (sb). **H~dibe genek**. A joke backfires. **bi ~an** as a joke, jokingly. ~**çî** joker. ~**hez** *n* joker.  
**heng** *f* 1 amusement, entertainment. 2 trick.  
**hengav**<sup>1</sup> *f* moment, instant.  
**hengav**<sup>2</sup> *f* step, initiative.  
**hengvan** *f* gum ammoniac.  
**henî** *see* **enî**.  
**henîşk** *see* **enîşk**.  
**henûn** *adj* (person) whose talk is delightful.  
**henzel** *f* colocynth, bitter apple, *bot* Citrullus colocynthis.  
**heps** *f* A prison, imprisonment. ~ **kirin** *vt* imprison. ~**xane** *f* prison.  
**heq**<sup>1</sup> *m* A 1 justice. 2 right. ~ **dan yekî** *vt* acknowledge (sb) to be right. **di ~(ê tişteki) de hatin** *vi* manage to carry out (sth difficult). ~(**ê yekî**) **xwarin** *vt* do an injustice to.  
**heq**<sup>2</sup> *m* price, fee, wage.  
**her** *adj,adv* every, each. ~ **car** every time, always. ~ **cara ku** each time, whenever. ~**çende** *adv* although, however much. ~ **çî** *adv* whatever. ~ **çiqas** although. ~**dem** *adv* always. ~ **der** everywhere ~ **diçe** *adv* gradually, more and more, increasingly.

~**gav** *adv* always. **H~ hebî!** Long live! Thank you very much (said to sb after eating sth they have offered). ~**heye** *adj* without beginning or end, eternal. ~ **kes** everybody. ~ **kî** whoever. ~ **roj** every day. ~ **tim** always. ~ **û** ~ continually, continuously; always, forever.. ~**weha** *adv* at the same time, nevertheless. ~ **wekî** as, like. ~ **wekî din** (**hwd**) and so on, etc. ~ **wekî ku** *adv* considering that, as, since. ~ **yekî** each.

**heraftin** *vi* collapse.

**heram** *A adj* forbidden by religion, ritually unclean. ~ **xwarin** *vt* get (sth) illegitimately.

**herbilîn** (**biherbile**) *vi* collapse; get wound and tangled around (sth).

**herçêbû** *adj* frequent. ~**nî** *f* frequency.

**hereket** *f* A movement; behaviour.

**herê** *see* **erê**.

**herêna** *see* **erêna**.

**herêm** *f* province; region; area. ~**ên rizgarkirî** liberated regions. ~**î** *adj* local, regional.

**herf** *f* A letter (of the alphabet).

**herifandin** (**biherifîne**) *vt* destroy, ruin.

**herifi** *adj* destroyed, ruined.

**herifîn** (**biherife**) *vi* be destroyed, be ruined.

**heriftin** *see* **herifîn**.

**Herik!** How amazing! Wow!

**herikandin** (**biherikîne**) *vt* 1 move, move on. 2 let or make (sth) flow.

**herikîn**<sup>1</sup> *f* current; flow.

**herikîn**<sup>2</sup> (**biherike**) *vi* flow.

**herimandin** (**biherimîne**) *vt* ruin, make a complete mess of.

**herimî** *adj* spoiled, out of order, useless.

**herimîn** (**biherime**) *vi* be spoiled, be out of order, be useless. **xew(a yekî) (lê) ~** *vi* be unable to get to sleep.

**herisandin** (**biherisîne**) *vt* break to smithereens.

**herisî** *adj* broken to smithereens.

**herisîn** (**biherise**) *vi* be broken to smithereens.

**heristin** *see* **herisîn**.

**herî** *f* mud, slush.

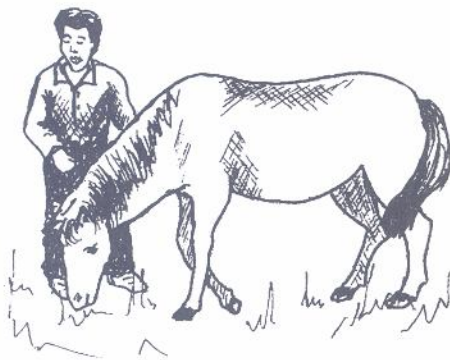
**herî** *adj* most. (**yê**) ~ **mezin** the biggest (one).

**herîn** (**here**) *vi* go.

**herîq** *A see* **şewat**.

**herîr** *A see* **hevrişim**..

**herkesîn** *adj* general, public.  
**hermel** *f* black cumin.  
**hermê** *see* hirmî.  
**hero** *adv* every day. ~yî *adj* daily, ordinary.  
**hersim** *m* unripe grape.  
**herûm** *adj* stubborn. ~î/tî *f* stubbornness.  
**hervist** *see* hevrîst.  
**herzan** *see* erzan.  
**herze** *f* nonsense.  
**hes** *f* feeling.  
**hesab** *m* A account. ~ dan *vt* account for (money received); give an explanation. ~ kirin *vt* calculate. ~ pîrsîn *vt* call/bring (sb) to accounts.  
**hesan** *m* whetstone. ~ kirin *vt* whet.  
**hesandin (bihesîne)** *vt* pê ~ *vt* inform (sb) of (sth). bi xwe ~ *vt* waken, wake (sb) up.  
**hesav** *see* hesab.  
**hesibandin (bihesibîne)** *vt* 1 consider, regard. 2 calculate.  
**hesidandin (bihesidîne)** *vt* arouse (sb's) jealousy.  
**hesidîn (biheside)** *vi* be jealous of (sb), envy (sth possessed by sb).  
**hesik** *see* hesk.  
**hesin** *m* iron. ~î *adj* made of iron, ironlike. ~ker *n* blacksmith, ironworker.  
**hesincaw** *m* tool, implement.  
**hesîde** *see* esîd.  
**hesîn (bihesê)** *vi* feel, sense. pê ~ *vi* perceive, notice, sense. bi xwe ~ *vi* wake up.  
**hesîr** *f* rush mat, canework.  
**hesk** *f* ladle.  
**hesp** *n* horse.



**hesret** *f* A longing, yearning. ~(ê/a tîstekî)  
**bûn** *vi* long for sth, yearn for sth.  
**hest** *f* sense, feeling.  
**heste** *m* pocket lighter, lighter.  
**hesteyê diran** *m* dental cementum.  
**hestîrî** *see* histîrî.  
**hestî** *m* bone. ~yê bazîne *dest* carpus. ~yê bazîne *pê* tarsus. ~yê beleguhê temporal bone. ~yê birçî tibia, shin bone. ~yê boçîkê coccyx. ~yê cênîkê sphenoid bone. ~yê hêtê femur, high bone. ~yê hîyoîdê hyoid bone. ~yê kanîya çav lachrymal. ~yê kemavê ilium, hip bone. ~yê kortîka çav ethmoid. ~yê kortîxê sacrum. ~yê panîyê calcaneum, heelbone. ~yên pêçîyan phalanges. ~yên poz nasal bones. ~yê qorîkê ilium. ~yê qûnê ischium. ~yê ran femur, high bone. ~yê rûv pubis. ~yê şeyê pê metatarsus. ~yên tilîyan phalanx. ~ û çerm *adj* very thin, just skin and bones.  
**hesûd** *adj* A envious. ~î *f* envy.  
**hesûdîn** *see* hesidîn.  
**heş** *m* the conscious, intelligence, mind, reason. ~(ê xwe) dan serê xwe *vt* come to one's senses. ~(ê yekî) hatîn serî *vi* come to one's senses, sober down. ~ ji serî birin *vt* fluster, bring (sb) to utter confusion. ~ ji serî çûn *vi* faint; be beside (os).  
**heşa** God forbid! It's unthinkable!  
**heş(i)k** *see* hesk.  
**heşîfîn (biheşife)** *vi* be scattered, lose its unity.  
**heşîn** *see* hêşîn<sup>2</sup>  
**heşt** *m, adj* eight. ~an/em/emîn *adj* eighth.  
**heştê** *m, adj* eighty. ~yan/yem/yemîn *adj* eightieth.  
**heştîr** *f* she-camel.  
**heştîrme** *n* ostrich, *zool* Struthio camelus.  
**heştê** *n* octopus.  
**heşyar** *see* hişyar. ~ bûn *see* hişyar bûn.  
**heşa** *prep, adv* ~(ku) until; unless; up to (a place); as far as. H~ ku ew bê, ez ê li vir bim. I'll be here until he comes. H~ ku tu neyê, ez naçim. I won't go unless you come.  
**heşa heşa** *adv* eternally, forever.  
**hetahetayî** *f* eternity.  
**hetanî** *see* heşa.



**het(i)k** *f* defamation, disgrace, scandal.  
**hetikandin (bihetikîne)** *vt* disgrace.  
**hetikî** *adj* in disgrace.  
**hetikîn (bihetike)** *vi* be disgraced.  
**hev<sup>1</sup>** *adv* together; one another. **dan** ~ *vt* heap, unite, assemble. **ji** ~ **anîn** *vt* disunite. **ji** ~ **bûn** *vi* separate. **ji** ~ **deranîn** *vt* classify, analyse. **ji** ~ **girtin** *vt* sort out, choose. **ji** ~ **ketin** *vi* dislocate, fall apart, disintegrate. **ji** ~ **kirin** *vt* dismantle, disunite; separate. **li** ~ **anîn** *vt* reconcile. **li** ~ **civandin** *vt* gather. **li** ~ **civîn** *vi* gather, assemble. **li** ~ **hatin** *vi* agree, reach an agreement; make peace. **li** ~ **kirin** *vt* agree, get on well. **li** ~ **xistin** *vi* 1 mix, stir. 2 make (two things) collide. 3 fight. ~ **û du** one another.  
**hev<sup>2</sup>** *pref* same, together, one another.  
**hevkarî, hevpeyvîn**, etc.  
**heval** *n* friend, companion. ~**tî** *f* friendship, company. ~**bend** *n* ally. ~**bendî** *f* alliance.  
**hevalza** *n, adj* twin, twinned.  
**hevber** *adj* equal.  
**hevcivan** *f* meeting, gathering.  
**hevde** *see* **hevdeh**.  
**hevdeh** *m, adj* seventeen. ~**an/em/emîn** seventeenth.  
**hevdeng<sup>1</sup>** *n* precedent, peer.  
**hevdeng<sup>2</sup>** *f* homophone.  
**hevderanîn** *f* analysis.  
**hevdî** *see* **hevdu**.  
**hevdîtîn** *f* meeting.  
**hevdu** *adv* one another, each other.  
**hevdûr** *adj* sparse.  
**hevedudanî** *gram* compound. **jê** ~ **bûn** *vi* consist of.  
**hevês**: ~**a dest** *f* palm (of the hand). ~**a pê** *f* dorsum of the foot.  
**hevgel** *n* friend, supporter.  
**hevgirtin** *n* coherence, coherency.  
**hevîr** *m* dough, paste. ~ **hilaştin** *vi* (dough) rise. ~ **kirin** *vt* prepare dough by kneading. ~**tirş** *m* yeast, leaven.  
**hevkar** *n* cooperator, partner.  
**hevkarî** *f* cooperation; alliance.  
**hevmane** *adj* synonymous. *f* synonym.  
**hevnake** *adj* antagonistic; incompatible.  
**hevnas** *n* acquaintance (person). ~**î** *f* ac-

quaintanceship.  
**hevnav** *n* namesake.  
**hevnegirtin** *f* lack of harmony; incompatibility.  
**hevnegirtî** *adj* inharmonious; incompatible.  
**hevok** *f* sentence. ~**sazî** *f* syntax.  
**hevor** *see* **evor**.  
**hevoûn<sup>1</sup> (bihevoje)** *vt* educate, tame.  
**hevoûn<sup>2</sup>** *f* education.  
**hevpar** *n* share-holder, partner. ~**î** *f* partnership.  
**hevpeyvîn** *f* interview. (**pê re**) ~ **çêkirin** *vt* interview, have an interview with.  
**hevpişe** *n* professional colleague.  
**hevqas** *see* **ewqas**.  
**hevra<sup>1</sup>** *see* **hevrê**.  
**hevra<sup>2</sup>** *adv* together.  
**hevraz** *n* acclivity, steep upward slope.  
**hevrens** *adj, n* homochromous; monotonous.  
**hevrê** *n* comrade; fellow traveller.  
**hevrêşim** *see* **hevrîşim**.  
**hevriş** *adj* opposite, contrary. ~**î** *f* contradiction, conflict, disagreement.  
**hevring<sup>1</sup>** *n* husband of one's wife's sister.  
**hevring<sup>2</sup>** *f* shears.  
**hevrist** *f* juniper, *bot* Juniperus communis.  
**hevrişk** *f* soup with bread pieces.  
**hevrîşim** *m* silk.  
**hevrûşim** *see* **hevrîşim**.  
**hevsar** *see* **hefsar**.  
**hevta** *n, adj* match, peer, equal.  
**hevteyayî** *adj* collective.  
**hevtê** *see* **heftê**.  
**hevtêkil** *rgd* interrelated. ~**î** *f* interrelation. ~ **bûn** *vi* interrelate, be interrelated. ~ **kirin** *vt* interrelate.  
**hevûdin, hevûdî** *see* **hevûdu**.  
**hevûdu** *adv* one another, each other.  
**hevûdû** *see* **hevûdu**.  
**hevuate** *adj* synonymous. *f* synonym.  
**hevvelatî** *n* fellow countryman.  
**hew** *adv* any more, no more; finished. **Ez** ~ **dajom**. I won't drive any more.  
**hew** *see* **heb**.  
**hewa<sup>1</sup>** *f* 1 air, atmosphere. 2 weather. **H~xweş** *e*. It's nice. 3 the sky. (**bi**) ~ **ketin** *vi* take off, take wing.  
**hewa<sup>2</sup>** *A* *see* **evîn**.  
**hewadar** *adj* airy.  
**hewal** *see* **hal û hewal**. ~ **dan** *vt* talk

about, mention.

**hewanas** *n* meteorologist. ~î *f* meteorology.

**hewandin** *see* **vehewandin**.

**hewante** *adv* in vain, uselessly. **Tu ~ çûyî wir**. You went there in vain.

**hewar** *see* **hawar**.

**hewaskar** *see* **eheweskar**.

**hewayî** *adj* aerial, pertaining to the air.

**hewcar<sup>1</sup>** *m* tool, implement.

**hewcar<sup>2</sup>** *m* vertical steering haft of plough.

**hewce** *f,adj* necessity; necessary. ~ **bûn** *vi* be/become necessary. ~ **dîtîn** *vi* consider necessary. ~ **hebûn** *vi* need, be necessary. ~ **kirin** *vt* require, need.

**hewcedar** *adj* needy, in need. ~(**ê tîstekî**) **bûn** *vi* be in need of, need sth. ~î *f* need, necessity.

**hewceyî** *f* need, necessity.

**hewcî** *see* **hewce**.

**hewd** *n* seed bed.

**hewdel** *f* a meal.

**hewe** *see* **we**.

**hewes** *f* A great interest, desire, liking. ~**kar** *adj* very interested; amateur.

**hewêc** *n* sexual organ.

**hewêr** *f* region, area, district, zone.

**hewêrde** *n* wren, *zool* Troglodytes.

**hewêrke** *see* **hewêr**.

**hewês** *see* **hevês**.

**hewil** *see* **hewl**.

**hewisandin<sup>1</sup>** (**bihewisîne**) *vt* encourage; stimulate.

**hewisandin<sup>2</sup>** (**bihewisîne**) *vt* teach.

**hewisîn** (**bihewise**) *vi* learn.

**hewî** *f* fellow wife (in a polygamous household).

**hewl** *f* effort. ~ **dan** *vt* work hard for (sth), make an effort. ~**dan** *f* effort, struggle.

**hewqas** *adv* so much, as much, so many.

**hewr<sup>1</sup>** *f* poplar, *bot* Populus.

**hewr<sup>2</sup>** *see* **ewr**.

**hewş** *f* courtyard.

**hewşeng** *f* stadium.

**hewtewt** *f* barking, bark. **kirin** ~ *vt* bark.

**hewtîn** *f* barking, bark,

**hewtîn** (**bihewte**) *vi* bark.

**hewûska** *adv* slightly, gently.

**hey<sup>1</sup>** Look here! Hey!

**hey<sup>2</sup>** *see* **zindî**.

**heya** *see* **heta**.

**heyam** *f* age; period.

**heyani** *see* **heta**.

**heyber** *f* subject.

**heye** *present tense of the verb hebûn*

**Pênûseke min ~/Min pênûsek ~**. I have a pen. **Li ser masê pênûsek ~**. There is a pen on the table. ~ **ku** *adv* perhaps, maybe, possibly. ~ **tuneye** *adv* possibly, probably.

**heyf<sup>1</sup>** *f* regret, pity. ~(**a yekî**) **pê hatin** *vi* feel sorry for, pity. **H~a min bi wî tê**. I feel sorry for him. **H~a wî/wê**. What a pity. **H~ e**. It is a pity.

**heyf<sup>2</sup>** *f* revenge. ~(**a xwe ji yekî**) **hılanîn** *vi* revenge oneself on (sb), revenge, get revenge.

**heyifin** (**biheyife**) *vi* lament, regret.

**heyirandin** (**biheyirîne**) *vt* admire; astonish; confuse, bewilder.

**heyirî** *adj* astonished; confused. **lê ~ man** *vi* be astonished at.

**heyirîn** (**biheyire**) *vi* admire; be astonished, be at a loss to what to do.

**heyî** *n* wealth.

**heyîn** *see* **hebûn**.

**heykel** *m* Ar statue.

**heyla,heylê!** *int* Alas!

**heyman** *f* age, period.

**heyran<sup>1</sup>** *n,adj* admirer, fan; overcome with admiration. ~**a yekî bûn** *vi* admire.

**heyran!<sup>2</sup>** *int* I admire you! My dear!

**heyşt** *m,adj* eight.

**heyştê** *m,adj* eighty.

**heyv** *f* 1 moon. 2 month. ~ **çûn ava** *vi* (moon) set. ~ **derketin** *vi* (moon) rise.


~ **hatin girtin** *vi* (moon) be eclipsed. ~ **hilaîn** *vi* (moon) rise. ~ **şiv xwarin** *vi* (moon) rise late. **xerabûna ~ê** eclipse of the moon. ~**a çarde şevî**, ~**a li çardehê** *f*

fool moon. ~**reş** *f* dark night, night without moonlight. ~**ron** *f* moonlight

**heywan** *f* A animal. ~**tî** *f* brutishness, bestiality.

**hez** *f* love; pleasure, enjoyment. (**jê**) ~ **kirin** *vt* love, like; prefer. **Ez ji te ~ dikim**. I love you. **Ku/hek tu ~ bikî** If you like.

**hezar** *m,adj* thousand.

hezaz *f* landslide.  
**Hezêran** *f* June.  
**Hezîran**<sup>1</sup> *f* June.  
**hezîran**<sup>2</sup> *m* walking stick, cane.  
**hezîkirin** *f* love.  
**hezl** *A* see **henek**.  
**hez** *f* digestion. ~ **bûn** *vi* be digested. ~ **kirin** *vt* digest.  
**hê** *adv* so far, yet, still. **Ez ~ li vira me.** I am still here. **Ez ~ neçûme.** I haven't gone yet.  
**hêç** *adj, f* furious; fury, rage. ~ **bûn** *vi* become furious. **bi ~ê ketin** *vi* become furious. ~ **kirin** *vt* enrage, cause (sb) to become furious.  
**hêç** see **qet**.  
**hêçandin**<sup>1</sup> *f* trial.  
**hêçandin**<sup>2</sup> (**bihêçîne**) *vt* try.  
**hêdî** *adj* slow. ~ ~ *adv* slowly, softly, gradually. ~ **ka** *adv* slowly, softly. ~ **nga** see ~ **ka**.  
**hêgin** *adj* talented, skilful.  
**hêj** *adv* **1** so far, yet, still. **2** more. ~ **bêtir** more.  
**hêja** *adj* **1** valuable, precious. **2** worthy, deserving. **3** dear. **Peyvên te ~ ne pesnan.** Your words are worthy of praise.  
**Hevalên ~!** Dear friends!  
**hêjayî** *f* quality, talent; worthiness; value.  
**hêjîr** *f* pig.  
**hêk** *f* egg. ~ **kirin** *vt* lay eggs. ~ **anî** *adj* oval, egg-shaped. ~ **(e)rûn** *f* omelette, omelet.   
**hêl** *f* **1** side, direction; aspect. **2** surroundings, vicinity. **Ew ber bi wê ~ê ve çû.** He went in that direction. **Li ~a Mêrdînê** In the vicinity of Mêrdîn.  
**hêl** *f* power, strength.  
**hêla** *adv, adj* aloud, loudly. **bi dengê ~** (read, speak) aloud.  
**hêlan**<sup>1</sup> *f* yell, shout. ~ **dan (xwe)** *vt* let out a yell (encouraging).  
**hêlan**<sup>2</sup> (**bihêle**) see **hiştin**.  
**hêlanek** see **hêlanok**.  
**hêlanok** *f* swing, hammock.  
**hêle** *f* drive (a kind of hunt).  
**hêlehêl** *f* shout, yell.  
**hêl(e)kan** *f* swing, hammock.

**hêlîn** *f* nest. ~ **çêkirin** *vt* make a nest.  
**hêlîng** see **hêlîn**.  
**hêlûn** see **hêlîn**.  
**hêman** *f* factor, element.  
**hêmenî** *f* patience, calm.  
**hêmin** *adj* quiet, calm, in peace.  
**hêmî** *adj* wet.  
**hemle** *adj* pregnant. ~ **bûn** *vi* be/get pregnant.  
**hêncet** *f* pretext, excuse; opportunity. **bi ~a** under/on pretext of. **li ân gerîn** *vi* look for an excuse.  
**hênijîn** (**bihênije**) *vi* doze, doze off.  
**hênîk** *adj* cool. ~ **kirin** *vt* cool (sth).  
**hênîkayî** *f* coolness.  
**hênîkba** *m* Northeast wind, icy wind.  
**hênkayî** see **hênîkayî**.  
**hêran** (**bihêre**) *vt* grind.  
**hêrandin** (**bihêrîne**) *vt* grind.  
**hêre** *f* scene, scenery, view. ~ **kirin** *vt* look, watch.  
**hêrifandin** (**bihêrifîne**) *vt* pull (sth) down, demolish.  
**hêrifîn** (**bihêrife**) *vi* be demolished.  
**hêrîn** (**bihêre**) see **hêran**.  
**hêro** *f* marsh mallow, *bot* *Althaea officinalis*.  
**hêrs** *f* anger, rage. ~ **bûn, bi ~ê ketin** *vi* get angry, get enraged. ~ **kirin** *vt* enrage, anger.  
**hêrsok, hêrsok** *adj* hot-tempered.  
**hêrtîn** see **hêran**.  
**hêrûg** *f* plum.  
**hêsa** see **hêsan**. ~ **yî** see **hêsanî**.  
**hêsan** *adj* easy, simple. ~ **bûn** *vi* be/ become easy. ~ **kirin** *vt* ease, simplify. ~ **î** *f* easiness. **bi ~î** *adv* easily. ~ **ihêr** *adj* practical.  
**hêsir** *m* tear. ~ **barandin/rijandin** *vt* shed tears.  
**hêsir** *n* slave, captive, prisoner of war.  
**hêstîr** *f* mule.  
**hêstîr** see **hêsir**.  
**hêsun kirin** *vt* sharpen.  
**hêş** see **êş**.  
**hêşandin** see **êşandin**.  
**hêşîn**<sup>1</sup> see **êşîn**.  
**hêşîn**<sup>2</sup> *m, adj* green. ~ **bûn** *vi* (a plant) leaf out; green, turn green. ~ **ahî/ayî** *f* green vegetables; greenness, greens.  
**hêšta** *adv* yet, still, so far.

**hêştir** *f* camel. ~**siwar** *n* camel-driver.  
**hêt** *f* anat thigh.  
**hêtûn** *f* kiln.  
**hêv** *see* heyv.  
**hêvar** *see* êvar.  
**hêveron** *f* moonlight.  
**hêvên** *m* yeast, leaven.  
**hêvî** *f* hope, expectation. ~ **dan (yekî)** *vt* give (sb) hope, make (sb) hopeful. ~ **kirin** *vt* hope, expect. **li ~ya tişteki/yekî man** *vi* wait for (sth/sb). **bi ~bûn** *vi* hope, be hopeful. **Ez bi ~ me ku** I hope that.  
**hêvîdar** *adj* hopeful. ~ **bûn** *vi* be hopeful. **Ez ~ im ku** I hope that.  
**hêvotîn (bihêvoje)** *vt* 1 manage, administer. 2 encourage, spur, incite.  
**hêvron** *see* heyveron.  
**hêwan** *f* porch.  
**hêwir** *f* shelter.  
**hêwirîn (bihêwire)** *vi* 1 stay, live, dwell. 2 (birds) perch upon, settle, alight.  
**hêwirze** *f* noise.  
**hêyavk** *f* stew made of mixed vegetables.  
**hêz** *f* 1 power, strength. 2 *milit* regiment, force. ~ **dan** *vt* 1 struggle, make an effort. 2 strengthen. **ji ~ (de/ve) ketîn** *vi* become/get weak. **ji ~ (de/ve) xistin** *vt* weaken. ~ **ên çekhilgir/çekdar** the armed forces. ~ **ên ewlekarî** the police force. ~ **dar** *adj* strong, powerful.  
**hib(i)r** *f* ink. ~ **dank** *f* ink-well.  
**hiccet** *A see* delîl.  
**hijde** *see* hejdeh.  
**hijdeh** *see* hejdeh.  
**hijêr** *f* fig.  
**hijmartîn** *see* hejmartîn.  
**hikim** *m* A 1 sovereignty, power. 2 verdict, sentence. ~ **dan** *vt* pass sentence. ~ **kirin** *vt* rule, govern.  
**hikûmet** *f* A government.  
**hila** *see* hela.  
**hilar** *m* toothpick.  
**hilarîn (hilîne)** *vt* 1 remove, take away. 2 raise. 3 **sifre** ~ clear the table. 4 keep, preserve, hide.  
**hilaîn** *vi* (sun, moon, bread) rise.  
**hilavêj** *f* lift, elevator. ~ **van** *n* lift-man.  
**hilavêtîn (hîlavêje)** *vt* 1 throw up. 2 kick with both hind feet.

**hilavistîn** *vt* hang up.  
**hilavistî** *adj* hanging.  
**hilawistîn** *see* hilavistîn.  
**hilberandin (hilberîne)** *vt* produce.  
**hilber, hilberî, hilberîn** *f* production.  
**hilberînî** *adj* productive, of production.  
**hîlbijartin<sup>1</sup>** *f* election.  
**hîlbijartin<sup>2</sup> (hîlbijêre)** *vt* elect, choose.  
**hîlbijartî** *adj* elected, chosen.  
**hîlbijêr** *n* elector, voter.  
**hîlciniqandin (hîlciniqîne)** *vt* startle.  
**hîlciniqîn (hîlciniqe)** *vi* be startled.  
**hîlçinîn (hîlçîne)** *vt* pick up; wind up, roll up.  
**hildan (hilde)** *vt* 1 raise, lift. 2 roll up (sleeves, etc).  
**hildek** *m* (oto) jack.  
**hîlf** *see* hîlm.  
**hîlfirandin (hîlfirîne)** *vt* fly (sth).  
**hîlfirîn (hîlfire)** *vi* jump up, fly.  
**hîlgaftîn** *f* connection, relation. **Bi çi ~ê?** Why? For what reason?  
**hîlgavtîn** *see* hîlgirtîn.  
**hîlgirtîn (hîlgire)** *vt* shoulder or take on (a burden, task, etc); bear, endure; carry.  
**hîlhaîn** *vi* (sun, moon, bread) rise.  
**hîlhilandin (hîlhilîne)** *vt* use, wear.  
**hîlhulî** *see* hulhulî<sup>1,2</sup>.  
**hîlim** *see* hîlm<sup>1,2</sup>.  
**hîlindî** *m* butter.  
**hîljimar** *f* statistic(s).  
**hîlketîn (hîlkeve)** *vi* climb up.  
**hîlkirin (hîlke)** *vt* 1 lift, raise. 2 roll up (sleeves, etc).  
**hîlkişandin (hîlkişîne)** *vt* raise, take up, make (sb) climb up; extract.  
**hîlkişîn (hîlkişe)** *vi* climb up.  
**hîlkuîlîn (hîlkuîle)** *vi* limp.  
**hîlkumîn (hîlkume)** *vi* stumble.  
**hîlkuşan (hîlkuşe)** *vt* jump and stamp.  
**hîlm<sup>1</sup>** *f* breath. ~ **(a yekî) çikandin** *vt* suffocate (sb). ~ **(a yekî) çikîn** *vi* suffocate. ~ **dan** *vt* breathe out, exhale. ~ **stendin** *vt* breathe in, inhale; take a short break, rest.  
**hîlm<sup>2</sup>** *f* steam.  
**hîlmaştîn, hîlmiştîn (hîlmêşe)** *vt* tuck up (one's trousers or sleeves).  
**hîlor** *f* hopping. ~ **bûn** *vi* hop. ~ **kirin** *vt*

make (sb/sth) hop.  
**hilperiştin (hilperêşe)** *vi* climb up.  
**hilperîn (hilpere)** *vi* jump, leap; be startled.  
**hilpişkîn** *f* jump, leap. *vi* jump, leap.  
**hilqetandin (hilqetîne)** *vt* tear down.  
**hilşandin (hilşîne)** *vt* destroy, demolish.  
**hilşîn (hilşe)** *vi* collapse, be demolished.  
**hilû<sup>1</sup>** *adj* smooth, even, straight.  
**hilû<sup>2</sup>** *f* plum. ~**reşk** black plum. ~**zerk** yellow plum.  
**hilweşandin (hilweşîne)** *vt* demolish, destroy, ruin.  
**hilweşîn (hilweşe)** *vi* collapse, be demolished, be ruined.  
**him** (repeated symmetrically) both ... and. ~ **tu** ~ **ew** both you and he.  
**himal** *n* A porter. ~**î** *f* 1 being a porter. 2 porter's fee. 3 hard work, toiling and slaving.  
**himam** *f* A public bath, bathroom.  
**himandin (bihimîne)** *vt* protect.  
**himber** *see* **hember**.  
**himbêz** *f* embrace, lap. ~ **kirin** *vt* embrace, hug. **li** ~**a** **xwe kirin** *vt* pick up and hold in one's arms.  
**himbiz** *adj* dense, thick.  
**himêz** *see* **himbêz**.  
**himin** *adv* anyway, in any case; certainly, undoubtedly.  
**himle** *adj* A pregnant. ~ **bûn** *vi* be/get pregnant.  
**hin** *n,adv* some.  
**hinar** *m* pomegranate, *bot* Punica granatum. ~**în** *m,adj* grenadine red.  
**hinare** *f* message.  
**hinarik** *n* cheekbone.  
**hinarî** *f* sob.  
**hinartîn (bihinêre)** *vt* send, dispatch.  
**hinartî** *n* envoy; messenger.  
**hinav** *f* interior, inner parts.  
**hincet** *f* opportunity; pretext.  
**hinciqîn (bihinciqe)** *vi* be crushed, be trampled.  
**hincirandin (bihincirîne)** *vt* press, crush.  
**hind<sup>1</sup>** *f* vicinity, presence, place around (sb/sth). **li** ~**a** *prep* near, with.  
**hind<sup>2</sup>** *see* **hin**.  
**hindav** *f* direction; line, level (to which sth is adjusted).  
**hinde<sup>1</sup>** *adv* so much, as much.

**hinde<sup>2</sup>** *adj* some.  
**hinde<sup>3</sup>** *f* cause. **ji ber vê hindê** therefore, this is why.  
**hindewane** *see* **zebeş**.  
**hindik** *adj,adv* little, few; not enough.  
**~ahî/ayî** *f* minority; scarcity. **ji ~ahî ve** at least. ~ ~ *adv* little by little.  
**hindikandin (bihindikîne)** *vt* reduce, decrease, lessen.  
**hindikek** *adj* a little, a few.  
**hindî** *see* **hingê**.  
**hindur** *see* **hundir**.  
**hine** *f* henna.  
**hinek** *adj,pron* some. ~ **ji wan** some of them.  
**hiner** *see* **huner**.  
**hing** *f* blow, strike.  
**hingaftin<sup>1</sup> (bihingêvîne)** *vt* 1 hit, hit the mark. 2 reach.  
**hingaftin<sup>2</sup>** *f* hitting (the mark).  
**hingavî** *adv* at the moment, then.  
**hingê** *adv* then, at that time; so, thus. **wê** ~ then. **ji** ~ **ve** since then. ~ **ku** *adv* to the extent that.  
**hingiv** *m* honey.  
**hingivandin** *see* **hingaftin**.  
**hingivîn** *m* honey.  
**higivînok** *f* dead nettle, *bot* Lamium.  
**hingî** *see* **hingê**.  
**hingor** *see* **hingur** *f*.  
**hingulîsk** *f* ring.  
**hingur** *f* the time between sunset and dark night, twilight.  
**hingustîl** *f* ring.  
**hinguv** *m* honey.  
**hingûr** *see* **hingur**.  
**hinik** *see* **hinek**.  
**hiqûq** *f* A law, jurisprudence.  
**hir** *see* **vir**.  
**hirbî** *f* kind of scarf (worn round the head).  
**hirç** *n* bear, *zool* Ursus arctos.  
**hire** *adv* **li** ~ here.  
**hirî** *f* wool.  
**hirmê, hirmî** *f* pear, *bot* Pirus comminus.  
**hirqet** *A* *see* **şewat**.  
**his** *see* **hes**.  
**hisfinax** *see* **îспенax**.  
**hisîn** *see* **hesîn**.  
**histirî** *m* thorn.  
**hiştu** *m* anat neck.

**hiş** *m* intelligence, mind, reason, consciousness. ~ **hañin serî** *vi* come to one's senses, sober down. ~ **ji serî çûn** *vi* be beside os, faint. ~ **winda kirin** *vi* go out of one's mind.

**hişavtin** (**bihişêve**) *vt* swallow.

**hişk** *adj* hard; dry; barren; solid. ~ **bûn** *vi* dry; get hard, harden. ~ **kirin** *vt* drain, dry up; harden.

**hişkelî** *f* flood (in a place that is usually dry).

**hişkesayî** *f* dry cold, cold (air, night).

**hişkîn** (**bihişke**) *vi* grow hard, harden; drain, dry up.

**hişpak** *adj* sincere, ingenuous.

**hişsivik** *adj* foolish. ~ **î** *f* foolishness.

**hiştari** *adj* ignorant.

**hiştin** (**bihêle**) *vt* let, allow; keep; leave.

**li dû** (**xwe**) ~ *vt* leave behind. **li cem** (**xwe**) ~ *vt* keep with (os). **Ew nahêlin em herin**. They don't let us go.

**hişyar** *adj* **1** awake, wakeful. **2** alert, wide-awake. ~ **bûn** *vi* wake up. ~ **kirin** *vt* wake (sb) up; warn. ~ **î** *f* wakefulness, watchfulness; warning.

**hivde** *see* **hivdeh**.

**hivdeh** *m, adv* seventeen. ~ **an/em/emîn** *adj* seventeenth.

**hiwêzî** *m* mace (a weapon).

**Hizêran** *f* June.

**hizir** *f* idea; thought. ~ **kirin** *vt* think.

**hizirîn** (**bihizire**) *vi* think.

**hizûr** *see* **huzûr**.

**hîcar** *see* **îcar**.

**hîç** *see* **qet**.

**hîjde** *see* **hejdeh**.

**hîjdeh** *see* **hejdeh**.

**hîkarî** *f* effect, influence.

**hîlal** *f* A crescent.

**hîlet** *f* habit.

**hîm**<sup>1</sup> *m* base, foundation. ~ **danîn** *vt* lay the foundation.

**hîm**<sup>2</sup> *see* **hîme**.

**hîmam** *see* **mirin**

**hîme** *m* large stone.

**hîn**<sup>1</sup> *adv* more. ~ **baş** better.

**hîn**<sup>2</sup> *adv* yet; still; so far. **Ew ~ nehañiye**. He hasn't come yet.

**hîn**<sup>3</sup>: ~ **bûn** *vi* learn; get used to. ~ **kirin** *vt* teach; train; make used to.

**hîn**<sup>4</sup> *f* moment, instant.

**hîna** *adv* yet; still; so far. ~ **jî** even so, still, yet.

**hîndarî** *f* exercise.

**hîndekarî** *f* training, instruction, education.

**hînika** *adv* just. **Ew ~ hañ**. He has just come.

**hînkari** *n* educator, instructor, trainer.

**hînkirin** *f* teaching, training, instruction. ~ **û**

**hevoñin** *f* teaching and education.

**hîr** *f* ~ (e) ~ whinny, neigh. **H** ~ (e) ~ **a hespê ye**. The horse is neighing.

**hîrîn** (**bihîre**) *vi* (a horse) neigh.

**hîro** *see* **îro**.

**hîsal** *see* **îsal**

**hîser**<sup>1</sup> *adj* tight, tightly wedged or jammed.

**hîser**<sup>2</sup> *f* warehouse, store.

**hîştin** *see* **hiştin**.

**hîv** *see* **heyv**.

**hîvik** *f* crescent.

**hîvî** *see* **hêvî**.

**hîz** *see* **hêz**.

**hîzar** *f* saw.

**hode** *see* **ode**.

**hogir** *n* close friend, comrade, friend who is the same age as os.

**hoker** *f* gram adverb.

**hol**<sup>1</sup> *f* circle. ~ **a vala** vicious circle.

**hol**<sup>2</sup> *f* one's immediate surroundings. **li** ~ **ê** in view, in sight. **derketin** ~ **ê** *vi* appear. **ji** ~ **ê** **rakirin** *vt* do away with, remove; destroy. **ji** ~ **ê** **rabûn** *vi* disappear; be destroyed.

**hol**<sup>3</sup> *see* **gog**.

**hol**<sup>4</sup> *f* Eng, P hall (entrance).

**hol**: ~ **bûn** *vi* hop, jump.

**holik** *f* hut.

**honan** (**bihone**) *vt* **1** knit; braid; weave; darn. **2** organise.

**honandin** (**bihonîne**) *see* **honan**.

**honijîn** (**bihonije**) *vi* **1** doze, fall asleep; yawn. **2** be engrossed in (thoughts, one's work).

**honik** *see* **hênik**.

**honîn** *see* **honan**.

**hosta, hoste** *adj* skilled, skilful. *n* master, master workman. ~ **î** *f* mastery; skilfulness.

**hotik** *f* fist. ~ **lê xistin** *vt* hit with one's fist.

**hov** *adj* wild, savage; rude; primitive. ~ **î** *f* wildness; savageness; primitiveness.

**hovebe** *adj* primitive.  
**hovî** *see* **hov**. ~**tî** *see* **hovtî**.  
**Howeh!** *expression of surprise* Wow!.  
**hoy** *m* condition.  
**hoyandin (bihoyîne)** *vt* condition.  
**hoz<sup>1</sup>** *m* voice, sound. ~**an** *n* singer.  
**hoz<sup>2</sup>** *f* power, strength.  
**hubla** *see* **avis**.  
**hubur** *see* **hib(i)r**.  
**hucet** *f* competition.  
**hucra** *f* A cell.  
**hudhud** *n* hoopoe, *zool* *Upupa epops*.  
**hufre** *A see* **kort**.  
**hukim** *m* A power.  
**hulhulî<sup>1</sup>** *adj* fastidious, finicky.  
**hulhulî<sup>2</sup>** *f* turkey.  
**hulî** *n* *zool* eagle.  
**hulm** *see* **hilm**.  
**humban** *m* pouch.  
**humbanî** *n, adj* marsupial.  
**humre** *A see* **sor**.  
**humuk** *f* fist. ~ **lê xistin** *vt* hit with one's fist.  
**humus** *f* humus.  
**hun** *pron* you (pl).  
**hundir** *m, prep* the interior, the inside; in, into. **xistin** ~ *vt* put into. **li** ~ *prep* in, inside. **di** ~**ê** ... **de** *prep* in, inside. **di** ~**ê** **xênî de** in/inside the house.  
**hundur** *see* **hundir**.  
**huner** *m* skill; art. ~**mend** *n, adj* artist, skilful.  
**hungiv** *m* honey.  
**hurç** *see* **hirç**.  
**hurmet** *A* respect. ~ **kirin** *vt* respect. ~**kar** *adj* respectful. ~**karî** *f* respect; being respectful.  
**Hurmiz** *f* Jupiter.  
**hust** *f* the full grasp of the hand, handspan.  
**hustu** *m* *anat* neck.  
**huş** *int* Hush! Be silent! **Huş e/i!** Hush!

Be silent!.  
**huzûr<sup>1</sup>** *f* A peace of mind, freedom from anxiety, comfort. ~**(a yekî) xera kirin** *vt* disturb sb, trouble sb.  
**huzûr<sup>1</sup>** *f* A presence (of another). **li** ~**a** in the presence of.  
**hûçik** *see* **ûşik**.  
**hûn** *pron* you (pl).  
**hûnan** *see* **honan**.  
**hûnandin** *see* **honandin**.  
**hûnik** *see* **hênik**.  
**hûr<sup>1</sup>** *adj* small; little, tiny. ~ **bûn** *vi* get smaller; be broken into small pieces. ~ **kirin** *vt* **1** break into small pieces; make smaller; chop to bits; crumble. **2** change (money). ~ **nihêrîn** *vt* examine (sth) in details, go into a matter carefully. ~ ~ *adv* bit by bit.  
**hûr<sup>2</sup>** *m* *anat* **1** rumen, paunch. **2** tripe.  
**hûrandin (bihûrîne)** *vt* analyse; crumble.  
**hûrberda** *adj* potbellied, paunchy.  
**hûrbîn** *f* microscope.  
**hûrdek** *f* minuscule.  
**hûrhûrî** *adj, adv* in small pieces, in smithereens. ~ **kirin** *vt* smash (sth) into smithereens.  
**hûrik<sup>1</sup>** *adj, f* tiny; a tiny part, a bit.  
**hûrik<sup>2</sup>** *m* small change (money).  
**hûris** *m* hammer.  
**hûrî** *f* houri.  
**hûrîn** *f* microbe.  
**hûrmir** *see* **hûr-mûr**.  
**hûr-mûr** *m* luggage, belongings; unimportant things.  
**hûrpêl** *f* microwave.  
**hûrpizî** *adj* fat, paunchy.  
**hût<sup>1</sup>** *n* giant. ~**asa** *adj* gigantic.  
**hût<sup>2</sup>** *n* whale.  
**hwd (her wekî din)** etc.  
**hwîr** *see* **hûr**.

**i**

**i** *f* the 11th letter of the Kurdish alphabet.

**-ik** *dim suff forming nouns, often without evident dim connotation,*

*eg: keçik, lawik, jinik.*

**ilim** *adv* come what may, no matter what happens, by all means. ~ ~ especially, particularly. ~ **jî** especially, particularly.

**ilm** *m* A science. ~ **î** *adj* scientific.

**im** *first singular of the present tense of bûn (to be); me after a vowel* am. **Ez dirêj im.**

I am tall. **Ez mamoste me.** I am a teacher.

**imbar** *f* warehouse, storehouse, grain silo.

**in** *plural of the present tense of bûn (to be); ne after a vowel* are. **em/hun/ew** ~ we/you/they are. **Ew vala ne.** They are empty.

**inda** *see wenda.*

**int** *f* ~ ~ moaning, groaning. ~ ~ **a yekî bûn, bûn** ~ ~ **a yekî** *vi* moan, groan.

**intîke** *m, adj* antique.

**Îraq** *f* Iraq. ~ **î** *n, adj* Iraqi.

**irbane** *see erbane.*

**irs** *m* A heredity. ~ **î** *adj* hereditary, pertaining to heredity.

**isa** *see wisa.*

**-istan** *suff forming nouns* place. **Kurdistan, daristan,** etc.

**isterk** *see stêrk.*

**istêrk** *see stêrk.*

**istîrî** *m* thorn.

**istran** *see sitran.*

**işk** *see hişk.*

**iştexilandin** *see ştexilandin.*

**iţbarî** *f* trust.

**ix** *exp* ordering a camel to squat down ~ **bûn** *vi* (a camel) squat down. ~ **kirin** *vt* have (a camel) squat down.

**iyar** *see eyar.*



**Î**

î<sup>1</sup> *f* the 12th letter of the Kurdish alphabet.

î<sup>2</sup> *pref* this. **îro**, **îsal**, **îsev**, etc.

î<sup>3</sup> *suff* forming *adj* and *n*, eg:

**mirî**, **gundî**, **bajarî**; **reşî**, **başî**, **dijwarî**; **Tirkî**, **Îngîlîzî**, **Kurdî**.

î<sup>4</sup> *second singular of the present tense of bûn* (to be); **yî** after a vowel are. **Tu baş î**.

You are good. **Tu mamoste yî**. You are a teacher.

**îbadet** *f* A worship, act of worship. ~ **kirin** *vt* worship.

**îblîs** *m* A the devil.

**îbn** *see* **kur**.

**îbne** *see* **qûnde**.

**îbrîşim** *m* silk.

**îbtîda** *A see* **destpêk**.

**îcab** *f* A necessity, requirement. ~ **kirin** *vt* be necessary. **Î~nake**. There is no need.

**îcad** *f* A invention. ~ **bûn** *vi* be invented. ~ **kirin** *vt* invent.

**îcar** *adv* this time, now.

**îcare** *f* A lease. **dan îcarê** *vt* lease. ~ **kirin** *vt* take on lease.

**îdam** *f* A capital punishment, execution. ~ **bûn** *vi* (a criminal) be hanged. ~ **kirin** *vt* hang, execute (a criminal).

**îdare** *f* A 1 management, administration. 2 means of living, living. **îdara xwe kirin** *vt* make one's living. ~ **kirin** *vt* 1 manage, administer. 2 make ends meet, manage.

**îdî** *adv* any more, no more. **Ez ~naçim wir**. I am not going there any more.

**îhsan** *A see* **qencî**.

**îja** *see* **îjar**.

**îjar** *adv* this time, now.

**îlle,illet** *A* 1 *see* **sedem**. 2 *see* **nexweşî**.

**Îlon** *f* September.

**îmam** *m* A religious leader; leader in congregational prayer; one of the twelve Îmams.

**îman** *f* A faith.

**îmkan** *f* A possibility, ability to do.

**îmroz** *see* **îro**.

**îmşeb** *see* **îsev**.

**îmze** *f* A signature. ~ **kirin** *vt* sign.

**în** *f* Friday.

**încâ,încar** *adv* then, so, in that/this case;

this time, now.

**încaz** *f* species of plum.

**Încil** *f* gospel.

**îneb** *see* **îrî**.

**Îngîlîstan** *f* England.

**Îngîlîz** *n* English (person). ~î *f* English (language).

**Înî** *f* Friday.

**însan** *f* A man, human being. ~**etî** *f* 1 humanity, mankind. 2 humaneness, kindness. 3 being human.

**Înşale(h)** *A* God willing; Please God; I hope that.

**îqar** *f* forest.

**Îran** *f* Iran. ~î Iranian.

**îrfan** *A see* **zanîn**.

**îro** *adv* today. ~**yîn** *adj* current.

**îrtîyab** *see* **gûman**.

**Îsa** *m* Jesus.

**îsal** *adv* this year.

**îsandîn (bîisîne)** *vt* light.

**îser** *adj* tight.

**Îsewî** *n,adj* Christian. ~**tî** *f* Christianity.

**îsk** *f* sob. **Î~a wî bû**. He was sobbing.

**îskan** *f* glass (of tea, etc).

**îskeîsk** *f* sob, sobbing. **kirin** ~, ~ **kirin** *vt* sob.

**îskîn** *f* sob, sobbing.

**Îslam** *n* A Islam.

**îsm** *A see* **nav**.

**îsof** *f* pepper, pimento, ground pepper. ~a **tûj** hot pepper.

**îspenax** *f* Gk spinach, bot Spinacia oleracea.

**Îsrail** *f* Israel. ~î Israeli.

**îstegeh** *f* station, stopping-place.

**îştekan** *f* glass (of tea).

**îstge** *see* **îstegeh**.

**îstîtaet** *A see* **hêz**.

**îş** *m* work, job, task.

**îşale** *see* **înşale(h)**.

**îşev** *adv* tonight.

**îtaet** *f* A obedience. ~ **kirin** *vt* obey.

**îttîhat** *A see* **yekîtî**, **yekbûn**.

**îxfa** *A see* **veşartî**.

**îxtîyar** *adj, n* A old (person).

**îzin** *f* A permission; leave. ~ **dan** *vt* give permission. ~ **girtîn/stendîn** *vt* get permission. ~ **xwastîn** *vt* ask for permission. **Bi ~a te/we be**. With your permission.

**J** *f* the 13th letter of the Kurdish alphabet.

**jahr** *f* poison, venom. ~ **dan** *vt* poison. ~ **dadayî/dayî** *adj* poisoned. ~ **dadayî/dayî bûn** *vi* be poisoned. ~ **dadayî/dayî kirin** *vt* poison. ~ **dar** *adj* poisonous, toxic. ~ **în** *adj* poisonous, toxic.

**jakaw** *adj* wild, fierce.

**jale**<sup>1</sup> *f* dew.

**jale**<sup>2</sup> *f* oleander.

**jam** *f* large bell.

**jan** *f* ache, pain, sorrow. ~ **zirav**, ~ **a zirav** tuberculosis.

**jar**<sup>1</sup> *adj* weak; poor; thin. ~ **ketin** *vi* get weak. ~ **î** *f* weakness.

**jar**<sup>2</sup> *see* **jahr**.

**jehr** *see* **jahr**.

**jeng** *f* rust. ~ **girtin** *vt* become rusty.

**jengdar** *adj* rusty; tarnished; corroded.

**jenîn (bijene)** *vi* have a pulse, (for a pulse) beat; card (fibres for cloth).

**jentin (bijene)** *vt* card, comb (wool).

**jer** *see* **jehr**.

**jev** *cont of* **ji hev**.

**jê** *prep, cont of* (**ji wî/wê** or **ji yekî/tiştêkî**) from, off. ~ **bûn** *vi* break, be cut, be broken. ~ **çûn** *vi* lose. **Çiqas ji te çû?** How much did you lose? ~ **haşin** *vi* be able/capable to do (sth). ~ **pêk haşin** *vi* consist of, be made up of, be composed of. **Qomîte ji 10 endaman pêk tê.** The committee consists of ten members. ~ **qetandin** *vt* part, separate (sb/sth) from. ~ **pê ve** *adv* then, afterwards; except. ~ **vir de** *adv* since that time; from there, thence. ~ **wê de** *adv* beyond; after.

**jêderk** *f* summary, résumé; quotation.

**jêgirtin** *f* copy, copying. **jê girtin** *vt* copy.

**jêgirtî** *adj, f* copied; copy.

**jêgirtik** *f* copy.

**jêhaşî** *adj* capable, skillful, hard-working, diligent, industrious.

**jêkirin (jêke/jêbike)** *vt* 1 cut, break. 2 **kinc/cil** ~ undress.

**jêkve** *adv* from one another.

**jêlî** *adv, prep* thence, from there; since that time.

**jêmaye** *f* inheritance.

**jêr**<sup>1</sup> *m* lower part/area/place, bottom.

**jêr**<sup>2</sup> *prep* down, below. **li ~** below, at the bottom.

**jêrdest** *adj* oppressed, dependant.

**jêrenot** *f* footnote.

**jêrî** *adv, n* down, below; bottom.

**jêrîn** *adj* lower, below.

**jêrzemîn** *n* underground.

**jêveguhastin** *f* quotation, quoting. **jê veguhastin** *vt* quote.

**jêwergirtin** *see* **jêveguhastin**.

**jêza** *f* 1 nature. 2 origin, source.

**ji** *prep* from, off. ~ **tiştêkî bûn** *vi* be left without, be deprived of (sth). **Ez ~ pirtûkên xwe bûm.** I was deprived of my books. ~ **tiştêkî kirin** *vt* deprive (sb) of (sth). ~ **adetê der** *adj* unusual, uncommon. ~ **alî(yê) ve** by. ~ **bal** by. ~ **ber çî** *interr* why. ~ **ber ku** *conj* because, since. ~ **ber man** *vi* remain, be left over. ~ **ber rabûn** *vi* stand up (in respect). ~ **ber vê yekê/hindê** *adv* therefore, for this reason. ~ **ber vîçendî** *adv* therefore, for that reason. ~ **ber xwe** *adv* of one's own accord, automatically, by oneself. ~ **ber xwe ve** to oneself. ~ **ber zanîn** *vt* know by heart. ~ **bilî** *adv* except. ~ **bo** *adv* for. ~ **bo çî** *interr* why. ~ **bona** *adv* for. ~ **dêl/dêla/dêvla** *adv* instead, instead of. ~ **jêr** *adv* from below. ~ **jor** *adv* from above. ~ **ku/kuderê** from where. ~ **lewre** *adv* because, this is why. ~ **mêj da/de/va/ve** *adv* for a long time past. ~ **nişka/nişkekê ve** *adv* suddenly. ~ **nû da/de/va/ve** *adv* again. ~ **pê** *adj, adv* standing up. ~ **piyan** *adj, adv* standing up. ~ **piyan sekinîn** *vi* stand up. ~ **rengê** *adj* like, similar to. ~ **serî** from the beginning, from the head/top. ~ **serî ta dawîyê** from the beginning to the end. ~ **vir** from here, hence. ~ **vir pê de/ve** *adv* afterwards, from now on. ~ **vir û ha da/de** *adv* afterwards, from now on. ~ **wir** from there, thence. **Ji wî heye/weye/ye ku...** He thinks that... ~ **xwe** *adv* besides, moreover; anyway, anyhow. ~ **xwe ber** *adv* by oneself, without being asked, automatically. ~ **xwe ewle** *adj* self-confi-

dent. ~ **xwe razî** *adj* conceited, arrogant.  
**jibartîn** *see* **bijartîn**.  
**jibergirtîn** *f* copy, copying. **ji ber girtîn**  
*vt* copy.  
**jiberk** *f* copy.  
**jiberkirin** *f* memorization. **ji ber kirin**  
*vt* memorize, learn by heart.  
**jiberkirî** *adj* memorized.  
**jibîrkirin** *f* forgetting. **ji bîr kirin** *vt* forget.  
**jibîrkirî** *adj* forgotten.  
**jidayikbûn** *f* birth. **ji dayik bûn** *vi* be born.  
**jidayikbûyî** *adj* born.  
**ji hev** *adv* from one another. ~ **derxistin**  
*vt* analyse. ~ **gerandin** *vt* part, separate,  
 set apart. ~ **gerîn** *vi* part, separate from one  
 another. ~ **kirin** *vt* part, separate, set apart.  
**jihevderanîn** *f* analysis. **ji hev deranîn**  
*vt* analyse.  
**jihevketîn** *f* disunion, disunity. **ji hev**  
**ketîn** *vi* be scattered, lose its unity.  
**jihevketî** *adj* dispersed, scattered, disor-  
 ganised.  
**jikarketî** *adj* invalid (person).  
**jimar** *f* number. ~ **edar** *n* accountant.  
 ~ **edarî** *f* accountancy.  
**jimartîn (bijimêre)** *vt* count.  
**jin** *f* 1 woman. 2 wife. ~ **anîn** *vt* (man) get  
 married. ~ **berdan** *vt* (man) divorce. ~  
**kirin** *vt* (man) get married.  
**jinabî** *see* **jinbî**.  
**jinap** *f* aunt, paternal uncle's wife.  
**jinbav** *f* step-mother.  
**jinbira** *f* brother's wife.  
**jinbî** *f* widow.  
**jindost** *f* mistress.  
**jinebî** *see* **jinbî**.  
**jinik** *f* woman.  
**jinmîr** *f* queen.  
**jinparêz** *n* feminist. ~ **î** *f* feminism.  
**jinxal** *see* **xalojin**.  
**jinxweda** *f* Goddess.  
**ji rê derketîn** *f* derailment. **ji rê derketîn**  
*vi* be derailed, go astray.  
**ji rê derxistin** *f* derailment. **ji rê derxistin**

*vt* derail, lead astray.  
**jirkî** *adv, prep* thence, from there, since  
 that time.  
**jiyan** *see* **jîyan**.  
**jiyandin (bijiyîne)** *see* **jîyandin**  
**jiyîn** *see* **jîyîn**.  
**jî** *adv* too, also, as well. **Ez ~** Me too.  
**jîjo** *n* hedgehog, *zool* Erinaceus europaeus.



**jîn<sup>1</sup>** *f* life. ~ **zanî** *f* biology.  
**jîn<sup>2</sup> (bijî)** *vi* live.  
**jîndar** *adj* alive.  
**jînenîgarî** *f* biography.  
**jînî** *adj* alive; of or related to life.  
**jînsal** *n* age.  
**jîr** *adj* skilful, talented, diligent, hard-  
 working. ~ **ahî/ayî/tî** *f* skilfulness, tal-  
 ent, diligence.  
**jîrek** *see* **jîr**.  
**jîrik** *see* **jîr**.  
**jiyan<sup>1</sup>** *f* life.  
**jiyan<sup>2</sup> (bijî)** *vi* live.  
**jîyandin (bijiyîne)** *vt* keep (sth) alive,  
 make (sb/sth) alive, bring to life; enli-  
 ven; revive.  
**jîyaneçîrok** *f* autobiography.  
**jîyîn<sup>1</sup> (bijî)** *vi* live.  
**jîyîn<sup>2</sup>** *f* life.  
**jimar** *see* **jimar**.  
**jmaredar** *see* **jimaredar**. ~ **î** *see* **jimaredarî**.  
**jmartîn** *see* **jimartîn**.  
**jojî** *see* **jîjo**.  
**jor** *m, adv* upper area or place; up. **ji ~ (de/**  
**ve)** from above. **li ~** *prep* above, over, up.  
**jorgotî** *adj* above mentioned/named.  
**jorî** *see* **jor**.  
**gorîn** *adj* above; superior; upper.  
**jûjî** *see* **jîjo**.  
**jû pê ve** *adv* from now on, henceforth.

**K**

**k** *f* the 14th letter of the Kurdish alphabet.

**ka**<sup>1</sup> *interr adv* Where is/are? **Ka mamoste?** Where is the teacher?

**ka**<sup>2</sup> *adv* used with the imper mood **Ka were.** Come on, come please.

**ka** *f* straw, hay (cut up), chaff.

**kab** *f* knucklebone, astragalus, talus.

**kabik** *f* heel (of shoes).

**kad** *f* sphere.

**kadan** *see kadîn.*

**kade** *m* a round, ring-shaped or braided cake.

**Kadiz** *f astr* **Rêya** ~ê the Milky Way.

**kadîn** *f* hayloft, haymow.

**kafir** *n A* a non Muslim; infidel, unbeliever.

**kaho** *see kahû.*

**kahû** *f* lettuce, cos.

**kail** *see qayil.*

**kak** *m* brother.

**kakil** *n* walnut kernel.

**kakivîlk** *see kuvark.*

**kaktûs** *f Gk* cactus.

**kal** *adj, m* old; old man. ~î *f* old age. ~tî *f* being old, old age.

**kal** *adj* unripe, green.

**kalan, kalên** *n* sheath, scabbard.

**kalekal** *f* bleating; moaning.

**kalik** *m* 1 grandfather. 2 male ancestor.

**kalik** *n* melon.

**kalîks** *f anat* calyx.

**kalîn (bikale)**<sup>1</sup> *vi* moan, groan.

**kalîn (bikale)**<sup>2</sup> *vi* (sheep, etc) bleat.

**kalkal** *see kalekal.*

**kam** *f* straw-thresher. ~a **dev** *f anat* hard palate.

**kambax** *adj* ruined, devastated. ~ **bûn** *vi* be ruined, be devastated. ~ **kirin** *vi* devastate, ruin.

**kamil** *adj A* mature, grown up, complete.

**kamîn** *see kemîn.*

**kan**<sup>1</sup> *f* treasure.

**kan**<sup>2</sup> *f* mine (minerals), quarry.

**kan**<sup>3</sup> *see kanî.*

**kan** *see kanî.*

**kanav** *f* mineral water.

**kanê** *see kanî.*

**kanêje** *f* cornflower, bluebottle, *bot* Centaurea cyanus.

**kang** *adj* unaware of.

**kangeh** *f* mine (minerals).

**kanî** *f* spring; fountain; fountain head; source. ~ya **çav** *f* inner corner of the eye. ~yên **avdanê** watering sources.

**kanî** *interr adv* Where is/are? **K~xwendekarên me?** Where are our students?

**kanîn**<sup>1</sup> *f* power; ability.

**kanîn**<sup>2</sup> (**bikane**) *vi* be able. Ez **karim werim.** I can come. **Kanûn** *f* December. ~a **Yekem** December. ~a **Duyem** January.

**kapek** *f* bran.

**kapik** *see kapek.*

**kar**<sup>1</sup> *m* work; affairs; business; action; preparation. ~ **kirin** *vi* work. ~ên **xwe kirin** *vi* prepare, make preparations, get prepared.

~ên **derve** foreign affairs. ~ên **hundir** domestic affairs. ~ên **malê** house-works.

**kar**<sup>2</sup> *f* use, effect. **bi** ~ **anîn** *vi* use. **bi** ~ **hatin** *vi* be used, be useful.

**kar**<sup>3</sup> *f A* profit, benefit. ~ **kirin** *vi* profit, make a profit.

~**kar**<sup>4</sup> *suff forming nouns* doer. **xwendekar, cotkar,** etc.

~**kar**<sup>5</sup> *suff forming adjectives* somewhat, -ish, -ful.

**kar**<sup>6</sup> *pref forming nouns related to work* work. **karker, karbidest, karmend** etc.

**kar** *n* kid (of a goat).

**karak** *n* ore.

**karberdan** *f* strike, industrial action, stop (working). **kar berdan** *vi* strike, stop working, go on a strike.

**karbidest** *n* official, director, manager. ~î *f* administration, management.

**karçik** *f* pear.

**karçîn** *f* wild pear.

**karda** *n* employer.

**karekar** *f* sob, sobbing.

**karêz** *f* 1 fountain. 2 windy place.

**karga** *see kargeh.*

**karge** *see kargeh.*

**kargeh** *f* workshop; factory; office.

**karger** *see karker.*

**karhez** *rgd* dutiful, devoted to one's work; hard-working.

**karik** *see kar.*

**karî** *n* 1 cuckoopint, beetroot. 2 dragon arum. 3 mushroom.

**karîger** *adj* active.  
**karîn** *see* **kanîn**.  
**kariş** *m* slope, side of a hill.  
**karker** *n* worker, working man. ~**ên demî** seasonal workers. ~**î/tî** *f* being a worker, workmanship.  
**karketî** *adj* invalid.  
**karkulîlk** *f* mushroom.  
**karmend** *n* civil servant, employee, officer.  
**karniyar** *n* applicant.  
**karok** *f* mushroom.  
**karpêk** *m* work.  
**karsaz<sup>1</sup>** *n* businessman.  
**karsaz<sup>2</sup>** *adj* skillful.  
**kartol** *f* potato.  
**karûbar** *m* 1 activity. 2 affairs. 3 preparations. 4 responsibility, duty.  
**karvan** *f* caravan, convoy.  
**Karvankuj** *f* the morning star, Venus.  
**karwan** *see* **karvan**.  
**karxane** *f* factory, works, mill.  
**karxwer** *n* boss.  
**karzana** *adj* skilled, qualified.  
**kas** *f* glass; bowl.  
**kasik** *see* **kas**. ~**a çogê** *f* anat patella, kneecap.  
**kaş** *m* slope, side of a hill. ~ **kirin** *vi* drag.  
**kat<sup>1</sup>** *f* mention. (**ji tişteki**) ~ **kirin** *vi* mention.  
**kat<sup>2</sup>** *n* time. ~**ê** *conj* when. **Katê ez derketim derve, baran dibarîya.** When I went out, it was raining. ~**jimêr** *f* watch, clock.  
**kat<sup>3</sup>** *m* branch (of a tree).  
**kavil** *m,adj* ruins; ruined. ~ **bûn** *vi* be ruined. ~ **kirin** *vi* ruin.  
**kavir** *n* one-year-old sheep.  
**kaw<sup>1</sup>** *adj* polite.  
**kaw<sup>2</sup>** *see* **kab**.  
**Kawa** *m* ~(**yê hesinker**) Kurdish legendary hero.  
**kawêj** *f* cud, rumination.  
**kaxet** *see* **kaxez**.  
**kaxez** *f* paper. ~**a ziwangê** *f* blotting paper.  
**kaxik** *f* flowerpot, vase.  
**kaxîl** *n* fenugreek, *zool* Trigonella foenum-graecum.  
**kayîn (bikaye)** *vi* ruminate.  
**kazib** *A see* **derewîn**.  
**kebk** *see* **kew**.  
**keç<sup>1</sup>** *f* girl; daughter.

**keç<sup>2</sup>** *adj* virgin.  
**keçanî** *f* girlhood; virginity.  
**keçebav** *adj,f* brave (girl/woman).  
**keçel** *adj* bald, hairless, suffering from scalp disease.  
**keçelok** *n* vulture.  
**keçik** *f* young girl.  
**keçîn** *adj* virgin. ~**î** *f* virginity.  
**keçtî** *see* **keçanî**.  
**keçxapînok** *m* lady-killer.  
**ked** *f* 1 work, labour. ~ **xwarin** *vi* exploit. 2 trouble, pains.  
**kedî** *adj* tame, domestic, domesticated. ~ **kirin** *vi* tame.  
**kedkar** *n* worker, labourer, proletarian. ~**î** *f* being a worker, workmanship.  
**kedmij** *adj,n* exploitative, exploiter. ~**î** *f* exploitation.  
**kedxur** *adj,n* exploitative, exploiter. ~**î** *f* exploitation.  
**kef** *f* foam. ~ **bi deva ketin** *vi* foam at the mouth. ~ **dan** *vi* become foamy. ~**a dest** *f* palm (of hand).  
**kefen** *m* A shroud. ~**ê mar** skin shed by a snake.  
**kefgîr** *f* skimmer, colander.  
**kefi** *f* kaffiyeh.  
**keftar** *n* hyena, *zool* Hyaena.  
**kefteleft** *f* 1 quarrel, fight. 2 effort, struggle. ~**î kirin** *vi* quarrel, argue.  
**keftin** *see* **ketin**.  
**keftûleft** *see* **kefteleft**.  
**kefxwe** *n* head of a village.  
**kefz** *f* moss, *bot* Musci; alga, seaweed, *bot* alga.  
**kehnî** *see* **kanî**.  
**kej** *adj* fair-haired, blond.  
**keji<sup>1</sup>** *f* a sort of headscarf.  
**keji<sup>2</sup>** *see* **kedî**.  
**kek** *m* elder brother.  
**keko keko** *n* lizard.  
**kel<sup>1</sup>** *f* boiling. ~**a yekî rabûn** *vi* lose one's temper. ~**a yekî rakirin** *vi* cause (sb) to lose their temper. ~ **bi ser re çûn** *vi* boil over.  
**kel<sup>2</sup>** *m* bull.  
**kelam** *A see* **peyv**.  
**kelandin (bikelîne)** *vi* boil (sth).  
**kelangirk** *see* **gumgumok**.  
**kelaş, kelax** *m* corpse, body.

**kelat** *n* eminence, hill fort.  
**kelax** *see* **kelaş**.  
**kelb** *A see* **kûçik**, **seg**.  
**kelbetan** *f A* pliers, pincers.  
**kelebîn** *adj* breathless, excited.  
**kelegirî** *see* **kelogirî**.  
**kelek** *m* watermelon.  
**kelek** *f* raft; timber float.  
**kelem**<sup>1</sup> *m* cabbage. ~ê **Brukselê** *m* Brussel's sprout.  
**kelem**<sup>2</sup> *m* thorn.  
**kelemçe** *f 1* handcuffs. **2** pipe clip.  
**keleş**<sup>1</sup> *n* brigand, bandit.  
**keleş**<sup>2</sup> *adj* pretty, nice, beautiful.  
**kelîd** *see* **kilîd**.  
**kelîn** (**bikele**) *vi* boil.  
**Kelîm** *m* Moses.  
**kelk** *f* use, usefulness.  
**kelkel** *f* heat. ~a **nîvro** *f* midday heat.  
**kelmêş** *f* mosquito, *bot*, *Culex pipiens*.  
**kelogirî** *adj* ready to cry. ~ **bûn** *vi* feel like crying.  
**kelpîç** *m* brick.  
**kelxot** *adj* toothless.  
**kem**<sup>1</sup> *adj* short (nose). ~o *m* short-nosed man.  
**kem**<sup>2</sup> *f* small thornbush, thorny plant.  
**kemançe** *f* violin (three strings).  
**kemax** *f anat* hip.  
**kember** *f* belt. ~a **mil** *f* shoulder griddle.  
**kemend** *f* lasso.  
**kemilandin** (**bikemilîne**) *vi* mature.  
**kemilîn** (**bikemile**) *vi* become mature, grow up.  
**kenîn** *f* trap, ambush. ~ **girtin** *vi* lay an ambush.  
**kemoj** *f* dirt.  
**ken** *m* laughing, smile. ~ **pê ketin** *vi* laugh suddenly. ~(ê **yekî**) **pê haşin** *vi* amuse, laugh at.  
**kenandin** (**bikenîne**) *vi* make (sb) laugh or smile.  
**kenar** *f P* edge.  
**kendal** *f* steep slope or side (of a mountain/hill).  
**kendir** *see* **kindir**.  
**kenef** *f A* toilet.  
**kenêr** *f 1* mahaleb, St Lucie cherry, *bot* *Prunus mahaleb*. **2** cedar, *bot* *Cedrus*.  
**kenga** *see* **kengî**.

**kengê** *see* **kengî**.  
**kengî** *interr adv* when? **Hun** ~ **çûn**? When did you go?  
**kenîn** (**bikene**) *vi* laugh, smile. **pê** ~ *vi* laugh at, smile at.  
**kenogirî** *adj* between laugh and tears.  
**kenok**<sup>1</sup> *adj* smiling-faced, cheerful.  
**kenok**<sup>2</sup> *f* anecdote.  
**kenz** *A see* **xizne**.  
**kepaze** *adj P* ridiculous and contemptible.  
**kepez** *m* hillside, small hill.  
**kepî** *see* **kepû**.  
**kepîr** *f dent* tartar. ~ **girtin** *vi* fur up.  
**kepo** *see* **kepû**.  
**kepû** *m anat 1* nasal bones. **2** nasal cavity.  
**ker** *n* donkey, ass. ~**kî** *adv* like an ass. ~**tî** *f* folly, stupidity.  
**ker** *adj 1* deaf. **2** silent. ~ **bûn** *vi* become completely silent; grow deaf. ~ **kirin** *vi* cause (sb) to become deaf; silence. ~ **man** *vi* remain in silence. ~ **û lal** deaf and dumb.  
**kerafi** *f* poison.  
**kerajo** *n* donkey-driver.  
**kerane** *m* hammer.  
**keratî** *f* poison.  
**kerb** *f* anger; sadness, sorrow. ~**ok** *adj* ready to get angry. ~**oyî** *adj* sorrowful, grieved. ~**oyî bûn** *vi* be grieved.  
**kerdîç** *f* parcel (of a field, garden, etc).  
**kereker** *adv* secretly, furtively, sneakily.  
**kerelal**, **kerolal**, **kerûlal** *adj* deaf and dumb.  
**kerem** *f A* bounty, generosity, kindness.  
**K~ ke!** Please! (when inviting or offering/giving sth). **Ji ~a xwe (re)!** Please! (when asking for sth). **Bi/Bo ~a xwe** Please!  
**kereng** *f* cardoon, *bot* *Cynara cardunculus*.  
**kerguh** *m* hare.  
**kergû** *see* **kerguh**.  
**kergûşk** *see* **kerguh**.  
**keribandin** (**bikeribîne**) *vi* anger; sadden.  
**keribîn** (**bikeribe**) *vi* get angry; feel sad.  
**keritandin** (**bikeritîne**) *vi* eat with a crackling noise.  
**kerik** *f* unripe fig. ~a **guh** *f anat* external auditory canal.  
**kerixandin**<sup>1</sup> (**bikerixîne**) *vi 1* cool. **2** press.  
**kerixandin**<sup>2</sup> (**bikerixîne**) *vi* offend, annoy.  
**kerixîn** (**bikerixe**) *vi* (**ji yekî**) ~ be/get offended, be/get annoyed.

**kerî<sup>1</sup>** *f* flock.  
**kerî<sup>2</sup>** *n* part, piece, section. ~ **kirin** *vt* divide, divide (sth) into (portions).  
**kerîk** *see* **kerî**  
**kerme** *m* dry dung (used as fuel).  
**kermêş** *see* **kelmêş**.  
**kerolal** *see* **kerelal**.  
**keroşk** *n* rabbit.  
**kerpîç** *see* **kelpîç**.  
**kertîk<sup>1</sup>** *f* row, line of a rice field.  
**kertîk<sup>2</sup>** *f* notch, tally.  
**kertol** *see* **kartol**.  
**kerûlal** *see* **kerelal**.  
**kerx** *adj* exhausted, very tired.  
**kerxane** *f* brothel.  
**kes<sup>1</sup>** *n* person, individual. ~**ahî/anî/ayetî** *f* personality; individuality. ~**ane** *adj* personal. ~**dar** *adj* concrete (as opposed to abstract). ~**în** *adj* personal. ~**parêz** *n* individualist. ~**parêzî** *f* individualism.  
**kes<sup>2</sup>** *pron* used in the neg. or interr. form anybody, nobody. **Min** ~ **nedît**. I didn't see anybody. **K~ nehaîye**. Nobody has come.  
**kesad** *adj* scarce, in short supply.  
**kesandin<sup>1</sup>** *f* personification, identification.  
**kesandin<sup>2</sup>** (**bikesîne**) *vt* identify, personify.  
**kesax** *f* pruning. ~ **kirin** *vt* prune, lop off.  
**kesek** *pron* used in the neg. or interr. form anybody; nobody. **K~ nehaî**. Nobody came. **Me** ~ **nedît**. We didn't see anybody.  
**kesekî** *oblique case of* **kesek**.  
**keser** *f* sadness, sorrow. ~**bar** *adj* sad, sorrowful. ~**barî** *f* sadness, sorrow.  
**kesibandin** (**bikesibîne**) *vt* acquire, obtain.  
**kesibîn** (**bikesibe**) *vi* be acquired/obtained.  
**kesikek** *see* **kesek**.  
**kesikekî** *see* **kesekî**.  
**kesirandin** (**bikesirîne**) *vt* sadden.  
**kesirîn** (**bikesire**) *vi* feel sad.  
**kesî** *oblique case of* **kes** nobody; anybody. **K~ ew nedît**. Nobody saw him. **Ez** ~ **nabînim**. I don't see anybody.  
**kesîf** *A adj* dense, thick.  
**kesk** *m, adj* green. ~**anî** *n* vegetables; greenness.  
**keske** *adj* greenish. ~**esor/ûsor** *f* rainbow.  
**keskankiroj** *n* hawfinch, *zool* Coccothraustes.  
**kesnedîtî** *adj* unique, never seen before.  
**kespik** *f* blue bead (used to ward off evil eye).  
**kesp û kosp** *n* obstacles.

**kesret** *A see* **piranî**.  
**kestene** *f* *Gk* chestnut, chestnut tree, *bot*, Castanea.  
**keşal** *f* stalk (left after consuming the fruit).  
**keşe, keşîş** *m* monk.  
**keşka çogê** *f anat* femur, high bone.  
**keştî** *f* ship, boat. ~**ya agirkujiyê** fireboat. ~**ya barkêş** transport ship. ~**ya bayî** sailing boat. ~**ya bibêrik** roving boat. ~**ya bimotor** motorboat. ~**ya cengê** warship. ~**ya dûkelî** steamer, steam ship. ~**ya geştê** pleasure boat. ~**ya hawarê** lifeboat. ~**ya masîvanîyê** trawler. ~**ya nexweşan** hospital ship. ~**ya petrolkêş** tanker. ~**ya rêber** pilot boat.  
**keştigel** *f* fleet.  
**keştivan** *n* sailor, seaman. ~**î** *f* navy.  
**keşwer** *P see* **welaî**.  
**keî** *f* clover, trefoil, *bot* Trifolium.  
**keţezer** *f* yellow clover.  
**keîin<sup>1</sup>** (**bikeve**) *vi* 1 fall. 2 enter, penetrate. 3 rob. ~ **dexlê yekî** take refuge behind (sb). ~ **himbêza yekî/yekê** *vi* sleep with. ~ **qirika hev** *vi* be at one another's throat, have a violent quarrel. ~ **rez** *vi* rob an orchard/vineyard. ~ **xwar** *vi* fall down. **jê** ~ *vi* fall down (off sth), *mat* be subtracted. **lê** ~ *vi* 1 touch, hit, reach. 2 upset, offend. **li ber** ~ *vi* worry about, be anxious. **li ber xwe** ~ *vi* be ashamed. **Tarî keî erdê**. Night has fallen.  
**keîin<sup>2</sup>** *f* 1 falling. 2 entering, entrance. 3 getting weak.  
**keîî<sup>1</sup>** *f* input.  
**keîî<sup>2</sup>** *adj* fallen.  
**kevan** *f* bow. ~**kêş** *n* bowman.  
**kevane** *f* arch, vault.  
**kevanek** *f* parenthesis.  
**kevanî** *f* house-wife.  
**kevçika guh** *f anat* ear lobe.  
**kevçî** *m* spoon. ~**dank** *f* container for keeping cutlery, canteen.  
**kevir** *m* stone. ~**ê helan** *m* marble. ~**ê heste** *m* flint.  
**kevragir** *m* lighter.  
**kevirdar** *adj* stony.  
**kevîrhesan** *m* whetstone.  
**kevîrî(n)** *adj* made of stone, stony.  
**kevî** *f* edge, rim, fringe, border, shore. ~**ya deryayê** seaside. ~**ya guh** *f* anhelix.  
**kevîşen** *f* beach.

**kevjäl** *n* crab, *zool* Brachyura.  
**kevn** *adj* old; archaic. ~ **bûn** *vi* become worn-out, become old, go out of fashion. ~ **kirin** *vi* wear to pieces, use up.  
**kevnar, kevnare** *adj* antique, archaic.  
**kevnayî** *f* oldness.  
**kevine**<sup>1</sup> *n* antique.  
**kevine**<sup>2</sup> *pref* old, antique.  
**kevnedem** *f* antiquaty.  
**kevejîn** *f* old woman; hag.  
**kevenenas** *n* antiquarian, antiquary.  
**kevnepereş** *adj* reactionary. ~î *f* reaction, reactionary attitudes.  
**keveneşop** *f* tradition; custom. ~în *adj* traditional.  
**kevník, kevní** *f* spider web, cobweb.  
**kevo** *n* pigeon, rock dove, *zool* columba livia.  
**kevot** *f* maple.  
**kevroşk** *n* hare. ~a **kedî** rabbit.  
**kevtar** *see* **keftar**.  
**kevîin** *see* **ketin**.  
**keviz** *f* moss.  
**kew** *n* partridge, *zool* Perdix perdix. ~a **sûsik** sort of partridge with yellowish colors.  
**kewandin (bikewîne)** *vi* brand.  
**kewar** *f* 1 granary. 2 beehive. ~a **mêşan** beehive.  
**kewçuk** *n* rubber, caouthoc, natural rubber.  
**kewgîrvan** *n* partridge-hunter. ~î *f* partridge-hunting.  
**kewî** *f* brand.  
**kewîn (bikewe)** *vi* be branded.  
**kewkeb** *see* **stêr**.  
**kewkurt** *m* sulphure.  
**kewn**<sup>1</sup> *see* **kevn**.  
**kewn**<sup>2</sup> *see* **gerdûn**.  
**kewtin** *see* **ketin**.  
**kewze** *f* moss, alga, seaweed.  
**key**<sup>1</sup> *m* King. ~îî *f* kingdom. ~perest *n* monarchist.  
**key**<sup>2</sup> *see* **keya**.  
**key**<sup>3</sup> *f* long knife.  
**keya** *n* the elected head of a village or of a neighbourhood within a town or city.  
**keybanû** *f* queen.  
**keyber** *f* big knife.  
**keybir** *m* razor.  
**keyf** *see* **kêf**.  
**keys** *see* **kês**.

**Keywan** *f astr* Saturn.  
**kezaxtîn (bikezêxîne)** *vi* prune, trim  
**kezeb** *fanat*. liver. ~a **reş** liver. ~a **spî** lungs.  
**kezixandin (bikezixîne)** *vi* prune, trim.  
**kezî** *f* braid.  
**kezîzer** *adj, n* blond, blonde.  
**kezwan** *n* terebinth.  
**kê** *oblique interr pron* who? **Kê xwar?** Who ate (it)? **a/ê/ên** ~ of whom, whose?  
**Ew a ~ ye?** Whose is that? **Ev pêûsa ~ ye?** Whose pen is this?  
**kêç** *n* flea, *zool* Pulex irritans.  
**kêderê** *see* **kuderê**.  
**kêf** *f* pleasure, delight, joy, amusement. ~(a **yekî**) **anîn** *vi* please (sb). ~(a **yekî**) **haîin** *vi* feel glad, feel happy, be pleased. ~ **kirin** *vi* amuse (os). **bi ~a xwe kirin** *vi* do it one's own way, do it as one likes. ~(a **yekî**) **xwastîn** *vi* do as one pleases. **Tu bi ~a xwe yî.** Do as you like.  
**kêferat** *f* effort, struggle.  
**kêfte** *f* pond.  
**kêfxweş** *adj* happy, glad, delighted. ~ **bûn** *vi* be happy/glad. ~î *f* happiness, joy, gladness.  
**kêj** *see* **keç**.  
**kêl** *f* stitch. ~ **lê xistîn** *vi* stitch.  
**kêl** *m* grave. ~îk *n* headstone, grave stone.  
**kêlan (bikêle)** *vi* plough, till.  
**kêlangeh** *f* ploughing land.  
**kêlek** *f* side, edge. **li ~a** *prep* beside, next to. **li ~a hev** side by side.  
**kêlindî** *m* scythe. ~**kêş** *n* reaper, mower.  
**kêlî** *f* moment, instant, while. ~/**kê, kekê** *adv* for a while. ~ **bi ~** *adv* with every moment, more and more, gradually. **ji vê ~yê pê ve** *adv* from now on, henceforth.  
**kêm** *adj, adv* little, not enough, less; rarely. ~ **bûn** *vi* decrease, grow less. ~ **dîtîn** *vi* 1 underestimate, undervalue. 2 regard (sb/sth) as inferior/too little. 3 look down on. ~ **kirin** *vi* reduce, decrease. ~ **zêde** *adv* approximately.  
**kêmanî**<sup>1</sup> *f* 1 deficiency, defectiveness; lack. 2 insufficiency, inadequacy.  
**kêmanî**<sup>2</sup> *adv* at least.  
**kêmasî** *see* **kêmanî**<sup>1, 2</sup>.  
**kêmayetî** *f* 1 minority. 2 deficiency, lack, absence.  
**kêmbër** *adj* unproductive, unfruitful;



inefficient. ~î *f* unproductiveness, unfruitfulness, inefficiency.

**kêmhêş** *adj* unreasonable, foolish. ~î *f* folly, foolishness; a foolish act or decision.

**kêmhêz** *adj* weak, powerless.

**kêmî** *adv, adj* less (than).

**kêmpêde** *adj* rare, very rare. **kêmpêde bûn** *vi* be very rare.

**kêmqedr** *adj* worthless. ~ **bûn** *vi* go down in value.

**kêmxwîn** *adj* anaemic. ~î *f* anaemia.

**kêndir** *see* **kindir**.

**kêr** *fuse*. **bi ~î yekî hañin** *vi* be useful for, be good for. ~**hañi** *adj* useful. ~**nexwaz** *adj* malicious, malevolent.

**kêr** *f* knife. ~ **kirin** *vt* stab, knife. ~ **kişandin** *vt* threaten with a drawn knife, draw a knife. ~ **lê xistin** *vt* stab, knife. ~ **xwarin** *vt* get knifed.

**kêranîn (bikêrîne)** *vt* use.

**kêrik** *f* pen-knife.

**kêroşk** *n* rabbit.

**kêrwişk** *n* rabbit.

**kêş** *f* opportunity. ~(**a yekî**) **lê hañin** *vi* have an opportunity. ~ **pê anîn** *vt* find an opportunity. ~**perest** *n* opportunist. ~**perestî** *f* opportunism.

**kêş(ek)** *n* clod, lump (of earth).

**kêsim** *f* stature, height.

**kêş<sup>1</sup>** *adj, n* addicted to (drug, smoking, etc); addict.

**kêş<sup>2</sup>** *f* (poetry) meter.

**kêşim** *f* stature, height.

**kêşker** *f* carrier; conveyor.

**kêşwer** *see* **kişwer**.

**Kêwan** *f* Saturn.

**kêz(ik)** *f* insect.

**ki** *see* **ku**.

**kiç** *see* **keç**.

**kiçik** *adj* small.

**kiflet** *see* **kuflet**.

**kifr** *f* tamarisk, *bot* Tamarix.

**kifrit** *f* match, a box of matches.

**kifş** *adj* clear, not secret, known, evident.

**kihêl** *n* **hespê** ~ full-blooded Arabian horse.

**kij** *f* season.

**kijole** *see* **kijûle**.

**kijûle** *n* sticks and twigs used in mud roofs.

**kil** *adv* ~ **bûn** *vi* be waved or wagged; be

swung or shaken. ~ **kirin** *vt* wave, wag; swing, shake.

**kil** *f* kohl. ~ **kirin** *vt* darken (one's eyelids) with kohl.

**kilam** *f* song.

**kildank** *f* kohl-pot.

**kilêjî** *m* coccyx.

**kiling** *f* asparagus.

**kilîf** *f* lock. ~ **kirin** *vt* lock. ~**çêker** *n* locksmith.

**kilor** *f* **1** ring-shaped cake. **2** hoop. ~î *adj* hoop-shaped.

**kilox<sup>1</sup>** *n* skull.

**kilox<sup>2</sup>** *f* lime. ~î *adj* limy.

**kils** *f* lime. ~ **kirin** *vt* lime, add lime. ~î *adj* limy.

**kilte** *n* clay

**kilyar** *m* Russian cucumber.

**kimber** *see* **kember**.

**kin** *adj* short. ~ **bûn** *vi* be/become short, be shortened. ~ **kirin** *vt* shorten.

**kinc** *m* dress. ~ **jê kirin** *vt* undress. ~ **ji**

**xwe kirin** *vt* get undressed. ~ **lê kirin** *vt* dress, cloth (sb). ~ **li xwe kirin** *vt* get dressed. ~**ê binî** underwear.

**kindir** *f* **1** hemp, hemp plant, *bot* Cannabis sativa. **2** rope.

**kindirbaz** *n* ropedancer. ~î *f* ropedancing.

**kinga** *see* **kengî**.

**kingê** *see* **kengî**

**kinik** *adj* short.

**kinî** *f* shortness.

**kir** *m* missing. ~(**ê yekî/tiştêkî**) **hañin** *vi* miss (sb/sth).

**kiras<sup>1</sup>** *m* **1** woman-dress, long tunic. **2** loose robe worn by Arabs. **3** night shirt.

**4** shirt. ~(**ê yekê**) **hañin** *vi* menstruate.

**kiras<sup>2</sup>** *m* appearance. **Ew xwe dikin ~ê Kurdayetîyê**. They are pretending that they support the Kurdish cause.

**kirdar** *n* **1** subject. **2** act.

**kirdayetî** *f* government; administration.

**kirde** *f* gram subject.

**kirê** *f* A rent. **dan** ~ *vt* rent, let ~ **kirin** *vt* rent or lease (from).

**kirêname** *f* lease, rental contract.

**kirêdar** *n* renter, tenant, lessee. ~î *f* being a renter/lessee/tenant.

**kirêjiyok** *f* auricle.

**kirêkar** *n* worker, labourer.

**kirêt** *adj* dirty, filthy, unclean.  
**kirin**<sup>1</sup> *f* what sb does, activity, action.  
**kirin**<sup>2</sup> (**bike**) *vt* 1 do. 2 put; put in/into. 3 be just about to do (sth). **Ez dikim herim.** I am just about to go. **bi/ji ya yekî** ~ *vt* comply with, conform to (sb's wishes). **jê** ~ *vt* 1 cut. 2 break off, tear off. 3 undress. **Kincê wî jêbike.** Undress him. **ji ber** ~ *vt* learn by heart, memorize. **ji xwe** ~ *vt* take off (one's clothes). **lê** ~ *vt* 1 write. 2 put up (a wall, etc), build. 3 dress (sb). **Min kincê pitikê lê kir.** I dressed the baby. **li xwe** ~ *vt* put on, wear. ~ **cih** *vt* put, place, set, fit (sth) in its place. ~ **ne** ~ *vt* do one's best/the best one can.  
**kiriyar** *n* 1 customer, buyer. 2 subscriber. ~ **î** *f* subscription.  
**kirî** *adv* **ji te** ~ you think (that).  
**kirîb** *m* man who acts as a sort of God father to a boy at his circumcision.  
**kirîn**<sup>1</sup> (**bikire**) *vt* buy, purchase.  
**kirîn**<sup>2</sup> *f* purchase, buying. ~ **û f(i)rotîn** *f* trade.  
**kirîsk** *f* cricket.  
**kirîv** *see* **kirîb**.  
**kirkirik** *n* flaxseed, linseed.  
**kirkirik** *f* anat cartilage. ~ **a parsûyê** costal cartilage. ~ **a tîroîdê** thyroid cartilage.  
**kirkirok** *f* anat gullet, Oesophagus.  
**kirm** *see* **kurm**.  
**Kirmanc** *see* **Kurmanc**.  
**Kirmancî** *see* **Kurmancî**.  
**kirox** *n* subject, perpetrator.  
**kirp** *f* phonetics accent, stress; emphasis.  
**kirtik** *f* anat cartilage, gristle.  
**kirûr** *m* 500.000.  
**kiryar**<sup>1</sup> *f* action.  
**kiryar**<sup>2</sup> *n* subject.  
**kisb** *f* gain, earnings.  
**kisbûkar** *m* profession, occupation.  
**kiş!**<sup>1</sup> *chess* check!  
**kiş!**<sup>2</sup> *int* shoo! scat! (to barnyard fowl). ~ **kirin** *vt* shoo away.  
**kişandin** (**bikişîne**) *vt* 1 pull. 2 draw, drag. 3 attract, draw. 4 send (a telegram). 5 take, last (time). 6 weigh. 7 endure, bear, tolerate. 8 smoke, take (drugs). 9 withdraw, draw out (money). 10 suffer.  
**kişanek** *f* magnet.  
**kiş(i)f** *adj* uncovered. **xwe** ~ **kirin** *vt*

uncover os.  
**kişkişandin** (**bikişkişîne**) *vt* incite, stir up, rouse.  
**kişwer** *P m* 1 kingdom. 2 continent, land.  
**kişan** *f* linen; part of Krd women's dress covering head, chest and back, made of linen.  
**kişandin** (**bikişîne**) *vt* analyse.  
**kişêb** *f* A book.  
**kitkit** *f* detail.  
**kitrim** *n* all, the public. **bi** ~ **î** *adv* generally, in general.  
**Kix!** *int* Dirty! Don't touch! ~ **e!** Dirty! Don't touch!  
**kixs** *f* shallot, *bot* Allium ascalonicum.  
**kiyark** *see* **kuvark**.  
**kiyaset** *see* **kês**.  
**kiz** *adj* annoyed, bored. ~ **kirin** *vt* annoy, bore.  
**kizin** *f* vetch, *bot* Viseum album.  
**kizirandin** (**bikizirîne**) *vt* roast, grill, set fire to (hairy things).  
**kizirîn** (**bikizire**) *vi* (for hairy things) catch fire, grill, be roasted.  
**kizîn** *f* deep sorrow or anguish. ~ **bi dila keşin** *vi* be deeply grieved, feel deep grief.  
**kizîr** *n* 1 assistant to the village headman, village guard. 2 referee.  
**kî** *interr pron* who? **Kî hatiye?** Who has come. **Kî ye?** Who is (that)?  
**kîja, kîjan** *interr adj, pron* Which? **K~pênûsa baş e?** Which pen is good? **K~çû?** Which one went?  
**kîjana** *see* **kîjan**.  
**kîjanê, kîjanî** *oblique case of kîjan*.  
**kîjik** *see* **kîjan**.  
**kîlo** *f Gk* kilogram.  
**kîmyon** *m Gk* cumin, *bot* Cuminum cyminum.  
**kîn** *f P* deep resentment, grudge; deep-sealed enmity. ~ **girtin** *vt* develop a grudge.  
**kîndar** *adj* full of hatred; vindictive, rancorous.  
**kînga** *interr adv* When? **Tu ~ hatî?** When did you come?  
**kînor** *f* abscess.  
**kîr** *m* anat penis.  
**kîroşk** *n* hare, rabbit.  
**kîs** *m* 1 bag. 2 (one's) financial resources.  
**kîsik** *m* money bag, small bag. ~ **ê diran** *m* anat periodontal membrane. ~ **ê zirav** *m* anat gall bladder.

**kîso** *m* tortoise, *zool* Testudinata.  
**kîswet** *A* see **kinc**.  
**kît** *f* syllable. **bi** ~ *adv* syllable by syllable.  
**Kîwan** *f astr* Saturn.  
**kîzb** *A* see **derew**.  
**ko**<sup>1</sup> *adj* **1** (for a cutting implement) dull, not sharp. ~ **bûn** *vi* be/become dull. **2** selfish.  
**ko**<sup>2</sup> see **ku**<sup>1</sup>.  
**ko**<sup>3</sup> see **ku**<sup>2</sup>.  
**koç** *f* migration; goods and belonging of migrating people. ~ **kirin** *vi* migrate. ~ **a xwe rakirin** *vi* set to migrate, migrate.  
**koçegîr** *n* wrestler, strapping and strong person.  
**koçer** *n,adj* nomad; nomadic. ~ **ê** woman's name. ~ **î** *f* nomadic life, migration. ~ **o** man's name.  
**koçmalî** *adv* (**bi**) ~ as a family, with all the family.  
**kod**<sup>1</sup> *f* container made by carving wood.  
**kod**<sup>2</sup> *f* small and open boat.  
**kodik**<sup>1</sup> *f* weighing unit (about 2 kilograms).  
**kodik**<sup>2</sup> *f* **1** container made by carving wood. **2** carved and dried egg-plant.  
**kodik**<sup>3</sup> *f anat* pelvis. ~ **a çoçê** *f anat* patella, kneecap.  
**kofi** *f* a Krd head-dress.  
**koh** *P* see **çiya**.  
**kohî** see **çiyayî**.  
**kok** *f* root; stub. ~ **a diran** *f dent* root. ~ **a zer** *f* curcuma.  
**kokanîn** *f* genocide, extermination. **kok(a tişteki) anîn** *vi* exterminate.  
**kokim** *n* old person.  
**kolan**<sup>1</sup> (**bikole**) *vi* **1** dig. **2** lê ~ investigate, research.  
**kolan**<sup>2</sup> *f* street; alley.  
**kolandin** (**bikolîne**) *vi* dig.  
**kolare** *n zool* kite.  
**kole** *f* slave. ~ **tî** *f* slavery.  
**kolîn** (**bikole**) see **kolan**.  
**kolos, koloz** *m* conical hat; helmet.  
**kom** *f* **1** group. **2** heap, pile, mound. **3** crowd, mass. ~ **bûn** *vi* be gathered, be collected; gather, meet. ~ **kirin** *vi* add up; gather; save up.  
**komar** *f* republic. ~ **î** *n,adj* republican. ~ **xwaz** *n,adj* republican. ~ **xwazî** *f* republicanism.  
**kombûnî** *f* ceremony.

**komcivîn** *f* congress, general assembly, general meeting.  
**komek** *f* paragraph.  
**komel**<sup>1</sup> *f* association, club; society.  
**komel**<sup>2</sup> *f* magazine.  
**komela, komele** see **komel**.  
**komik** *f* small group; small heap or pile.  
**komir** *f* coal. ~ **a darîn** charcoal.  
**komper** *f* total amount, sum.  
**kompeyvik** *f gram* compound.  
**kon**<sup>1</sup> *m* tent. ~ **danîn/girêdan** *vi* pitch a tent. ~ **ê xwe rakirin** *vi* migrate; move.  
**kon**<sup>2</sup> *m* ~ **ê pîrê** *m* spiderweb, cobweb.  
**koncal** *f* hollow, hole.  
**kone** *adj* cunning, foxy.  
**konik** *m* small tent; web.  
**konsul** *n* *It* consul. ~ **xane** *f* consulate.  
**kop** *m* top, summit.  
**kopal** see **gopal**.  
**kor** *adj* **1** blind. **2** unaware of what is happening. ~ **bûn** *vi* be/become blind. ~ **kirin** *vi* make (sb) blind, cause (sb) to become blind. ~ **ani/ayî/tî** *f* blindness.  
**korderzî** *f* pin.  
**koremişk** *n, zool* mole.  
**korfelaqî** *adv* by chance; at random.  
**korko** *n* the 5 days between the 2nd and 7th October.  
**kort** *f,adj* pit hole, hollow, cavity; pitted, dented.  
**kortal** *f* precipice; deep and wide pit.  
**kortik**<sup>1</sup> *f* hole, hollow, cavity. ~ **a çav** *f anat* orbit. ~ **a kemaxê** *f* small of the back. ~ **a qorikê** *f* small of the back.  
**kortik**<sup>2</sup> *f* dimple.  
**kose**<sup>1</sup> *m* the boy who knocks the doors and asks for a present on the New Year's Eve.  
**kose**<sup>2</sup> *adj* beardless or with a scarce beard.  
**kosp** *f* obstacle, barrier.  
**koş** *f* **1** skirt. **2** lap.  
**koşk** *f* kiosk, mansion, reachly decorated building.  
**koş** *m* top (of a mountain, etc.).  
**koşek** *f* beating. (**bi**) ~ **î** *adv* by force, exerting pressure.  
**koter** see **gerdenî**.  
**kotin** (**bikoje**) *vi* gnaw.  
**koû** *adj* **1** bad. **2** selfish.  
**kotibûn** *f* leprosy, Hansen's disease.  
**kov**<sup>1</sup> *adj* bowed, curved, concave.

**kov<sup>2</sup>** see **kovik**. ~**ên gurçikê** anat calyx.  
**kovan<sup>1</sup>** *adj* bent, twisted.  
**kovan<sup>2</sup>** see **birîn**.  
**kovan<sup>3</sup>** *f* longing, yearning.  
**kovar** *f* magazine. ~**a hefteyî** weekly. ~**a mehane** monthly. ~**a nîvmehî** fortnightly. ~**a salane** annual journal.  
**kovik** *f* 1 shell of an acorn. 2 funnel.  
**kovî** *adj* wild, ferocious. ~**tî** *f* wildness.  
**koxik** *f* coop; hut, shack, tiny house.  
**koxtik** see **koxik**. cinder  
**koz** *f* sheep pen (in open air).  
**kozik** *f* mil. or hunt. trench, foxhole. **ketin** ~**ê** *vi* take position in a foxhole.  
**ku<sup>1</sup>** *rel. pro.* who, which, that, where. **Gundê** ~ **ew lê rûdine** The village where he lives.  
**ku<sup>2</sup>** *conj* if. **Ku tu wî bibînî.** If you see him.  
**ku** *interr adv* Where? **Ji ~** Where from? **Ew ji ~ tê?** Where is he coming from? **Li ~** Where? **Tu li ~ yî?** Where are you?  
**kubar** *adj* polite, well-bred, refined.  
**kuçe** *f* street.  
**kuç** *m* stone.  
**kuçik<sup>1</sup>** *m* small stone.  
**kuçik<sup>2</sup>** *m* fireplace (made of stones), fireplace.  
**kuda** see **kude**  
**kudandin (bikudîne)** *vi, vi* last, continue.  
**kude** *interr. adv.* where, where to. **K~ diçî?** Where are you going?  
**kuderê** *interr adv* where. **ji ~** where from. **li ~** where.  
**kuf** *int uf* ~ huffing. **uf ~a yekî bûn** *vi* be in a huff.  
**kufik** *f* mold; mildew. ~ **avêtin** *vi* get mouldy.  
**kufikî** *adj* mouldy. ~ **bûn** *vi* get mouldy.  
**kufir** *f* Ar profanity. ~ **bûn** *vi* use profane language.  
**kuflet** *f* family, wife and children.  
**kuftik** *f* a meat ball covered with a layer of cracked wheat and boiled.  
**kufw** see **hevta**.  
**kuh** see **ko<sup>1</sup>**.  
**kuj** *m* corner; end, extremity. ~**ê lêvê** labial commissure.  
**kujdêr** *n, adj* killer; mortal, deadly, fatal.  
**kul<sup>1</sup>** *f* suffering, sorrow.  
**kul<sup>2</sup>** *adj* inflamed, infected (any part of body). ~ **bûn** *vi* get inflamed, get infected.  
**kulav** *m* 1 long felt mat. 2 shepherd's felt cloak.  
**kulbe** *f* hoe.  
**kuldar** *adj* sorrowful, grieved.  
**kulebang** *m* cock, rooster.

**kuleh** *m* conical hat.  
**kulek** *adj* lame. ~**î** *f, adj* lameness; lame. ~**î bûn** *vi* limp, become lame.  
**kulemar** *n* zool kite.  
**kulfet** *n* A trouble, inconvenience, bother.  
**kulik** *f* circumflex.  
**kulind** *m* marrow. ~**terk** *m* courgette.  
**kuling** *m* pickax, mattock.  
**kulî** *n* 1 flake (of snow). 2 grasshoper, locust, zool Acridium.  
**kulîçik** *f* ring-shaped cake.  
**kulîlk** *f* flower; wild flower; blossom.  
**kulîmek** *f* anat thigh bone, femur.  
**kulîn<sup>1</sup>** *f* recessor or alcove for storing beds.  
**kulîn<sup>2</sup>** *f* kitchen.  
**kulîn<sup>3</sup> (bikule)** *vi* limb.  
**kulm** *f* 1 a handful amount. 2 the hallow of the hand (palm and fingers). 3 fist (clenched). ~ **lê dan/xistin** *vi* punch.  
**kulmik** *f* fist.  
**kulor** see **kilor**.  
**kum** *m* skullcap, cap.  
**kumik<sup>1</sup>** *m* mushroom.  
**kumik<sup>2</sup>** *m* small cap.  
**kumik<sup>2</sup>** *m* circumflex.  
**kumreş** *adj* jealous, envious.  
**kumzirx** *m* helmet.  
**kun<sup>1</sup>** *m* animal skin used as a container.  
**kun<sup>2</sup>** *f* hole; den, lair.  
**kun<sup>3</sup>** *f* anat anus.  
**kunc** *f* corner. ~ **n(i)vîsar** column (of newspaper).  
**kuncik** see **kunc**.  
**kuncî** *m* sesame, bot Sesamum indicum. ~**kerk** *m* wild sesame.  
**kund** *m* owl.  
**kundir** *m* marrow, pumpkin. ~**ê mîranî** *m* sweet yellow gourd, winter squash, bot Cucurbita maxima.  
**kundur** see **kundir**.  
**kunêr** *f* abscess.  
**kur<sup>1</sup>** *m* son; boy.  
**kur<sup>2</sup>** *adj* wild; fierce, ferocious. ~**î** *m* monster.  
**kur<sup>3</sup>**: ~ **kirin** *vi* cut (hair), shave. **porê xwe ~ kirin** have a haircut.  
**kur<sup>4</sup>** see **serî**.  
**kurani** *f* boyhood; boyishness.  
**kurap** *m* son of father's brother.  
**kurbeşk** *n* badger.  
**Kurd** *n* Kurd. ~**ayetî** *f* supporting the Kurdish cause, Kurdishness. ~**istan** *f* Kurdistan. ~**î** *f, adj* Kurdish. ~**perwer** *n*

supporter of the Kurdish cause. ~**perwerî** *f* supporting the Kurdish cause.  
**Kurdmanç** *see* Kurmanç. ~**î** Kurmançî.  
**kurdûnda** *adj* (man) not having a son.  
**kutêbav** *m, adj* brave, brave man.  
**kurepîst** *f* furtive whispering. ~ **kirin** *vt* whisper to each other.  
**kurisandin** (**bikurisîne**) *vt* clip, shear.  
**kurîşk** *f* curl. ~**î** *adj* curly.  
**kurk** *m* fur.  
**kurk** *f* brooding. ~ **keşin** *vi* brood, set.  
**kurm** *m* 1 caterpillar, worm, maggot, larva. 2 habit.  
**kurmam** *see* **kurap**.  
**Kurmanç** *na* Kurd speaking **Kurmançî**.  
**Kurmançî** *fa* Kurdish dialect, Kurmançî.  
**kurmik**<sup>1</sup> *m* maggot, larva.  
**kurmik**<sup>2</sup> *m* small melon or watermelon.  
**kurmi** *adj* wormy.  
**kurmorî** *f* ant.  
**kurmûrî** *f* ant.  
**kursî** *f* chair.  
**kurş** *f* frozen snow.  
**kurt** *adj* short. ~ **bûn** *vi* be short, become shorter, shrink. ~ **kirin** *vt* 1 shorten. 2 abridge. 3 abbreviate.  
**kurtan** *see* **kurtûn**.  
**kurtayî** *f* 1 shortness. 2 abbreviation.  
**kurte** *f* abbreviation; summary; brief.  
**kurtebir** *f* short cut. **bi** ~**î** *adv* shortly.  
**kurtebîn** *adj* narrow-minded; short-sighted, myopic. ~**î** *f* short-sightedness, myopia.  
**kurtegotar** *f* short speech.  
**kurtejin** *f* biography.  
**kurtename** *f* note, short letter.  
**kurtepêl** *f* short wave.  
**kurtik** *m* shirt.  
**kurtkirî** *adj* abbreviated, shortened.  
**kurtole** *n* dwarf.  
**kurtûn** *f* pack-saddle. ~ **kirin** *vt* put a pack-saddle on an animal.  
**kurtûpis, kurûpis** *f* whisper. (**di guhê yekî de**) **kirin** ~ *vt* whisper (sth) to (sb).  
**kurxal** *m* son of mother's brother.  
**kusan** 1 *see* **çawa**. 2 *see* **çima**.  
**kustax** *P adj* insolent.  
**kuşdar** *n* killer, murderer.  
**kuştar** *f* slaughter, massacre.  
**kuştin** (**bikuje**) *vt* kill. **xwe** ~ *vt* commit suicide, work os to death.  
**kuştî** *adj, n* killed, murdered; killed/murdered person, victim.  
**kuşa** *adj, n* finished, ended; end. ~ **bûn** *vi* end, be finished, come to an end. ~ **kirin**

*vi* finish, complete.  
**kuşan** (**bikuşe**) *vt* hit, beat, knock; thrash; pound.  
**kuşandin** *see* **kuşan**.  
**kuşanî** *adv* in short, briefly, in brief.  
**kuşasî** *f* result, end; completion.  
**kuşek** *see* **kotek**.  
**kuşkuşik** *n zool* woodpecker.  
**kuva, kuve** *interr adv* Where, Where to?  
**K- çû?** Where did he/she/it go?  
**kuvî** *see* **kovî**.  
**kuxik** *f* cough. **bi** ~**ê** **keşin** *vi* have a cough.  
**kuxîn**<sup>1</sup> *f* cough.  
**kuxîn**<sup>2</sup> (**bikuxe**) *vi* cough.  
**kûçik** *n* dog. ~**ê** **har** rabid dog. ~**ê** **şivên** sheep dog.



**kûh** *see* **çiya**.  
**kûj** *see* **kuj**.  
**kûlav** *see* **kulav**.  
**kûnêr** *f* abscess.  
**kûntar** *see* **quntar**.  
**kûp** *m* large, earthenware jar.  
**kûr** *adj* blind. ~ **bûn** *vi* be/become blind. ~**î/tî** *f* blindness.  
**kûr** *adj* deep; profound. ~ **bûn** *vi* be deep, get deep. ~ **kirin** *vt* deepen; investigate the details.  
**kûrahî, kûrayî** *f* depth; profundity.  
**kûrbîn** *adj* far-seeing; far-sighted.  
**kûre** *m* bellows.  
**kûrekûr** *f* sobbing bitterly. ~ **kirin, kirin** ~, ~**a yekî bûn** sob bitterly.  
**kûsî** *see* **kîso**.  
**kût** *adj* lame. ~ **bûn** *vi* be/become lame.  
**kûtik** *n* dog.  
**kûvan** *f* pain, ache, suffering.  
**kûvî** *adj* wild. ~**tî** *f* wildness.  
**kûwî** *see* **kûvî**.  
**kûz** *m* earthenware water jug.  
**kûze** *see* **kûz**.  
**kwa** *see* **ka**.  
**kwanî** *see* **kanî**.  
**kwîner, kwînêr** *f* abscess.  
**kwîr** *adj* blind. ~ **bûn** *vi* be/become blind. ~**î/tî** *f* blindness.  
**kwîr** *see* **kûr**.  
**kwîsî** *see* **kîso**.  
**kwîz** *see* **kûz**.  
**kwîz** *see* **gûz**.

**L** *f* the 15th letter of the Kurdish alphabet.  
**la**<sup>1</sup> *m* side. ~ **girtin** *vt* back, support, take side. **Layê min bigire.** Side with me.  
**la**<sup>2</sup> *f mus* la, A.  
**laçik** *n* a fine muslin.  
**laf** *f P* **1** words, remarks. **2** empty words.  
**lal**<sup>1</sup> *adj* dumb; silent, tongue-tied. ~ **bûn** *vi* be tongue-tied, be/become dumb. ~ **kirin** *vt* make (sb/sth) silent, cause (sb) to become dumb. ~ **man** *vi* remain speechless, be astonished. ~ **tî** *f* dumbness.  
**lal**<sup>2</sup> *n* pearl.  
**lale** *f P* tulip. ~ **zar** *n* tulip-bed.  
**lali**<sup>1</sup> *f* dumbness.  
**lali**<sup>2</sup> *f* large, round tray.  
**lam** *f anat* cheek.  
**lampe** *f Gk* lamp.  
**landek** *f* cradle.  
**landik** *see* **landek**.  
**lanet** *f A* curse, imprecation.  
**lanik** *see* **landek**.  
**laperîn** *f gram* conjugation. ~ **kirin** *vt* conjugate.  
**lapûşk** *m* claw, paw.  
**laqirdî** *f A* chat, talk, conversation. **ketin** ~ **yan** *vi* become lost in conversation, chat.  
**lar** *f* stable.  
**lastik** *f Fr* rubber.  
**laş** *m* **1** body. **2** corpse.  
**laş**<sup>1</sup> *m* rock, cliff.  
**laş**<sup>2</sup> *n* **1** bed (for vegetables). **2** part, parcel. ~ **kirin** *vt* divide.  
**lava** *f* begging, pleading. ~ (**jê**) **kirin** *vt* beg, plead.  
**lavahî** *f* begging, pleading. ~ **kirin** *vt* beg, plead.  
**lavakar** *n* beggar, pleading person.  
**lavaker** *see* **lavakar**.  
**lavayî** *see* **lavahî**.  
**lave** *see* **lava**.  
**lavêlav, lavlav** *f* begging, pleading. **kirin** ~, ~ **kirin** *vt* beg, plea.  
**lavlafk** *f* ivy, hedera, *bot* Hedera.  
**law** *m* boy; son. ~ **anî** *f* boyhood. ~ **kanî** *adj* boyish.  
**lawante** *f It* lavender-water.  
**lawaz** *adj* weak; thin. ~ **bûn** *vi* get/be

thin, get/be weak. ~ **kirin** *vt* cause (sb/an animal) to get thin, weaken. ~ **î** *f* thinness, weakness.  
**lawik**<sup>1</sup> *m* young boy; young son.  
**lawik**<sup>2</sup> *f* elegy.  
**lawje** *f* elegy.  
**lawlawk** *f* morning glory.  
**layengir** *n* supporter, backer. ~ **î** *f* support, backing.  
**layiq, layîq** *adj* A worthy. ~ (**î** **tîstekî**) **bûn** *vi* be worthy of. ~ (**î** **yekî**) **dîtin** *vt* find (sth) appropriate enough for (sb).  
**laylacî** *rgd* greedy.  
**lazim** *adj* A necessary, needed, required. ~ **bûn** *vi* be necessary, be needed, be required.  
**lazût** *m* corn.  
**le** *adv* what about, and. **Le tu?** What about you? And you?  
**leb** *P* *see* **lêv**.  
**lebat**<sup>1</sup> *f* action, movement; behaviour. ~ **î** *adj gram* active.  
**lebat**<sup>2</sup> *m anat* organ.  
**lebigandin (bilebigîne)** *vt* mess up.  
**lebigîn (bilebike)** *vi* be messed up. **pê** ~ be too busy with.  
**lebitandin (bilebitîne)** *vt* move, operate.  
**lebitîn (bilebite)** *vi* move about.  
**lec** *f* **1** competition. **2** battle, fight. ~ **kirin** *vt* compete.  
**lechezî** *f* race.  
**leçik** *f* kerchief.  
**legan** *f* large shallow metal vessel; tub. ~ **a gurçikê** *anat* renal pelvis.  
**legel** *see* **li gel**.  
**legleg** *n* stork, *zool* Ciconiaciconia.  
**lehd** *A* *see* **gor**.  
**lehane, lehene** *Gf* cabbage, *bot.* Brassica oleracea.  
**leheng** *n* hero.  
**lehêf** *f* quilt.  
**lehî** *f* flood.  
**lehîzevan** *see* **leyîstevan**.  
**lehîzîn (bilehîze)** *see* **lîstîn**.  
**lehîztîk** *see* **lîstîk**.  
**lehw** *A* *see* **heng**.  
**lehze** *A* *f* moment.  
**leîm** *A* *see* **gazîn**.  
**leîn** *A* *see* **melûn**.

lej *f* battle, fight.  
 lejward *m* metal.  
 lek *m* 10,000.  
 Lek *n* A Kurdish speaking Lekî, Lak. ~î  
*f* Laki dialect spoken in south of Kurdistan.  
 leke *f* *P* stain, spot, blot.  
 lekm *m* paw, claw.  
 lem *f* melon-plant, plant (of squash, melon, etc).  
 lema *adv* this is why.  
 Lemyezel *A* see Xwedê.  
 lenger *f* 1 anchor. 2 tray. ~ berdan *vt*  
 cast/drop anchor. ~ hildan *vt* weigh anchor.  
 lengerandez *adj* anchored.  
 lengerga *see* lengergeh.  
 lengerge *see* lengergeh.  
 lengergeh *f* anchorage.  
 lep *m* palm of hand, paw. ~ kirin *vt* take  
 by handful. ~ lê dan *vt* paw, attack with  
 paw. ketin nav ~an *vi* fall under sb's  
 control, be caught by. ji nav ~an  
 derketin *vi* succeed in escaping from (sb).  
 lepik *m* gloves.  
 leq *f* movement. ~(î yekî) bûn *vi* meet by  
 chance.  
 leqandin (bileqîne) *vt* move (sth), loose.  
 leqîn (bileqe) *vi* move, be/become loose,  
 be/become shaky. Neleqe! Don't move!  
 leriz *see* lerz.  
 lerizandin (bilerizîne) *vt* cause (sb/sth)  
 to tremble, shiver or shake.  
 lerizî *adj* shaky, quaking.  
 lerizîn (bilerize) *vi* shiver, tremble, shake.  
 lerz *f* shiver, tremor.  
 lerzek *adj* trembling, shaky, quaking.  
 lerzok *n* shaky person.  
 leşker *n* 1 army, military. 2 soldier. ~geh  
*f* military camp, barracks. ~î *f, adj* mili-  
 tary. ~î *f* military profession, military  
 service.  
 leşkir *see* leşker.  
 letîf *A* *adj* delicate, dainty.  
 lev *cont* of li hev.  
 leva *adv* ~ bûn *vi* be divided, be parti-  
 tioned. ~ kirin *vt* divide.  
 leven *m* cane. ~ê şekir sugar cane.  
 lewendî *m* elongation (of sleeve or skirt).  
 lewitandin (bilewitîne) *vt* dirty, soil.  
 lewitî *adj* dirty.

lewitîn (bilewite) *vi* get dirtied, be soiled.  
 lewj *f* psalm, hymn; march  
 lewleb *see* felek.  
 lewlewok *adj* talkative, chatterbox. ~î *f*  
 chatter, idle talk. ~î kirin *vt* chatter, talk  
 idly, blab.  
 lewm *f* blame, complaint.  
 lewma *adv* this is why.  
 lewra *see* lewre.  
 lewre *conj* because. ji ~ ku because, this  
 is why.  
 lewt *f* dirt.  
 lexm<sup>1</sup> *f* (underground) sewer.  
 lexm<sup>2</sup> *f* mine; tunnel. ~çîn *f* mine-  
 sweeper.  
 leyizandin (bileyizîne) *see* leyistandin.  
 leyizîn (bileyize) *see* leyistîn.  
 leyî *see* lehî.  
 leyistandin (bileyistîne) *vt* make (sb)  
 dance, make (sb) play.  
 leyistevan *n* player.  
 leyistik *f* game.  
 leyistîn (bileyize) *vi* play; dance.  
 leyistok *f* toy.  
 leyl *A* *see* şev.  
 leylan<sup>1</sup> *f* song.  
 leylan<sup>2</sup> *f* mirage.  
 leyraq *f* *P* lilac.  
 leymûn *G* *f* lemon, *bot* Citrus limonum.  
 leystik *see* leyistik.  
 leystîn *see* leyistîn.  
 leystok *see* leyistok.  
 lez *f* speed; hurry. ~ dan *vt* speed up,  
 accelerate. ~ kirin *vt* hurry up. L~ bike!  
 Hurry up! ~ bi ~ *adv* quickly, fast.  
 lezandin (bilezîne) *vt* speed up, acceler-  
 ate; hurry up.  
 lezbot *f* launch, patrol boat.  
 lezgîn *adj* speedy, quick. ~î speed, veloc-  
 ity; hurry.  
 lezik *adj* swift, nimble.  
 lezjimêr *f* speedometer.  
 lezûbez *f* hurry.  
 lê<sup>1</sup> *conj* but.  
 lê<sup>2</sup> *cont* of: li wê/wî or li yekî/tiştêkî to,  
 onto, at. ~ çûn *vi* 1 be similar to (sb/sth),  
 resemble, look like. 2 (money) be spent  
 (to get sth done). ~ gerandin (lê  
 bigerîne) *vi* wind, wrap. ~ hûr bûn *vi*

analyse. ~ **ketin** (lê keve) *vi* 1 touch, reach, hit. 2 mate with. ~ **kirin** (lê(bi)ke) *vt* 1 build. 2 dress (sb). 3 load. 4 write. 5 pour on. ~ **kişandin** *vt* present sth at sb. **Wî şesar li min kişand.** He presented a gun at me. ~ **sor bûn** *vi* be eager (to do sth). ~ **sor kirin** *vt* provoke. ~ **vegerandin** (lê vege<sup>r</sup>îne) *vt* 1 give back, return. 2 reject. 3 reply. **xwe ~danîn** *vt* land at (a place), perch upon (a place). **lê<sup>3</sup>** *int* used when calling a woman or girl **L~Rûken!** Hey Rûken!  
**lê<sup>4</sup>** *adj* serious.  
**lêanîn** *f* making (one thing) fit to (another). **lê anîn** *vt* make (one thing) fit to (another).  
**lêb** *see* **lêv**.  
**lêbelê** *conj* but, however.  
**lêborîn** *f* pardon. **lê borîn** (lê bibore) *vi* pardon, forgive. **Li min bibore.** Forgive me. ~ **xwestin** *vt* beg (sb's) pardon.  
**lêbûn** (lêbibe) *vi* 1 be written. 2 be built (wall, etc). 3 be present, be in (a place).  
**lêçû** *m* expense(s), expenditure(s).  
**lêçûn** *f* similarity, resemblance.  
**lêdan** *f* beating. **lê dan** *vt* beat, hit.  
**lêf** *see* **lihêf**.  
**lêger** *n* researcher, investigator.  
**lêgerîn** *f* 1 research, search. 2 twining. **lê gerîn** (lê bigere) *vi* 1 search, look for. 2 twine around, wind. ~ **van** *n* researcher.  
**lêha<sup>t</sup>in** *f* chance, coincidence. **lê ha<sup>t</sup>in** *vi* 1 fit, suit. 2 have good luck; coincide with. **Ji te re lê ha<sup>t</sup>.** You are lucky.  
**lêhildan** *f* informing, denunciation. **lê hildan** *vt* inform against (sb).  
**lêhildok** *n* informant.  
**lêhûrbûn** *f* analysis. **lê hûr bûn** *vi* analyse.  
**lêk** *cont* of **li yek**; *adv* (to) one another.  
**lêker** *f* gram verb. ~ **a alîkar** auxiliary verb. ~ **a gerandî** transitive verb. ~ **a hevedudanî** compound verb. ~ **a negerandî** intransitive verb.  
**lêkolîn** *f* research. **lê kolîn** (lê bikole) *vt* research, search, investigate. ~ **van** *n* researcher. ~ **vanî** *f* research, the work of a researcher.  
**lêmişt** *f* flood.  
**lêmiştin** *f* smearing. **lê miştin** *vt* smear.

**Bi xenceran kuştin, bi xwîna sor lê miştin.** They stabbed and smeared (him) with red blood.  
**lênihêr** *n* observer. ~ **î** *f* observation.  
**lênûsk** *f* notebook, exercise book.  
**lêpirsîn** *f* interrogation. **lê pirsîn** *vt* ask about/after (sb/sth).  
**lêrastha<sup>t</sup>in** *f* coincidence; chance meeting. **lê rast ha<sup>t</sup>in** *vi* coincide with, meet by chance, chance upon (sb).  
**lêv** *f* anat lip. ~ **a xwe daliqandin** *vt* pucker one's lip, sulk. ~ **a jêrîn** lower lip. ~ **a jorîn** upper lip.  
**lêvkî** *adj, adv* labial.  
**lêvok** *see* **devok**.  
**lêxistin** *f* beat; blow, stroke, knock, hitting. **lê xistin** *vt* 1 hit, beat, knock. 2 hit (a target). 3 play (a musical instrument).  
**lêystin** *see* **listin**.  
**lêystik** *see* **listik**.  
**li** *prep* at, in, to. **Min ~ wî guhdarî kir.** I listened to him. ~ **mal** at home. ~ **gund** in the village. **li ba(l)** *prep* at, near, with. ~ **ber** *prep* 1 in front of. ~ **ber dîwêr** in front of the wall. 2 on the edge of, on the brink of. **Ew ~ ber mirinê ye.** He is on the brink of the grave. ~ **ber golê** on the edge of the lake. ~ **ber çav(an) gir<sup>t</sup>in** *vt* consider. ~ **ber gerîn** *vi* beg, implore, plead with. ~ **ber ketin** *vi* feel sorry for. ~ **ber xistin** *vt* impel or drive (sb) to; make (sb) understand (sth). ~ **ber xwe ketin** *vi* feel ashamed. ~ **cî** *adj* appropriate, well-timed. ~ **derve** *prep* outside, out. ~ **dû** *prep* behind. ~ **dû man** *vi* stay behind, be left behind. ~ **dû (xwe) hiştin** *vt* leave behind. ~ **gel** *prep* with, together. ~ **gor/gora/gorî** *adj, adv* appropriate, fitting, suitable; according to, in the opinion of. **Ev ne ~ gor min e.** This is not suitable for me. **L~ gora min** In my opinion. **L~ gora karê te.** According to your work. ~ **her derê** *adv* everywhere. ~ **hev** one another. ~ **hev gerandin** *vt* make (things) wind or tangle around one another. ~ **hev gerîn** *vi* 1 get wound or tangled around one another. 2 look for one another. ~ **hev vegerandin** *vt* 1 quarrel. 2 engage in a contest of poetic



repartee. **3** send back to one another. ~ **jêr** *prep,adv* below, downstairs. ~ **jor** *prep,adv* above, upstairs. ~ **ku** *interr adv* Where? **Tu ~ku rûdinî?** Where do you live? ~ **kuderê** *interr adv* Where? ~ **nav** *prep* among, inside. ~ **nav daran** among the trees. ~ **paş** *prep* behind. ~ **paş (yekî)** **peyvîn** *vi* talk behind someone's back, gossip. ~ **pêş** *prep* **1** in front of, before. **2** in the presence of. ~ **pişt(a)** *prep* behind, on one's back. ~ **pišta xwe kirin** *vt* put on one's back. ~ **rex** *prep* next to, on the edge of. ~ **rê** *adj* appropriate. ~ **ser** *prep* on, over. **Pirtûk ~ ser masê ye.** The book is on the table. **L~ ser seran!** With pleasure! ~ **ser serê me** over us. ~ **ser sekinîn** *vi* give a matter a lot of thought, dwell on (a matter). (**xwe**) ~ **ser danîn** *vi* perch upon. ~ **ser xwe** *adj* healthy, old but still vigorous. **Ew hîn ~ ser xwe ye.** He is still vigorous. ~ **vê derê, ~vir, ~vira** *prep,adv* here. **L~ vir(a) binêre!** Look here! ~ **wê derê, ~wir, ~wira** *prep,adv* there. ~ **xwe** *adv* to/at/on oneself. ~ **xwe kirin** *vi* wear, put on.

**lib** *f* a single thing, item, piece. **pênc ~** five (ones). ~ *adv* one by one. ~ **kirin** *vi* separate particles or pieces. ~ **~î** *adj* in particles or pieces.

**libas** *m* A clothes, dress.

**libatî** *adj* active.

**libîranîn** *f* remembering. **li bîr anîn** *vt* remember. **Min li bîr bîne.** Remember me.

**libo** *adv* ~ ~ one by one.

**libûdî** *f* bow (used for fluffing cotton or wool).

**lidarxistin** *f* carrying out, application, putting (a plan, a law, etc) into practice.

**li dar xistin** *vi* **1** carry out, apply, put (a plan, a law, etc) into practice. **2** set up, assemble, put together.

**liêf** *see* **lihêf**.

**ligam** *m* halter (for a horse, etc).

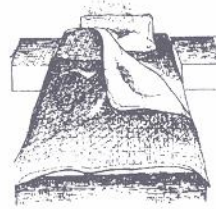
**lihevanîn** *f* reconciliation. **li hev anîn** *vt* **1** reconcile, make peace (among). **2** make (one thing) fit (another).

**lihevhatin** *f* **1** peace, reconciliation. **2** chance, coincidence. **li hev hatin** *vi* **1** make peace (with one another), be rec-

onciled. **2** coincide with, chance.

**lihevketin** *f* collision. **li hev ketin** *vi* collide; meet.

**lihevkirin** *f* agreement. **li hev kirin** *vi* agree. **lihêf** *f* quilt.



**lihêm** *see* **lihêm**.

**lihêm** *f* solder. ~ **kirin** *vi* solder. ~ **ker** *n* solderer.

**lik** *n* shellac.

**limêj** *f* ritual of worship centred in prayer.

**ling** *m* foot, leg. ~ **dan erdê** *vi* resist. ~ (**ê yekî**) **li yekî hatin** *vi* bring luck for (sb).

~ **li hev ketin** *vi* stumble over; trip up. ~

**pê re nekişîn** *vi* be unable to walk. **dan**

**bin ~an** *vi* **1** trample down. **2** excuse. **li**

**ser ~an sekinîn** *vi* stand up. **xistin bin**

**~an** *vi* trample down; disregard.

**lingmelîk** *adj* flat-footed. ~ **î** *f* flat-

footedness.

**liq** *n* branch; unit.

**liservebûn** *f* diagnosis. **li ser vebûn** *vi* diagnose.

**liv** *f* movement, slight movement. ~ **li xwe xistin** *vi* move.

**liva** *f* fine wool (of lamb).

**livandin (bilivîne)** *vi* move (sth). **xwe ~**

**vi** move.

**livbaz** *n* activist. ~ **î** *f* action, activity.

~ **îkar** *n* activist.

**livîn<sup>1</sup> (bilive)** *vi* move.

**livîn<sup>2</sup>** *f* slight movement.

**livîn<sup>3</sup>** *m* bed. **ketin nav ~an** *vi* go to bed.

~ **danîn** *vi* make up/arrange beds.

**liwa** *f* milit regiment.

**lixwegir** *n* contractor, builder. **li xwe girtin** *vi* take on (a burden, etc.), undertake. ~ **î** *f* undertaking.

**liç** *f* pond.

**liçik** *f* mucus, nasal mucus.

**lîmon** *f* *Gk* lemon.

**lîrandin (bilîrîne)** *vi* yell (particular

kind of cheer, usually by women during wedding feasts).

**lîrîn (bilîre)** *see* **lîrandin**.

**lîs(ik)** *f* roosting place.

**lîsîn (bilîse)** *vi* perch, roost.

**lîsk** *see* **lîstik**.

**lîstik**<sup>1</sup> *f* 1 game. 2 dance. ~**ên gelêrî** folk dances.

**lîstin**<sup>2</sup> (bilîze) *vt* 1 play, play a game. 2 dance.

**lîstok** *f* toy.

**lîtav** *f* marsh.

**lîwan** *n* bit (of a bridle). ~ **kirin** *vt* put the bit in a horse's mouth.

**lo** *int* used when calling a man or a boy.

**lob** *f* anat: ~**a jorîn** upper pulmonary. ~**a kezebê** lobe of the liver.

**lobî** *f* bean.

**lobye** *f* bean.

**lod** *n* heap, pile.

**lok** *m* camel (male).

**lom** *see* **lome**.

**loma** *adv* this is why.

**lome** *f* blame, complaint. ~ **kirin** *vt* complain. ~ **lê kirin** *vt* blame, reprove. ~ **lê nebûn** *vi* be blameless.

**loq**<sup>1</sup> *m* morsel, bite (of food).

**loq**<sup>2</sup> (of horse, etc) trot. ~**î** *adv* at a trot. ~**î çûn/meşîn** *vi* trot, go at a trot.

**loqim** *f* A Turkish delight.

**Lor** *n* a Krd dialect, person speaking that dialect.

**lorandin (bilorîne)** *vt* 1 lull; sing a lullaby. 2 wail, lament.

**lorik**<sup>1</sup> *f* 1 lullaby. 2 lament.

**lorik**<sup>2</sup> *m* soft, uncured cheese.

**Lorî** *see* **Lor**.

**lorî**<sup>1</sup> *f* lullaby.

**lorî**<sup>2</sup> *n* eagle.

**lorîn (bilore)** *see* **lorandin**.

**loş** *m* a slightly leavened, flat pizza-like bread.

**lot,lotik** *f* jump, kick. ~ **dan** *vt* jump up and down; kick. ~ **dan xwe** *vt* hare off; jump up and down.

**Lubnan** *f* Lebanon. ~**î** Lebanese.

**lutf** *A* *see* **qencî**.

**lûblûb** *f* begging, pleading. ~ **kirin** *vt* beg, plead.

**lûfik** *f* fibrous scrubbing pad (used when taking a bath).

**lûl** *n* mother-of-pearl, nacre.

**lûla pazû** *f* humerus.

**lûlaqa stûr** *f* anat tibia, shin bone.

**lûlaqa zirav** *f* anat fibula, splint bone.

**lûle** *f* tube; barrel (of a gun).

**lûlezenda stûr** *f* anat ulna.

**lûlezenda zirav** *f* anat radius.

**lûlû** *see* **lûl**.

**lûr** *n* ~ ~ sound of a shepherd's flute.

**lûrandin (bilûrîne)** *vt* play a flute.

**lûrîn** *f* sound of a shepherd's flute.

**lûs** *f* perch, roost.

**lûsîn (bilûse)** *vi* perch, roost.

**lût** *m* anat nose; nasal bones; nasal cavity.

**lûtik,lûtke** *m* mountain peak.

**M**

*m* *f* the 16th letter of the Kurdish alphabet.

**ma** *interr* **Ma ev a te ye?** Is this yours?

**mabeyn** *see* **navbeyn**.

**maç** *f* kiss. ~ **dan** *vt* give a kiss. **Maçekê bide min**. Give me a kiss. ~ **kirin** *vt* kiss.

**Destê havê xwe** ~(**î**) **bike**. Kiss your father's hand (in respect). **hevdu** ~ **kirin** *vt* kiss one another.

**maçî** *see* **maç**.

**maçlek** *n* anat joint.

**mad** *m* **1** appetite, desire for food. **2** facial expression. ~(**ê yekî**) **çûn tişteki** have a desire for. ~(**ê yekî**) **jê man** *vt* be disgusted with, have no desire for (food). ~(**ê yekî**) **li hev ketin** *vi* feel sick at one's stomach, feel nauseated. ~(**ê xwe**) **tirş kirin** *vt* put on a sour face, sulk.

**madde** *m* **A 1** matter, substance. **2** material, component. **3** entry, item (in a list). **made** *m* anat stomach. **bindevka** ~ pylorus. **serdevka** ~ cardiac orifice.

**maden** *m* **A 1** mine. **2** mineral. **3** metal. **mader** *f* mother. ~**î** *adj* maternal. ~**şahî** *f* matriarchy.

**madik** *f* swaddling clothes.

**madtal** *adj* sour-faced, angry-looking. ~**î** *f* sullen face. ~**î kirin** *vt* put on a sour face, look annoyed or angry. **bi** ~**î** *adv* sullenly, sulkily.

**madûmirûz** *m* ~**ê xwe kirin** *vt* put on a sour face, sulk.

**maf** *m* right, share. ~(**ê xwe**) **stendin** *vt* get one's due, get one's share or right.

~(**ê yekî**) **xwarin** *vt* be unjust. ~**ê çarenûsî** *m* right for self-determination.

~**ên jinan** women rights. ~**ên mirovan/mirovîn** human rights. ~**ê penaberiyê** *m* asylum right.

**mafûr** *f* carpet.

**mah** *see* **meh**.

**mahandin** *see* **mehandin**.

**mahf** *f* destruction; obliteration. ~ **bûn** *vi* be destroyed, be ruined, be obliterated.

~ **kirin** *vt* destruct, destroy, obliterate.

**mahfûr** *f* carpet.

**mahîn** *see* **mehîn**.

**mahlû** *f* rake.

**mahor** *f* level.

**mahr** *f* act of marrying, marriage. ~ **birîn** *vt* conclude marriage contract, join (two people) in marriage. ~ **lê birîn** *vt* give in marriage to. ~ **kirin** *vt* marry.

**mahrûm** *see* **mehrûm**.

**mahweş** *adj* moon-like.

**maide** *m* canteen or flask (metal or plastic, used for water).

**mail** *A* *see* **mêldar**.

**mak** *f* mother; female.

**makeqanûn** *f* law constitution.

**makeşêr** *f* lioness.

**makeziman** *m* mother tongue.

**makîne** *f* *It 1* machine. ~**a drûnê a**) sewing machine. **b**) harvester, reaping machine. ~**a drûn û gêrê** combine (harvester). ~**a tovreşanê** drill (for sowing). **2** car.

**mal**<sup>1</sup> *f* home; family; house. **M-ava! 1)** be fair, be reasonable! **2) M-ava/M-a te ava**. Thanks, Thank you. ~ **bar kirin** *vt* move; migrate. ~ **ava kirin** *vt* build a house, set up housekeeping. ~(**a yekî**) **xera kirin** *vt* ruin, do away with (sb).

**mal**<sup>2</sup> *m* property, goods.

**malbat** *f* family, line, ancestry.

**maldar** *n, adj* rich person, capitalist; rich. **malhazirî** *f* whatever available (when showing hospitality to an unexpected guest).

**malik**<sup>1</sup> *f 1* small house. **2** cell. **3** row of a garden.

**malik**<sup>2</sup> *f* (poetry) couplet.

**malîştin**<sup>1</sup> *f* wiping, sweeping.

**malîştin**<sup>2</sup> (**bimale**) *vt* sweep.

**malî** *f* wife.

**malîn** *see* **malîn**.

**malîye** *f* finance.

**malmezin** *f* noble family. ~**î** *f* nobility.

**Malmîra!** *int* Damn you!

**malîn** (**bimale**) *vt* sweep.

**malwêranî** *f* being ruined, suffering a great loss.

**malxo, malxwe** *n* head of the family; owner.

**malzarok** *f* anat uterus, womb.

**mam** *m* (paternal) uncle.

**mamele** *f* **A 1** treating, behaviour. **2** the processing.

**mamik** *f* riddle.  
**mamir(k)** *f* domestic hen.  
**mamosta** *see* **mamoste**.  
**mamoste** *n* teacher. ~**tî** *f* teaching, being a teacher.  
**mamûr** *n* A civil servant.  
**man (bimîne)** *vi* stay, remain, be left. **di sinifê de** ~ *vi* fail a class/grade. **ji tişteki** ~ *vi* miss (a vehicle, a chance, etc). **li benda (tişteki/yeki)** ~ *vi* wait for. **tişteki yeki ne** ~ *vi* **1** recover (from illness). **2** lose everything.  
**mandalîn** *f* *It* mandarin.  
**mandî**<sup>1</sup> *f* future.  
**mandî**<sup>2</sup> *adj* tired. ~ **bûn** *vi* become tired. ~ **kirin** *vt* tire.  
**mane** *f* **1** meaning. **2** excuse. **li manan gerîn** *vi* look for an excuse. ~**dar** *adj* significant, meaningful. ~**kûr** *adj* significant, meaningful, full of meaning. ~**zanî** *f* semantics.  
**manend** *see* **wek**.  
**manga** *see* **mange**.  
**mange** *f* cow.  
**mangêr** *n* wheel plough.  
**manker** *f* she-donkey.  
**manqel** *see* **manqil**.  
**manqer** *see* **manqil**.  
**manqil** *f* brazier (used as a heater).  
**manqir** *see* **manqil**.  
**manço** *m* *Fr* (woman's) coat.  
**maqesok** *see* **meqesok**.  
**maqûl** *adj* A reasonable, sensible. ~ **dîtin** *vi* regard as reasonable, accept.



**mar**<sup>1</sup> *m* snake. ~**ê zengildar** rattle-snake. ~**gir** *n* snake-catcher.  
**mar**<sup>2</sup> *see* **mahr**.  
**margîse** *n* chameleon, *zool* Chameleon vulgaris.  
**margîsk** *m* adder, viper, *zool* Vipera communis.  
**marîjok** *f* germander, *bot* Teucrium.  
**marîn**<sup>1</sup> *f* celandine, swallowwort, *bot*

*Chelidonium majus*.  
**marîn**<sup>2</sup> (**bimare**) *vi* (for a sheep) bleat.  
**marîn**<sup>3</sup> *f* bleat, bleating.  
**marîpişt** *m* spine, backbone.  
**markî** *adv* snaky, as a snake.  
**marmarok** *n* lizard.  
**marmasî** *n* eel, *zool* Anguilla.  
**marmazîk** *see* **marmarok**.  
**marmij** *adj* unscrupulous, unjust; cruel.  
**marqilîn (bimarqile)** *vi* **lê** ~ notice, perceive; recognize.  
**marûmûr** reptilia.  
**mase** *f* *Lat* table.  
**masenûs** *f* desk.  
**masî** *n* fish. ~ **girtin** *vt* fish. ~**dank** *f* aquarium. ~**gir** *n* fisherman. ~**îgirî** *f* fishery, fishing. ~**van** *n* fisherman. ~**vanî** *f* fishery, fishing.  
**masîçakûç** *n* *zool* hammerhead.  
**masîmûsa** *n* *zool* sole.  
**masîpisîk** *n* *zool* sheat fish.  
**masîşûr** *n* *zool* sword fish.  
**masîwûsk** *n* *zool* pilchard, sardine.  
**masîxaîûnk** *n* salmon.  
**masîxîrk** *n* *zool* porcupine fish.  
**masîzîv** *n* *zool* sand-smelt, silversides, atherine.  
**masî** *m* yoghurt.  
**mastêlk, mastêrk** *f* funnel.  
**masûlke** *n* *anat* muscle. ~**yên çav** ocular muscles.  
**maş** *m* **1** Indian bean. **2** cow pea, black-eyed pea.  
**maşandin (bimaşîne)** *vi* abrade, wear away, corrode.  
**maşe** *f* tongs, fire tongs.  
**maşîq** *n* lover.  
**maşîn (bimaşe)** *vi* wear away, be abraded, corrode, be corroded.  
**maşoq** *n* lover.  
**maşot** *n* caterpillar.  
**mat**<sup>1</sup> *adj* bewildered, confused; silent. ~ **bûn** *vi* be utterly bewildered or confused. ~ **kirin** *vt* bewilder or confuse utterly. ~ **man** *vi* be utterly bewildered or confused. ~**mayî** *adj* astonished, confused, bewildered.  
**mat**<sup>2</sup> *n* (chess) checkmate, mate. ~ **bûn** *vi* be checkmated. ~ **kirin** *vt* checkmate.

**matem** *A see şwîn<sup>1</sup>.*  
**mawer, mawerd** *A see gulav.*  
**mawî** *A see şîn.*  
**mawzêr** *f Gr Mauser rifle.*  
**mayîn<sup>1</sup>** *see man.*  
**mayîn<sup>2</sup>** *f mine. ~çîn f mine-sweeper.*  
**maz** *m ram.*  
**Mazra** *f A Kurdish city in Northern Kurdistan (Elaziğ in Turkish).*  
**mazî** *n oak apple, gall apple, bot Quercus infectoria.*  
**mazot** *f Rus diesel fuel; mazut, mazout.*  
**mazu** *see mazî.*  
**mazû** *see mazî.*  
**mazûban** *see mazûvan.*  
**mazûvan** *n host, hostess.*  
**me<sup>1</sup>** *per/poss pron, poss adj we; our; ours; us. Me ew dît. We saw it. pirtûkên ~ our books. a/ê/en ~ ours. Ew ê me bigirin. They will catch us.*  
**me<sup>2</sup>** *imp (neg) do not. Meke! Don't do (it)!*  
**meal** *A see mane.*  
**mebes** *see mebest.*  
**mebest** *f intention, intent, purpose.*  
**mebûs** *f A member of parliament.*  
**mecal** *f A strength. ~ (tê de) neman/ji ~ de ketin vi have no strength left, be exhausted.*  
**mecbûr** *adj A forced to, obliged to. ~ bûn vi be forced to, be obliged to, have to (do sth). ~ hiştin/kirin vt force, oblige.*  
**mecmer** *see bixurdank.*  
**mecrefe** *see mercefe.*  
**mecrûh** *A see birîndar.*  
**meda** *see borî.*  
**meddah** *A see pesindar.*  
**meder** *f scene, light. derketin ~ê vi appear, come on the scene.*  
**medh** *A see pesn.*  
**medhoş, medhûş** *P see gêj.*  
**medreb** *f paddy-field, rice-field.*  
**mefa** *f benefit, profit; advantage. ~dar adj useful, beneficial.*  
**mefûtûh** *see vekirî.*  
**meger** *P conj It seems that..., apparently..., I found out that...*  
**meh** *f month. ~a borî/çû last month. ~a (ku) bê/tê next month. ~a hinguvîn f*

*honey moon.*  
**mehandîn<sup>1</sup>** *f digestion.*  
**mehandîn<sup>2</sup> (bimehîne)** *vt digest.*  
**mehanî, mehî** *adv, f monthly; monthly wage, salary.*  
**mehder** *f intercession. ~ kirin vt intercede.*  
**mehd, mehdik** *A see dergûş.*  
**mehel** *A see cih.*  
**mehel** *A see tax.*  
**mehfûr** *see mahfûr.*  
**mehiw** *see mêw.*  
**mehî** *see mehanî.*  
**mehîn<sup>1</sup>** *f mare.*  
**mehîn<sup>2</sup> (bimehe)** *vi be digested.*  
**mehîr** *f soup made of yoghurt, water and boiled wheat.*  
**mehkeme** *f A 1 law court. 2 trial, hearing.*  
**mehname** *f monthly.*  
**mehr** *see mahr. ~ kirin see mahr kirin.*  
**mehrûm** *adj deprived, destitute.*  
**mehtab, mehtav** *f moonlight.*  
**mehter** *n broom, stable-man.*  
**mehûj** *see mewîj.*  
**mehvan** *see mêvan.*  
**mehzûz** *A see pardar.*  
**mejî** *m anat brain.*  
**mejû** *see mejî.*  
**Meke** *f Mecca.*  
**meknûn** *see veşartî.*  
**mekr** *A see dek.*  
**mekşûf** *see xuya.*  
**melamet** *see gazin.*  
**melbûs** *see kinc.*  
**mele** *m hodja, mollah, Moslem preacher. ~ bang dan vt (mele) give the call to prayer.*  
**melevanî** *f swimming. ~ kirin vt swim. (bi) ~ listin vt swim.*  
**melêv** *f (wooden) pitchfork.*  
**melhem** *f ointment, salve. ~ (lê) kirin vt apply ointment.*  
**melhêb** *f fork, hayfork.*  
**melisandin (bimelisîne)** *vt make (sb/sth) crouch down. xwe ~ crouch down.*  
**melisîn (bimelise)** *vi crouch down.*  
**melkeb** *f basket.*  
**melkemewt** *see melkemot.*  
**melkemot** *m angel of death, Azrael.*  
**melkis** *f broom. ~ kirin vt sweep. ~ lê xistin vt sweep. M~ekê li xalîçê jî xe.*

Sweep the carpet too.

**melle** *see mele*

**melû** *f* sheaf. ~ **kirin** *vt* tie in sheaves, arrange in sheaves.

**melûl** *adj* *A* sad, low-spirited.

**melûn** *adj* *A* curse, damned.

**melyaket** *see milyaket*.

**Mem** *m* man's name, contraction of Mohammed. **M-ê Alan** the mythological hero in **M-û Zîn**. **M-û Zîn 1** name of a legend. **2** an adaptation of this legend by **Ahmedê Xanî**.

**memat** *A see mirin*.

**memik** *m anat 1* breast. **2** udder, dug. **3** nipple, teat. **4** nipple, rubber mouth-piece shaped as a nipple. ~ **dan** *vt* feed from breast. ~ **mêtin** *vi* nurse, suck.

**memlû** *A see tîjî*.

**menam** *A see xew*.

**menbe** *see kan*.

**mencenîq** *f* catapult.

**-mend** *suff forming adj and n, eg:*

**bawermend, hunermend.**

**mendal** *see zaro*.

**mendere** *n* double-storeyed house.

**menfeet** *f A* benefit, advantage, interest.

**menfî** *f* exile, banishment. ~ **bûn** *vi* be exiled to. ~ **kirin** *vt* exile.

**mengî** *adj* ideal. ~ **wer** *n* idealist.

**menî** *see zexm*.

**menna** *see çiklos*.

**menzel** *see mezel*.

**meqam** *m A 1* *mus* concept of mode. **2** position, post, office; place of work.

**meqer** *n mil 1* headquarters. **2** base.

**meqes** *f A* scissors. ~ **kirin** *vt* cut with scissors.

**meqesk** *see meqes*.

**meqesok** *n* martin, house martin.

**mer** *f* spade. ~ **kirin** *vt* spade up.

**meraq** *f A* curiosity; great interest. ~ **kirin** *vt* be curious about; be interested.

**merc** *m* condition, state.

**mercefe** *f* wooden spade to sweep roofs from snow.

**merd**<sup>1</sup> *adj* brave; trustworthy. ~ **ane** *adv* bravely; honestly. ~ **î** *f* bravery; honesty.

**merd**<sup>2</sup> *see mirov*.

**merdan** *m* hammer.

**merez** *f A* illness, sickness.

**merezi** *adj A* ill, sick. ~ **kirin** *vt* sicken, weary.

**merg** *f* death.

**mergîsk** *see margîsk*.

**Merheba!** Hello!

**mermer** *m Lat* marble.

**merif** *see meriv*.

**meriv** *n 1* man; human being; person. **2** a relative. ~ **ahî** *f* humanity, mankind.

~ **antî** *f* kinship, relationship.

**merî** *see meriv*.

**mermal** *n, adj (a)* relative.

**merof** *see meriv*.

**meroje** *f* asparagus.

**merov** *see meriv*.

**merqed** *see gor*.

**mersef** *f* large, round tray.

**mersele** *f A 1* story, tale. **2** problem, matter.

**merş** *f* pileless carpet, kilim. ~ **raxistîn** *vt* spread a **merş**.

**mertal** *m* shield (of a warrior).

**merv** *see meriv*.

**mervahî** *see merivahî*.

**mervan** *adj* friendly.

**mervanî, mervanî** *f* kinship, relationship.

**merx** *f bot* a variety of juniper.

**merze** *f* marjoram, *bot* Majorana majorana.

**merzêl** *see mezel*.

**mesa** *see êvar*.

**mesal** *A see mesele 1*.

**mesele** *f A 1* story, tale. **2** problem, matter.

**mesihandin (bimesihîne)** *vt* rub; wipe.

**Mesîh** *m* Jesus Christ. ~ **î** *n, adj* Christian.

**mesîn** *see misîn*.

**mesmû** *A see guhdarî*.

**mesref** *f A* expenses, expenditures. ~ **kirin** *vt* spend (money).

**mesrûr** *A see kêfxweş*.

**mest**<sup>1</sup> *f* light, thin-soled boot (worn inside shoes).

**mest**<sup>2</sup> *adj* very delighted, enchanted, captivated. ~ **bûn** *vi* be enchanted, be in the seventh heaven.


**mestîr** *comp adj* bigger, greater, larger; older.

**meş** *f 1* walk; gait. **2** march, demonstration.

**meşandin (bimeşîne)** *vt 1* have (sb) walk. **2** carry out, perform.

**meşhûd** *A see xuya*.

meşîn (bimeşe) *vi* walk.  
 meşk *f* churn (made of animal skin).  
 meşneqe *f* guillotine.  
 meşvan *n* marcher, demonstrator.  
 meş *f* father's sister, aunt.  
 metal *see* mertal.  
 metaya *see* bejnbilind.  
 metbex *f* kitchen.  
 metel<sup>1</sup> *f* puzzle; riddle.  
 metel<sup>2</sup> *adj* tongue-tied.  
 metelok *f* proverb.  
 metelmayî, meţemayî *adj* tongue-tied.  
 ~ bûn *vi* be tongue-tied. ~ hiştin *vt* dumbfound. ~ man *vi* be left dumb-founded (by).  
 meter *A see* baran.  
 meţere *m A* (metal or plastic) canteen or flask.  
 methelok *see* metelok.  
 meţik *f* father's sister, aunt.  
 metir *f* metre. ~ çargoşe *f* square metre.  
 metirke *f* spade.  
 metleb *f* intention, aim.  
 metlûb *see* daxwaz.  
 metre *f Fr* metre, meter.  
 mevîj *see* mewîj.  
 mevsik *f* strainer.  
 mewdanî *adj* financial.  
 mewe *see* pêl.  
 mewîj *f* raisins.  
 mewlûd *f A* **1** the night of the birth of the prophet Mohammed. **2** a chanting of the Mewlûd.  
 mewto *see* çewto mewto.  
 mewuj *see* mewîj.  
 mewûj *see* mewîj.  
 mexafet *A see* tîrs.  
 mexel *adj* (an animal) lying prone. ~ bûn *vi* (an animal) lie. ~ hatin *v* (an animal) lie. ~ kirin *vt* make an animal lie flat.  
 mexloq *f A* creature, living thing.  
 mexloqat *f A* creature, living thing.  
 mexmer, mexmûr *A m* velvet.  
 mexz *P see* mejî.  
 mey *f* wine; drink.  
 meyandin (bimeyîne) *vt* add yeast to.  
 meyfroş *n* barkeeper, publican.  
 meyger *n* cup-bearer.  
 meyiw *see* mêw.

meyizandin (bimeyizîne) *vt* look at, watch.  
 meyîr *see* mehîr.  
 meyl *f* slope, incline; tendency, inclination. ~ dar *adj* slanting, sloping; inclined.  
 ~ kirin *vt* incline, be inclined.  
 meymûn *n A* monkey; ape.  
 meyt *n* corpse.  
 meyter *n* groom, stableman.  
 meyvan *see* mêvan. ~î *see* mêvanî.  
 meywe *see* mêwe.  
 meyzandin (bimeyzîne) *vt* look, watch.  
 mezaq *A see* tam.  
 mezel<sup>1</sup> *m* grave; graveyard. ~geh *f* graveyard.  
 mezel<sup>2</sup> *f* room.  
 mezeloq *adj* sticky, adhesive.  
 mezeloqî *adj* sticky, adhesive.  
 mezer *see* mezel.  
 mezheb *m A* religious sect.  
 mezin<sup>1</sup> *adj* **1** big, large, great. **2** old, elder.  
 ~ bûn *vi* grow, grow up, become larger/bigger. ~ kirin *vt* **1** bring up. **2** enlarge, make bigger. **3** exaggerate.  
 mezin<sup>2</sup> *n* **1** older person. **2** one's senior. **3** chief, leader.  
 mezinahî *f* **1** greatness. **2** gravity, importance. **3** seniority. **4** size.  
 mezinayî *see* mezinahî.  
 meziniker *n* magnifier.  
 mezingî *see* mezinahî.  
 mezlem *A see* tarî.  
 mezre<sup>1</sup> *f* small village.  
 mezre<sup>2</sup> *see* zevî.  
 mê *adj* female; feminine.   
 ~tî/yîtî *f* femaleness, female sex.  
 mêbaz *m* woman chaser.  
 mêhirç *f* she-bear.  
 mêhîman, mêhman *P see* mêvan.  
 mêhtîn *see* mêtîn.  
 mêhvan *see* mêvan. ~î *see* mêvanî.  
 mêj<sup>1</sup> *n* antiquity; past time. jî ~ ve long since, for a long time past.  
 mêj<sup>2</sup> *n* making *n* and *adj* in connection with the verb mêtîn, eg: şîrmêj.  
 mêjandin (bimêjîne) *vt* nurse.  
 mêjiwe *see* mêjû<sup>1</sup>.  
 mêjî *m anat* brain, cerebrum. ~yê piştê *m* spinal cord. ~kok *m* little brain.  
 mêjîn (bimêje) *vi* **1** suck, absorb. **2** exploit.  
 mêjok<sup>1</sup> *n* exploiter.

**mêjok<sup>2</sup>** *n, adj* absorbent.  
**mêjû<sup>1</sup>** *f* the past; history. ~**yî** *adj* historical, past.  
**mêjû<sup>2</sup>** *see* **mêjî**.  
**mêkut** *m* mallet; beetle.  
**mêl** *f* slope, incline; tendency, inclination. ~**dar** *adj* slanting, sloping; inclined.  
**mêlak** *see* **mêlaq**.  
**mêlaq** *f anat* lungs. ~**reşî** *f* pneumonia.  
**mêlede** *f* torch.  
**mêr<sup>1</sup>** *m* **1** man. **2** husband. ~ **kirin** *vt* (a woman) marry.  
**mêr<sup>2</sup>** *adj* courageous, brave.  
**mêrane** *adj, adv* manly, manfully.  
**mêranî** *f* courage, bravery.  
**mêrg** *f* meadow, green meadow, pasture. ~**ezar** *f* park, meadow.  
**mêrik** *m* young man.  
**mêrkirî** *adj* married woman.  
**mêrkuj** *n* murderer, killer. ~**î** *f* murder.  
**mêrxas** *adj* brave. ~**î** *f* bravery. **bi** ~**î** *adv* bravely.  
**mêş** *f* fly. ~**a hinguv** *f* bee. ~**xur** *adj* insectivorous.  
**mêşe** *f* oak, *bot* *Ouercus*.  
**mêtin (bimêje)** *vt* **1** suck, absorb. **2** exploit  
**mêtîngeh** *f* colony. ~**kar** *n* colonist.  
~**karî** *f* colonialism.  
**mêtînkâr** *n* exploiter. ~**î** *f* exploitation.  
**mêvan** *n* guest, visitor.  
**mêvanhez** *adj* hospitable. ~**î** *f* hospitality, hospitableness.  
**mêvanî** *f* being a guest, visit. **çûn** ~**yê** *vi* go on a visit to. **bi** ~**î çûn** *vi* go on a visit.  
**mêvanxane** *f* guesthouse.  
**mêw** *m* vine-plant; melon-plant.  
**mêwe** *m* *P* fruit.  
**mêwij** *see* **mewîj**.  
**mêxik** *f bot* carnation.  
**mêxoş** *see* **mêxweş**.  
**mêxweş** *adj* bitter-sweet.  
**mêz** *f* table.  
**mêze** *f* look, looking. ~ **kirin** *vt* look. **lê** ~ **kirin** *vt* look at, watch. ~**van** *n* spectator, onlooker, viewer.  
**mêzer<sup>1</sup>** *f* turban.  
**mêzer<sup>2</sup>** *see* **mêze**.  
**mêzîn** *f* **1** scales. **2** balance. ~ **kirin** *vt* weigh; measure.

**mi** *see* **min**.  
**miadat** *A see* **dijminatî**.  
**miadil** *A see* **hevta**.  
**micid** *rgd* serious, earnest.  
**miç** *adj* straight, upright; tight, firm. **guhê xwe** ~ **kirin** *vt* prick up one's ears.  
**miçiqandin (bimiçiqîne)** *vt* dry, drain.  
**miçiqî** *adj* dry, dried, drained.  
**miçiqîn (bimiçiqe)** *vi* get dry, dry, be/get drained.  
**midas** *n* clothes, dress.  
**midbir** *see* **fenok**.  
**mider(r)is** *see* **mamoste**.  
**midewer** *see* **girover**.  
**midûr** *n* *A* director, head, chief, manager.  
**miennes** *see* **mê**.  
**mift** *rgd* gratis, free. ~**xur** *n* sponger, hanger-on.  
**mifte** *f* **1** key. **2** lock.  
**miftî** *f* officer who is in charge of Islamic affairs in a town or city.  
**mih** *see* **mîh**.  
**mihendîs** *n* *A* engineer. ~**î** *f* engineering; being an engineering.  
**mihes** *n* currycomb. ~ **kirin** *vt* curry.  
**mihêt** *f* plan.  
**mihneţ** *see* **minet**.  
**mîhr** *see* **evîn**.  
**mihrecan** *see* **mîhrîcan**.  
**mihredar** *see* **evîndar**.  
**mihriban** *see* **mîhrîban**.  
**mîhrîban** *adj* kind, affectionate, compassionate.  
**mîhrîcan** *f* feast, festival.  
**mihtac** *adj* *A* in need, poor, needy. ~(**î yekî/tîşteki**) **bûn** *vi* be in need of, need, require..  
**mihvan** *see* **mêvan**.  
**mihvanî** *see* **mêvanî**.  
**mihvik** *see* **movik**.  
**mîin<sup>1</sup>** *see* **alîkar**.  
**mîin<sup>2</sup>** *see* **mehîn**.  
**mij** *m* mist, haze, fog.  
**mijad** *f* subject, topic.  
**mijank** *m anat* eyelash.  
**mijar** *f* subject, topic.  
**Mijdar** *f* November.  
**mijgan** *see* **mijank**.  
**mijî** *see* **mejî**.



**mijmijok** *f* bot bugloss.  
**mijûl** *adj* busy. ~ **bûn** *vi* be busy. **pê** ~ **bûn** *vi* be busy with. ~ **kirin** *vt* take up (sb's) time, engage (sb's) attention, occupy. ~ **geh** *f* office. ~ **î** *f* **1** activity; occupation; concern. **2** being busy; sth that keeps (sb) busy.  
**mikedder** *see* **şêlî**.  
**mikur** *f* confession, admission. ~ **haîin** *vi* confess, admit. ~ **î** *f* confession, admission.  
**mil** *m* **1** anat shoulder, upper arm. **2** side. ~ **dan hev** *vt* support one another, act with solidarity. ~ **darî** *f* support, solidarity.  
**milayket** *f* A angel.  
**milik** *f* camel's hump.  
**milk** *m* A real estate/property.  
**milmilîn (bimilmile)** *vi* walk with a swaying movement.  
**milyaket** *f* A angel.  
**milyar** *m* Fr billion, billiard.  
**milyon** *m* Fr million.  
**mimtas** *see* **bijarte**.  
**mimted** *see* **dirêj**.  
**min** *pers/poss pron, poss adj* I; my; mine; me. **Min tu dît**. I saw you. **a/ê/ên** ~ mine. **Te ji ~ re got**. You told me. **pirtûka** ~ my book.  
**minaqeşe** *f* A argument, dispute; heated debate.  
**minare** *f* A minaret.  
**minasib** *adj* A suitable, appropriate.  
**mindal** *n* child.  
**minet** *f* A sense or feeling of indebtedness, gratitude.  
**minewwer** *A adj* **1** well lighted. **2** enlightened (person), intellectual.  
**minê**: ~ **kirin** *vt* wish (for), want. ~ **kar** *adj* desirous, willing.  
**minminik** *f* butterfly; moth.  
**minteha** *see* **dawî**.  
**miqate** *f* minding, watching. **lê** ~ **bûn** *vi* mind, watch, look after. **li xwe** ~ **bûn** *vi* mind (os), look after (os).  
**miqatî** *see* **miqate**.  
**miqayet** *see* **miqate**.  
**miqor** *f* chisel.  
**miqsî** *n, adj* Christian pilgrim.  
**mir** *n* fowl.  
**mirad** *m* A wish, desire.

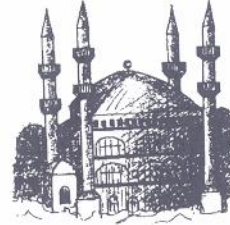
**miram** *m* A aim, goal, aspiration.  
**Miran** *f* September.  
**mirandin (bimirîne)** *vt* kill.  
**mirar** *adj* (an animal) dead. ~ **bûn** *vi* die. ~ **kirin** *vt* kill.  
**mirarî** *n* pearl.  
**miraz** *m* aim, intention; wish, desire.  
**mircan<sup>1</sup>** *see* **sor**.  
**mircan<sup>2</sup>** *n* coral, zool Corallium..  
**mircaq** *m* thin beam, joist.  
**mirç** *n* ~ ~ smacking one's lips (when kissing).  
**mirdal** *adj* dead.  
**mirdar** *adj* dead.  
**mirde** *see* **mirî**.  
**mirdiyaq** *see* **mircaq**.  
**mirêba** *n* sharecropper who receives one half of the crop in return for his work.  
**mirêk** *f* mirror.  
**mirês** *f* majesty.  
**mirin<sup>1</sup>** *f* death.  
**Mirin!<sup>2</sup>** *int* I wish you die!  
**mirin<sup>3</sup> (bimire)** *vi* die.  
**mirî** *adj* dead.  
**mirîd** *n* A disciple in a dervish order.  
**mirîsok** *f* foxglove, thimble flower, bot Digitalis pupurea.  
**mirîşk** *f* hen, chicken.



**mirmirîn (bimirîre)** *vi* mutter to (os), mumble to (os).  
**mirov** *n* man, human being. ~ **ahî** *f* humanity. ~ **antî** *f* kinship, relationship. ~ **hez/hiz** *adj, n* humanistic; humanist. ~ **hezî/hizî** *f* humanism. ~ **în** *adj* anthropoid, man-like. ~ **jimêrî** *f* census. ~ **kuj** *adj* **1** murderer. **2** antipersonnel. ~ **perver** *adj, n* humanistic; humanist. ~ **perwerî** *f* humanism. ~ **xur** *n* cannibal; man-eater. ~ **xurî** *f* cannibalism. ~ **zan** *n* anthropologist. ~ **zanî** *f* anthropology.  
**mirsel** *see* **şandî**.  
**mirtaz** *see* **razî**.  
**mirtêl** *see* **mitêl**.

**mirtîb** *see* **mitrib**.  
**mirtîl** *m* worn-out piece of cloth, rag.  
**mirûz** *m* face. ~**tîrş** *adj, n* sullen, sulky; sullen-faced person; sullen face.  
**mirx** *see* **teyr**.  
**misas** *f* oxgoad.  
**misîn** *m* long-spouted water pitcher.  
**misilman** *n, adj* (a) Muslim; Islamic. ~**tî** *f* being a Muslim; Islam  
**misk** *A f* musk.  
**misoger** *adj* certain; absolute; unrestricted.  
**misqal** *f* a weight for precious stones.  
**mist** *f* 1 palm. 2 clenched fist or hand, cupped hand. ~ **dan** *vt* caress, stroke. ~**ek** contents of a cupped hand.  
**mistear** *see* **emanet**.  
**mistecme** *see* **civîngeh**.  
**mistemend** *see* **reben**.  
**mistemî** *see* **guhdar**.  
**mişar** *m* row of a garden.  
**mişe** *adj* much, plentiful.  
**mişext**<sup>1</sup> *n* runaway, fugitive. ~ **bûn** *vi* escape, flee, run away.  
**mişext**<sup>2</sup> *n* (an) exile. ~ **bûn** *vi* be exiled. ~ **kirin** *vt* exile.  
**mişewir** *n* counsel, consultation.  
**mişk** *f* mouse.  
**mişkane** *f* mortgage. (zevî) **bi** ~ **dan** *vt* mortgage (a field to sb).  
**mişkule** *f* A problem. **Ne** ~ **ye**. No problem.  
**mişlaq** *n, adj* parallel (line, etc).  
**mişmiş** *f* apricot.  
**mişt** *adj* full. ~ **kirin** *vt* fill up.  
**miştax(e)** *f* raisins.  
**miştelî** *n* plant.  
**mişterî** *A n* 1 customer, client. 2 *astr f* Jupiter.  
**miştin** *see* **maltin**.  
**miştirî** *n* A customer, client.  
**mişwar** *m* moment, instance, while, time.  
**mitehher** *see* **paqij**.  
**mitemîn** *see* **ewle**.  
**mitêl** *f* mattress.  
**mitîk** *m* small hill.  
**mitîl** *see* **mitêl**.  
**Mitrib**<sup>1</sup> *n* Gypsy.  
**mitrib**<sup>2</sup> *see* **sazbend**.  
**mittehîd** *see* **yekbûyî**.  
**miwasa** *see* **alîkarî**.  
**miweqet** *adj* temporary.

**mixab** *adj* unhappy; unfortunate. ~**in** unfortunately.  
**mixmixk** *n* zool mosquito.  
**miz**<sup>1</sup> *adj* mildly sour.  
**miz**<sup>2</sup> *n* fee.  
**miz**<sup>3</sup> *f* ~**(e)**~ murmur, grumble. **kirin** ~**(e)**~ *vt* murmur, grumble.  
**mizawir** *n, adj* swindler; dishonest. ~**î** *f* swindling, cheat. ~**î kirin** *vt* cheat, swindle.  
**mizaxil** *adj* deceitful, tricky. ~**î** *f* trick. ~**î kirin** *vt* do (sth) deceitful.  
**mizekker** *see* **nêr**.  
**mizeloq** *see* **mezeloq**.  
**mizeloqî** *see* **mezeloqî**.  
**mizewwir** *see* **mizawir**.  
**mizgeft** *f* mosque.



**mizgîn** *f* good news. ~ **dan** *vt* give (sb) good news. ~**î** *f* present given to the person bringing good news.  
**mizmizîn (bimizmize)** *vi* hem and haw and make some feeble objections; make a fuss about trifles.  
**mizmizok** *adj* fussy about trifles. ~**tî** *f* fussing about trifles. ~**tî kirin** *vt* make a fuss about trifles.  
**mî** *see* **mîh**.  
**mîbzer** *f* drill (for sowing).  
**mîdad** *f* ink.  
**mîftah** *see* **mifte**.  
**mîh** *f* sheep.  
**mîheng** *f* adjustment; standard (of time).  
**mîhr** *see* **roj**.  
**mîna** *adv* like, as. ~ **hev** *adj* similar. ~**k** *f* instance, example. **bo** ~**k** for example, for instance. ~ **ku** *adv* for example, for instance.  
**mînîbus** *f* Fr minibus.  
**mînû** *see* **bihişt**.  
**mîqa** *n* Fr mica.  
**mîqras** *see* **meqes**.  
**mîqrob** *f* Gk germ; microbe. ~ **girtin** *vt*

become contaminated with germs.  
**mîqrofon** *f Gk* microphone.  
**mîqrosqob** *f Gk* microscope.  
**mîr** *m* prince, emir. ~ê ~an *m hist* governor-general.  
**mîrane** *rgd* magnificent, splendid, pertaining to a **mîr**.  
**mîrat** *m* inheritance, heritage. ~xur *n,adj* (sb) who has inherited a fortune.  
**mîrkuṭ** *m* mallet; beetle.  
**mîrliwa** *n milit* general.  
**mîro** *n* ant.  
**mîrza** *m* mister; prince.  
**mîşkat** *see fanos*.  
**mîtan** *m* a loosely-cut, collarless shirt.  
**mîvan** *see mêvan*. ~î *see mêvanî*.  
**mîx** *m* nail. ~ **kîrin** *vt* nail. ~ **kuṭan** *vt* drive a nail. ~ **lê xistîn** *vt* nail.  
**mîz** *f* urine. ~ **kîrin** *vt* urinate. ~**dank** *f anat* bladder. ~**kêş** *f anat* ureter.  
**mîzṭin (bimîze)** *vt* urinate.  
**moda** *f It* fashion, vogue, style.  
**mofirk** *see movik*.  
**mohr<sup>1</sup>** *m,adj* purple.  
**mohr<sup>2</sup>** *f* seal, signet, signet ring. ~ **kîrin** *vt* put under seal, stamp with a seal.  
**mohtac** *adj A* *see moṭac*. ~ **bûn** *see moṭac bûn*.  
**mor** *see mohr<sup>1 2</sup>*.  
**morî** *n* ant.  
**morîk** *f* bead.  
**moşene** *f* thresher.  
**moṭac** *adj A* in need, poor, needy. ~(î **yekî/tiştəkî**) **bûn** *vi* be in need of, need, require.  
**moṭik** *f* nesting-box.  
**moṭî** *see dims*.  
**motor** *f Fr* engine, motor.

**motorsiklêt** *f Fr* motor-cycle.  
**movik** *f 1 anat* joint, vertebra. **2** node. ~ê **mazmazkê** *f* lumber vertebra. ~ê **piştê** *f* dorsal vertebra. ~ê **stû** *f* cervical vertebra. ~ê **tilîyan** *f* phalanges.  
**moxil** *f* sieve. ~ **kîrin** *vt* sieve. **li ~ê xistîn** *vt* sieve.  
**moz** *f* bee; wasp; hornet. ~**a hungiv** *bee*. ~**a sor** *hornet*. ~**a qirtik, ~qirtk** *wasp*.  
**Mr.** *cont of mîrza*. mister.  
**muheyya** *see amade*.  
**muhtac** *see moṭac*. ~ **bûn** *see moṭac bûn*.  
**mujde** *see mizgîn*.  
**muṭir** *see miṭur*.  
**mulazim** *n A (milit)* lieutenant.  
**murx** *n* bird.  
**musteheq** *adj A* worthy of, deserving of.  
**mustefîb** *see paqij*.  
**musulman** *see misilman*.  
**muxabin** *see mixabin*.  
**muxirbe, muxrib** *f* evening, the sunset hour.  
**muxtar** *n* mukhtar, elected head of a village or of a neighbourhood within a town or city.  
**muze** *f Gk* museum.  
**muzîk** *f Gk* music. ~î *adj* musical. ~**van** *n* musician.  
**mû** *m* (a) hair, bristle. ~**yên bîngeng** *n* armpit hair. ~**yî** *adj* of hair or bristle.  
**mûçink** *f* tweezers.  
**mûfirk** *see movik*.  
**mûjank** *m* eye-lash.  
**mûm** *f* candle.  
**mûrî** *n 1* ant. **2** bead.  
**mûsipî** *adj* white-haired.  
**mûtik** *f* myrtle, *bot* Myrtus communis.  
**mûz** *f A* banana.  
**mûzer** *adj* blond, blonde.



n of the 17th letter of the Kurdish alphabet.

**na**<sup>1</sup> *particle contrasted with erê/ herê* no. **Na, nere.** No, don't go.

**na**<sup>2</sup> *neg form in the present tense* not. **Ez naxwim.** I don't eat.

**na**-<sup>3</sup> *pref forming neg of adj* **namerd,** etc.

**nab** *see zelal.*

**Nabe!** No! It's not possible. It can't be done.

**naber** *see navber.*

**nabeyî** *f impossibility. logic* absurdity.

**naçar** *see neçar.*

**nafe** *f* musk.

**nag** *f* she-camel.

**nagah, nageh, nagîhan** *P see ji nişka ve.*

**naha** *see niha.*

**nahid, nahêd, nahîd** *f astr* Venus.

**nahs** *adj, n* troublemaking, unruly, mischievous; mischief. **~î** *f* troublemaking, mischief. **~î kirin** *vt* do a mischief.

**nahtor** *n* guard, guardsman. **~î** *f* guard, being a guard, guarding. **~î kirin** *vt* guard.

**-nak** *suff forming adjectives* **xeternak,** etc.

**nakokî** *f* conflict, contradiction.

**nal**<sup>1</sup> *m* shoe (for animals hoof). **~ kirin** *vt* shoe (a horse, etc). **~ lê xistin** *vt* shoe (a horse, etc).

**nal**<sup>2</sup> *see newal.*

**nalandin (binalîne)** *vt* cause (sb) to groan, make (sth) resound.

**nalbend** *n* horseshoer, farrier. **~î** *f* horseshoeing, farriery; being a horseshoer.

**nalebar** *adj* incompatible, inconvenient.

**nalenal** *f* moan, groan, lamentation.

**kirin** *~ vt* moan, groan, lament. **bûn ~a yekî, ~a yekî bûn** *vi* moan, groan.

**nalet** *f* A curse, imprecation. **N~ li wî bê!** God damn him!

**nalîn (binale)** *vi* moan, groan, bewail, lament.

**nalnal** *see nalenal.*

**nam** *see nav.* **~dar** *see navdar.* **~darî** *see navdarî.*

**name** *f* mail letter. **~dank**

*f* letter-box. **~nivîsî** *f* correspondence.

**namerd** *adj* cowardly;



contemptible. **~î** *f* cowardliness; despicableness.

**namîlke** *f* brochure, opuscle.

**namûs** *f* A 1 honour, integrity. 2 (a woman's) virtue, chastity.

**namwer** *adj* famous. **~î** *f* fame, being famous.

**namzed** *n* candidate, applicant.

**~î** *f* candidacy.

**nan** *m* bread; meal. **~ dan**

*f* feed. **~ lê xistin** *vt* bake

bread. **~ê mêzîne** bakery

bread. **~ê sêlê** thin and round bread baked on a sheet of iron. **~ê şivên** *m*

(European) mistletoe, *bot* Viscum albu.

**~ê şkeva** a bread baked in very thin sheets. **~ê tenûrê** bread baked in an earthenware oven. **~ê tîsî** dry bread.

**nançûçik** *f* mallow, *bot* Malva sylvestris.

**nanda** *adj, n* generous; benefactor, patron.

**nane** *f* A mint, *bot* mentha piperita.

**nanîk** *m* honeycomb. **bûn ~vi** be crushed. **kirin** *~ vt* crush.

**nankor** *adj* ungrateful, unthankful. **~î** *f* ungratefulness, ingratitude. **~î kirin** *vt* act ungratefully. **bi ~î** *adv* ungratefully.

**nanozîk** *f* having hardly enough food.

**bi ~ê xebîtin** *vi* work for a wage which is hardly enough for one's food.

**nanpêj** *n* baker. **~î** *f* bakery. **~xane** *f* bakery.

**napak** *adj* bad. **~î** *f* badness.

**naperû(ş)k** *m* nail, claw, paw.

**naqe** *f* she-camel.

**naqos** *f* large bell, gong.

**nar**<sup>1</sup> *P see hinar.*

**nar**<sup>2</sup> *A see agir.*

**narewan** *f* beech, *bot* Fagus sylvatica.

**nargêle** *f* A water pipe, hookah, nargileh.

**narînc** *f* bitter-orange.

**narîncok** *f* hand-grenade.

**narîn** *adj* delicate, slight.

**nas**<sup>1</sup> *n* acquaintance. **~ên hev bûn** *vi* know each other. **~ kirin** *vt* recognize, know, be acquainted with. **dan ~ kirin**

*vt* introduce (sb). **xwe dan ~ kirin** *vt* introduce (os).

**nas**<sup>2</sup> *adj* familiar, well-known.

**nasandin**<sup>1</sup> (**binasîne**) *vt* introduce (sb).

**nasandin**<sup>2</sup> *f* introduction, introducing.



**naser** *n* expert, specialist.  
**nasî** *f* acquaintance, acquaintanceship.  
**N~ya min bi wî re heyê.** I know him.  
**nasîhat** *see* **nesîhet**.  
**nasîn (binase)** *vt* know.  
**nasîyar** *adj* familiar. (**bi tişteki ve**) ~  
**bûn** *vi* be familiar with sth.  
**nasname** *f* **1** identity card. **2** letter of  
 recommendation, reference.  
**nasnav** *m* term.  
**nasût** *see* **ma(d)de**.  
**nasyar** *n* close friend, friend. ~î *f* friendship.  
**naşî** *adj, n* young, inexperienced, callow;  
 young man, inexperienced man. ~tî *f*  
 inexperience.  
**natewa** *see* **qels**.  
**naîrs** *see* **netîrs**.  
**naîtor** *see* **nahtor**.  
**naumîd** *see* **bêhêvî**.  
**nav**<sup>1</sup> *m* name; fame; *gram* noun. ~ **dan** *vt*  
 become famous. ~ **girtin** *vt* become  
 famous. ~ **lê dan/kirin** *vt* name, nick-  
 name. ~ **pê ketin** *vi* become famous.  
**N~ê te bi xêr?** What is your name?  
**nav**<sup>2</sup> *f* middle; centre; inside. **di ~ de**  
*prep* between, among; inside. **di ~ re**  
*prep* through. **li ~** *prep* among, in the  
 middle of, in between, inside. **di vê ~ê**  
**de** meanwhile. **Di ~ daran de gul**  
**hene.** There are roses among the trees.  
**Thames di ~ Londonê re diherike.**  
 Thames flows through London. **Li ~**  
**dara(n) bisekine.** Wait among the trees.  
**nav**<sup>3</sup> *f* waist. ~(**a yekî**) **qetîyan** *vi* be badly  
 frightened. ~**zirav** *adj* slender, slim.  
**navandin (binavîne)** *vt* name; sign.  
**navandî** *adj* signed.  
**navber** *f* distance (between two things),  
 middle, space (between); relation (be-  
 tween people). **di ~a ...de** between,  
 among. **li ~a** between.  
**navbeyn** *see* **navber**.  
**navbeynvan** *n* mediator, go-between,  
 middle-man. ~î *f* mediation. ~î **kirin** *vt*  
 mediate.  
**navhên** *see* **navbeyn**. ~çî *see* **navbeynvan**.  
**navbir** *f* **1** break. **2** partition, a wall  
 dividing a room or a place; anything in  
 between two things.

**navçav** *m* anat superciliary arch.  
**navçe**<sup>1</sup> *adj* (of) medium. ~**bejn** *adj* (of)  
 medium height. ~**menzîl** *adj* middle-  
 range. ~**pêl** *f* medium wave.  
**navçe**<sup>2</sup> *f* region, zone.  
**navçîk** *m* anat bosom.  
**navdar** *adj* famous, well-known. ~î *f*  
 fame, reputation.  
**navdayî** *adj* famous.  
**navder** *f* threshold.  
**navdêr** *f* *gram* noun.  
**nave** *see* **nabe**.  
**navend** *f* centre; middle, space (between  
 things). ~î *adj* central.  
**naverast** *f* centre.  
**naverok** *f* content, contents.  
**navên** *see* **navbeyn**.  
**navgîn** *f* means, vehicle.  
**navik**<sup>1</sup> *f* **1** navel; umbilical cord. **2** central  
 part or point, centre. ~**a kezebê** *f* anat  
 falciform ligament of liver.  
**navîn**<sup>1</sup> *f* signature.  
**navîn**<sup>2</sup> *adj* central, middling. **Rojhilata**  
**Navîn** the Middle East.  
**navkirî** *adj* (person or thing) being talked  
 of or under consideration.  
**navko** *f* bungalow.  
**navlêk** *f* term.  
**navlihev** *f* homonym.  
**navmalî** *f* servant, maid.  
**navmemik** *m* anat bosom.  
**navneteweyî** *ad* international.  
**navnîşan** *f* address.  
**navok** *see* **navik**.  
**navpişt** *f* anat loin.  
**navran** *f* the space between the thighs,  
 perineum.  
**navrêz** *f* the space between the lines.  
**navroj** *f* midday, noon; lunch.  
**navsalî** *see* **navsere**.  
**navsere** *adj* middle-aged.  
**navtêdan** *f* encouragement, incentive.  
**nav tê dan** *vt* encourage, stimulate,  
 provoke.  
**navûdeng** *m* fame, reputation. **bi ~** fa-  
 mous. **bi ~ bûn** *vi* be/become famous.  
**navzirav** *adj* slender, slim.  
**Nawzîstan** *f* January.  
**naxeyr** *see* **naxêr**.


**naxêr!** No! Not at all!  
**naxir** *f* herd.  
**naxwe** *see* **nexwe**.  
**nay** *f* a reed flute.  
**nayar** *see* **neyar**.  
**nayarı** *see* **neyarı**.  
**naz** *f* coyness, coquettishness. ~ **kirin** *vt* make a show of reluctance, pretend to be shy, behave coyly.  
**nazdar** *adj* coquettish, coy. ~ **î** *f* coyness, coquettishness.  
**nazedar** *see* **nazdar**.  
**nazende** *see* **nazdar**.  
**nazenîn** *f, adj* coquettish or coy woman or girl; graceful.  
**nazik** *adj* **1** polite, courteous. **2** of delicate-build, delicate-looking. ~ **î/tî** *f* politeness, courteousness.  
**nazîn (binaze)** *vi* behave conceitedly, make a show of reluctance, pretend to be shy, behave coyly..  
**naznaz** *f* stock, gillyflower, *bot* Matthiola.  
**ne**<sup>1</sup> *pref* negating verbs in the imperative mood, past and future tenses ~ **re!** ~ **xwe!**; ~ **bû**, ~ **çû**, ~ **dît**, etc.  
**ne**<sup>2</sup> *pref* negating *adj* and *adv* **nexweş**, **nedîtî**, **nemir**, etc.  
**ne**<sup>3</sup> *adv* not. **Tu ~ baş î**. You are not good.  
**ne**<sup>4</sup> *adv, conj* ~ ... ~ ... neither ... nor .... **Ne tu ne ez karin vêya çêkin**. Neither you nor I can do this.  
**ne axîr** *adv* unfortunately.  
**nebaş** *adj* bad. ~ **î** *f* bad condition; badness.  
**nebest** *see* **mebest**.  
**nebihingam** *adj* inappropriate.  
**nebihîstî** *adj* never seen before, unheard.  
**nebinavkirî** *adj gram* indefinite.  
**nebiservehaî** *adj* imperfect.  
**nebîrbir** *adj* (so) who lacks in understanding, unwise.  
**nebî(y)** *A see* **pêxember**.  
**nebl** *see* **tîr**.  
**nebûn** *f* nonexistence, absence.  
**nebûyî**<sup>1</sup> *adj* never happened, never seen before.  
**nebûyî**<sup>2</sup> *adj* unripe.  
**necar** *n* cabinet-maker, carpenter.  
**necaset** *see* **pîsî**.

**necirandin (binecirîne)** *vt* cut, chisel, carve.  
**necirîn (binecire)** *vi* be cut, be chiseled or carved.  
**neçak** *adj* bad.  
**neçar** *adj* helpless; irreparable, incurable. ~ **î** *f* helplessness; poverty.  
**neçê** *adj* bad. ~ **kirin** *vt* do (sth) wrong.  
**neçir** *see* **nêçir**.  
**nedamet** *A see* **poşmanî**.  
**nedî: ji ~ ve** suddenly, unexpectedly.  
**nedîbûdî** *exp* nouveau riche.  
**nedîtbar** *adj* invisible.  
**nedîtî** *adj, n* **1** nouveau riche. **2** never seen before, unmatched. **dinya** ~ upstart, parvenu; without social polish.  
**nefel** *f* clover, trefoil, *bot* Trifolium.  
**nefeqe** *see* **nifqe**.  
**neferma** *adj* civil.  
**nefi** *f* exile, banishment. ~ **bûn** *vi* be exiled (to). ~ **kirin** *vt* send (sb) into exile.  
**nefir** *f* crowd.  
**nefret** *f* A hate, hatred. (**jê**) ~ **kirin** *vt* hate.  
**nefs** *f* A one's bodily appetites.  
**nefsêk** *adj* greedy, insatiable.  
**nefsmezîn** *adj* arrogant, haughty.  
**nefspiçûk** *adj* humble, modest. ~ **tî** *f* modesty.  
**nefsstenik** *adj* self-indulgent.  
**nefs** *m* **1** generation. **2** time, occasion.  
**neft** *f* petroleum.  
**negerandî** *adj gram* intransitive. **lêkera** ~ intransitive verb.  
**negihîştin** *f* unripeness, immaturity.  
**negihîştî** *adj* unripe, immature.  
**negirîng** *adj* unimportant. ~ **î** *f* unimportance.  
**negotî** *adj* (sth) which hasn't been made public.  
**neguhêrbar** *adj* unchangeable, invariable, constant.  
**neh** *m, adj* nine. ~ **an/em/emîn** *adj* ninth.  
**nehemhev** *adj* unequal.  
**neheq** *adj* unjust, wrong. ~ **î** *f* injustice, wrongfulness. ~ **î (li yekî) kirin** *vt* act unjustly, do an injustice to.  
**nehêja** *adj* worthless, unworthy. ~ **yî** *f* unworthiness.  
**nehên(i)** *f, adj* secret; mystery; hidden,

conceal; secret.  
**nehêsa** *adj* difficult, not easy.  
**nehiştin<sup>1</sup>** (**nehêle**) *vt* prevent, hinder, stop. **ji yekî re** ~ *vt* be revenged on sb, revenge os on sb.  
**nehiştin<sup>2</sup>** (**nehêle**) *vt* finish, leave nothing left.  
**nehîn(î)** *see* **nehên**.  
**nehk** *m* fishing line.  
**nehperûşk** *m* nail, claw, paw.  
**nehwirandin** (**binehwirîne**) *vt* whisper, whisper a song.  
**nehwirîn** (**binehwire**) *vi* whisper.  
**nejdî** *see* **talanker**.  
**nejê** *adj* strange, curious, odd.  
**nek** *adv* *cont of* **ne ku/ko** otherwise, if not; not that.  
**nekêrhaftî** *adj* useless.  
**nelê** *adj* inappropriate, unsuitable; unfitting.  
**nelirê** *adj* inappropriate, discreditable; wrong. ~**tî** *f* mistake, blunder.  
**nema** *adv* any more, ever again. **Ez ~ diçim wir**. I shall not go there any more. *adj* finished, used up.  
**neman<sup>1</sup>** *f* 1 being used up/finished. 2 disappearance.  
**neman<sup>2</sup>** (**nemîne**) *vi* be used up, be finished.  
**nemaze** *adv* especially, particularly.  
**nemek** *see* **xwê**.  
**nemerd** *see* **namerd**. ~**î** *see* **namerdî**.  
**nemêr** *adj* impotent. ~**î** *f* impotence.  
**nemir** *adj* immortal, never forgotten. ~**î** *f* immortality.  
**nemirov** *adj* inhumane. ~**î** *f* inhumanity.  
**nenas** *adj* unknown, unidentified, unfamiliar, strange.  
**nenêrbaran** *adj* *gram* abstract.  
**nenûk** *f* *anat* nail. ~**ên nig/ling/pê** toenails. ~**ên dest** fingernails. ~ **birîn** *vt* cut nails. ~ **jê kirin** *vt* cut nails.  
**nenûkbir** *f* nail-scissors.  
**nepak** *adj* unclean.  
**neparvedar** *rgd* indivisible.  
**nepax** *f* bellows.  
**nependî** *adj* hidden, unseen.  
**nepenî** *f* mystery, secret.  
**nepêwîst** *adj* unnecessary. ~**î** *f* lack of need, being unnecessary.

**nepixandin** (**binepixîne**) *vt* 1 blow up, inflate. 2 exaggerate. **xwe** ~ *see* **nepixîn** 3.  
**nepixî** *adj* swollen, puffed up, fully inflated.  
**nepixîn** (**binepixe**) *vi* 1 swell, get swollen. 2 be exaggerated. 3 get puffed with self-importance, act like one is the cock of the walk.  
**neqailbûn** *f* refusal, rejection.  
**neqandin** (**bineqîne**) *vt* choose, sort, select.  
**neqandî** *adj* chosen, selected.  
**neqeb** *f* 1 hedge, fence. 2 unevenness, roughness. 3 obstacle, handicap.  
**neqîy** *see* **paqij**.  
**neqqaş** *see* **nexşker**.  
**neqş** *f* embroidery, needle work. ~ (**lê**) **çêkirin** *vt* embroider.  
**neqşandin** (**bineqşîne**) *vt* embroider. **xwe** ~ *vt* deck (os) out, doll (os) up.  
**nerast** *adj* inaccurate, untrue. ~**î** *f* inaccuracy, untruth.  
**nerasterê** *adj* indirect. **bi ~yî** *adv* indirectly.  
**nerazîbûn** *f* disapproval. **razî nebûn** *vt* disapprove.  
**nerdeban** *f* stairs, ladder.  
**nerdewan** *see* **nerdeban**.  
**nerdiwan** *see* **nerdeban**.  
**nerrehet** *rgd* uneasy; disquieting. ~**î** *f* uneasiness, disquiet, disquietude.  
**nerêrast** *adj* indirect.  
**nerind** *adj* bad.  
**nerm** *adj* soft, gentle, mild; tolerant. ~ **bûn** *vi* become soft, become tender. ~ **kirin** *vt* soften, tenderize.  
**nermandin** (**binermîne**) *vt* soften, tenderize.  
**nermayî** *f* softness, gentleness.  
**nerme** *m* corpse, body.  
**nermijandin** (**binermijîne**) *vt* soften (sth which is already hard).  
**nermijîn** (**binermije**) *vi* (sth hard) become soft.  
**nermik<sup>1</sup>** *adj* very soft or mild.  
**nermik<sup>2</sup>** *f* ~**a dest** ball of the thumb. ~**a ezmanê dev** soft palate, velum. ~**a guh** lobe of the ear.  
**nermî** *f* 1 softness, gentleness. 2 kindness; tolerance.  
**neruhber** *adj* lifeless, spiritless.  
**nerx** *f* 1 tax, official price. 2 value.

**nesax** *adj* ill, sick. ~ **bûn** *vi* be/get ill. ~ **ketin** *vi* get ill.  
**nesaxî** *f* illness, sickness.  
**nesaxxane** *f* hospital.  
**nesîhet** *f* *A* advise.  
**nesr** *f* *A* prose.  
**neşat** *see* **kêfxweşî**.  
**neşter** *n* *P* lancet.  
**netebitî** *adj* uneasy, impatient.  
**netewe** *m* nation, people. ~ **yî** *adj* national. ~ **parêz** *n* nationalist. ~ **parêzî** *f* nationalism. ~ **perest** *n, adj* chauvinist, chauvinistic. ~ **perestî** *f* chauvinism. ~ **perwer** *n* nationalist. ~ **perwerî** *f* nationalism.  
**netê** *adj* invalid, null.  
**netik** *n* pavement, side-walk.  
**netirs** *adj* fearless, bold, courageous, brave. ~ **î** *f* courage, bravery, boldness, fearlessness.  
**nevexwendî** *adj* uninvited. **mêvanê** ~ uninvited guest, unexpected visitor.  
**nevî** *n* grand-child. ~ **çirk** *n* great grand-child.  
**nevs** *see* **nefs**.  
**nevt** *see* **neft**.  
**new** *see* **nû**.  
**newal** *f* valley. ~ **ok** *f* dale, vale.  
**newbawe** *see* **nûbar**.  
**newekhev** *adj* unequal, different. ~ **î** *f* inequality, difference.  
**newenger** *n* deputy, Member of Parliament.  
**newêrek** *adj, n* cowardly, timorous; coward. ~ **tî** *f* cowardice, timidity.  
**newq**<sup>1</sup> *f* anat waist.  
**newq**<sup>2</sup> *adv* ~ **bûn** *vi* sink, be plunged, dive. ~ **kirin** *vi* plunge, dip.  
**Newroz** *f* Kurdish New Year. **Cejna Newrozê** Newroz Festival.  
**nex** *m* thread.  
**nexasim** *adv* especially, particularly.  
**nexl** *see* **xurme**.  
**nexoş** *see* **nexweş**. ~ **bûn/ketin** *see* **nexweş bûn/ketin**.  
**nexoşî** *see* **nexweşî**.  
**nexş** *n* embroidery, needle work. ~ **ker** *n* embroiderer.  
**nexşandin (binexşîne)** *vi* embroider, decorate.  
**nexşe** *f* map. ~ **epirtûk** *f* atlas.

**nexşîn** *adj* decorated, adorned.  
**nexî** *n* *A* trousseau.  
**nexwe** *adv* indeed, essentially; so, thus, in this case.  
**nexwende** *rgd* uneducated  
**nexweş**<sup>1</sup> *adj* 1 ill, sick. 2 unpleasant. ~ **bûn/ketin** *vi* be/become/get ill.  
**nexweş**<sup>2</sup> *n* patient. ~ **nêrîngeh** doctor's office, surgery.  
**nexweşî** *f* 1 illness, sickness. 2 unpleasantness, unpleasant thing or behaviour.  
**~ya dil** heart-disease. ~ **zan** *n* pathologist. ~ **zanî** *f* pathology.  
**nexweşnêr** *n* nurse, nurse's aid.  
**nexweşokî** *adj* having bad health, sickly, ailing.  
**nexweşxane** *f* hospital.  
**ney** *f* a reed flute.  
**neyar** *n* enemy. ~ **tî** *f* enmity. ~ **tî(ya yekî)** **kirin** *vi* treat (sb) as an enemy.  
**neyarî** *see* **neyartî**. ~ **kirin** *see* **neyartî kirin**.  
**neyîn** *f* nonexistence, absence.  
**neyînanandin (bineyîne)** *vi* negate.  
**neyînî** *adj, f* negative; negation.  
**neynik** *f* mirror.  
**neynok** *see* **nenûk**. ~ **ên bûkê** *n* artichoke.  
**neynûk** *see* **nenûk**.  
**nezan** *adj* ignorant, uneducated, inexperienced. ~ **î** *f* ignorance, inexperience.  
**nezd** *P* 1 presence (the place near sb). 2 according to, in the opinion of.  
**nezelal** *adj* unclear.  
**nezewicî** *adj* unmarried.  
**nezm** *f* *A* verse (as opposed to prose).  
**nêçir** *f* hunt, hunting. ~ **kirin** *vi* hunt. **çûn** ~ **ê** *vi* go hunting.  
**nêçirî** *see* **nêçirvanî**.  
**nêçirvan** *n* hunter, huntsman. ~ **î** *f* hunting.  
**nêçîr** *see* **nêçir**.  
**nêhrek** *f* view, scene, scenery.  
**nêk** *f* point, tip (of a pen, etc).  
**nêm** *f* matter, pus. ~ **girtin** *vi* suppurate. ~ **kuj** *f, adj* antiseptic.  
**nêr**<sup>1</sup> *adj* male, *gram* masculine.  
**nêr**<sup>2</sup> *pref* he, male. **nêrehîrç**, **nêreker**, etc.   
**nêrbaran** *adj* *gram* concrete (as opposed to abstract).



**nêrdewan** *f* stairs, ladder.  
**nêregeh** *f* observatory, watch-tower, any place for observation.  
**nêrehirç** *m* he-bear.  
**nêremê** *adj, n* bisexual. ~**tî** *f* bisexuality.  
**nêrevan** *n* observer, scout. ~**î** *f* observation, observing, scouting.  
**nêrgiz** *f* narcissus; jonquil; daffodil, *bot* Narcissus.  
**nêrî** *m* he-goat, billy-goat.  
**nêrîn<sup>1</sup>** *f* look; opinion, idea. **bi** ~**a min** in my opinion.  
**nêrîn<sup>2</sup> (binêre)** *vi* (**lê**) ~ look at; watch, observe.  
**nêrîz** *f* kind of dagger.  
**nêrmo** *adj, n* bisexual.  
**nêt** *f* intention, intent, purpose. ~ **kirin** *vi* intend, aim. ~(**a yekî**) **he-bûn** *vi* intend, aim. **bi** ~ **bûn** *vi* intend, aim.  
**nêv** *see* **nîv**.  
**nêvan** *see* **mêvan**. ~**î** *see* **mêvanî**.  
**nêvî** *m, adj* (a) half; half full, half-completed. ~ **kirin** *vi* cut into halves; complete half of. ~ ~ *adv* in half, equally, fifty-fifty.  
**nêz<sup>1</sup>** *f* famine, hunger. **ji** ~**a ketin** *vi* starve, die of hunger. **ji** ~**a mirin** *vi* starve, die of hunger.  
**nêz<sup>2</sup>** *adj* near, close, not far. ~**î kuçê** near the street.  
**nêzîk** *adj* near, close, not far. ~**î xwendegehê** near the school. ~ **bûn** *vi* approach, come closer. ~**î hev bûn** *vi* come close to one another. ~ **kirin** *vi* draw (one thing) near (another).  
**nêzîkahî** *f* nearness, closeness.  
**nêzîkayî** *see* **nêzîkahî**.  
**nêzîkî** *adv* **1** approximate, approximately. **2** *see* **nêzîkahî**. **3** *see* **nêzîk**.  
**nêzîng** *see* **nêzîk**.  
**ni<sup>1</sup>** *pref* negating the verbs **kanîn** and **zanîn**. **nikanim**, **nizanim**.  
**ni<sup>2</sup>** *suff* making neg. *adj* and *n*, eg: **niheq**.  
**niç** *neg* reply no.  
**niçik** *m* **1** notch. **2** jag.  
**nifir** *f* malediction, curse. ~ (**lê**) **kirin** *vi* curse.  
**nifqe** *m* living, livelihood, the money or food upon which sb lives.  
**nifş** *m* **1** generation. **2** time, occasion.

**nift** *see* **neft**.  
**nifte** *see* **mitfe**.  
**niftik** *f* box of matches, match-box.  
**darikê** ~**ê** match.  
**nifûs** *f* A population.  
**nig** *m* **1** anat foot. **2** trigger (of a gun).  
**nigaş** *f* discussion, argument. ~ **kirin** *vi* discuss, argue.  
**nih** *see* **nuh**.  
**niha** *adv* now, at the moment.  
**nihan** *see* **nehên**.  
**nihe** *see* **niha**.  
**niheq** *see* **neheq**.  
**niheqî** *see* **neheqî**.  
**nihên** *see* **nehên**.  
**nihêrdar** *n* watchman; observer.  
**nihêrgeh** *f* observatory.  
**nihêrîn (binihêre)** *vi* look.  
**nihêrtin (binihêre)** *vi* look.  
**nihîn** *see* **nehên**.  
**niho** *see* **niha**.  
**nihu** *see* **niha**.  
**nijad** *m* race. ~**kuji** *f* genocide. ~**perest** *n* racist. ~**perestî** *f* racism.  
**nijde** *f* band (of rebels or brigands).  
**~van** *n* brigand, robber.  
**nik** *f* the place near or next to sb/sth. *adv* beside, next to, near, with. **li** ~ beside, next to, near, with. **li** ~ **wî** near him.  
**niqa** *see* **niha**.  
**nikbîn** *adj, n* optimistic; optimist.  
**nikil** *see* **nikul**.  
**niktebêj** *n* wit, witty person.  
**niktezan** *n* wit, witty person.  
**nikul** *m* beak. ~ **dan/kirin/lê xistin** *vi* peck.  
**nima** *f* symbol.  
**nimandin (binimîne)** *vi* **1** show, demonstrate. **2** represent, symbolise. **3** mean.  
**nimêj** *see* **limêj**. ~ **kirin** *see* **limêj kirin**.  
**nimînende** *n* representative. ~**tî** *f* representation; agency.  
**nimre** *see* **hejmar**.  
**nimûne** *f* sample; example.  
**nimz** *see* **nizm**.  
**nipînû** *adj* brand-new.  
**nipûnû** *adj* brand-new.  
**niqte** *f* point, dot; full stop. ~**bang** *f* exclamation mark. ~**bihnok** *f* semicolon. ~**cot** *f* colon. ~**pîrs** *f* question mark.

**niqutandin (biniquîne)** *vt* put drops (in), let drip.

**niqutîn (biniquête)** *vi* drip. ~ **dil(ê yekî)** *vi* have a presentiment.

**nirx** *see nerx.*

**nişadir** *m* sal ammoniac, ammonium chloride.

**nişêv** *n* downward slope, declivity.

**nişf** *see nişf.*

**nişk** *f* moment, instant. **ji ~a de/ve** *adv* suddenly, unexpectedly. **ji ~ekê ve** *adv* suddenly, unexpectedly.

**nişkegav** *adj* sudden. ~î *f* sudden, suddenness.

**bi ~î** *adv* suddenly, unexpectedly.

**niştîman** *m* the mother country. ~ **perwer** *n,rgd* nationalist; patriotic. ~ **perwerîf** nationalism; patriotism.

**nişûv** *adj,f* downward (slope). **bi ~î** *adv* down, downwards.

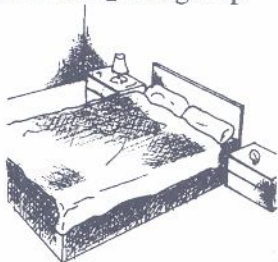
**nivîstin (binive)** *vi* sleep.

**nivîst<sup>1</sup>** *f* written charm, amulet.

**nivîst<sup>2</sup>** *f* copy.

**nivîn<sup>1</sup>** *m* bed. ~ **danîn** *vt* make up a bed.

~ **hilanîn** *vt* take the spread bed into the recess. **keştin nav ~an** *vi* go to bed. **ji nav ~an derketin** *vi* get up.



**nivîn (binive)** *vi* sleep.

**nivîrandin (binivîne)** *vt* put (sb) to bed, put (sb) to sleep.

**nivînpûş** *f* bed-spread.

**nivîs** *f* piece of writing, written work, writing.

**nivîsandin<sup>1</sup> (binivîsîne)** *vt* write.

**nivîsandin<sup>2</sup>** *f* writing.

**nivîsar** *f* piece of writing; text.

**nivîser** *n,adj* literate.

**nivîsevan** *n* writer.

**nivîsgeh** *f* office.

**nivîsîn (binivîse)** *vt* write.

**nivîskar** *n* writer. ~î *f* being a writer.

**nivîskî** *adj* written (as opposed to spoken), in writing.

**nivîsxane** *f* typing pool, writing section.

**nivîsyar** *n* secretary, scribe.

**niwandin (biniwêne)** *vt* represent.

**niwaxtîn** *vt* caress, stroke, fondle.

**niwêner** *n* representative.

**nixamtîn** *see nixumandin.*

**niximandin** *see nixumandin.*

**niximîn** *see nixumîn.*

**nixumandin (binixumîne)** *vt* cover.

**nixumî** *adj* covered.

**nixumîn (binixume)** *vi* be covered.

**nixûn** *adj,adv* upside down.

**nizar** *adj,n* where the light of day never comes, sunless (place), obscure or secret place; side of a mountain.

**nizik** *see nêzîk.*

**nizm** *adj* low. ~ **bûn** *vi* decline, go down; descend. ~ **kirin** *vt* lower, bring down.

**nizmahî** *f* lowness.

**nizmayî** *see nizmahî.*

**nîgar** *m* picture.

**nîhad** *see bilind.*

**nîhal** *see şax.*

**nîhan,nîhandin<sup>1</sup> (binê/tênê)** *vt* fuck.

**nîhandin<sup>2</sup>** *f* fucking, screw.

**nîjad** *see nijad.*

**nîkesîret** *see xûweş.*

**nîkul** *see nîkul.*

**nîlufer** *P f* water-lily.

**nîm** *see nîv.*

**nîn** *f* zero.

**nîne** *neg form* have/has not; are/is not.

**nînûk** *see nenûk.*

**nîr** *f* 1 yoke. 2 oppression.

**nîrhevcar** *m* a primitive plough.

**nîro** *m* noon, midday. **berî** ~ morning.

**piştî** ~ afternoon.

**Nîsan** *f* April.

**nîsanok** *f* anemone, wind flower.

**nîsf** *see nîv.*

**nîsk** *m* lentil, *bot* Lens culinaris.

**nîşan** *f* 1 sign, mark. 2 aiming at. ~ **dan** *vt* point out, show. ~ **girtin** *vt* aim at (a target).

~ **kirin** *vt* 1 draw, mark. 2 aim at (a target). **li ~ê xistîn** *vt* hit the target.

**nişandar<sup>1</sup>** *f* indicator, demonstrator, exhibitor.

**nîşandar**<sup>2</sup> *n adj* sharpshooter, good marksman.  
**nîşandek** *f* punctuation mark. ~**a** **axaftinê** dash. ~**a** **dunikan** inverted commas, quotation marks. ~**a** **pirsê** question mark.  
**nîşangeh**<sup>1</sup> *f* target.  
**nîşangeh**<sup>2</sup> *f* back-sight of firearm.  
**nîşanî** *f* engagement, engagement ceremony.  
**nîv** *m* half.  
**nîvanî** *adv* in half, equally, fifty-fifty.  
**nîvcî** *see* **nîvçe**.  
**nîvçap** *f* mat radius.  
**nîvçe**<sup>1</sup> *adj* incomplete, half-finished. ~ **hiştin** *vt* leave half finished. ~ **man** *vi* be left half done, be left incomplete.  
**nîvçe**<sup>2</sup> *see* **navçe**<sup>1</sup>.  
**nîvçêkirî** *adj* half done.  
**nîvek** *f* centre.  
**nîvekar** *n* sharecropper (receiving one half of the crop in return for his work). ~**î** *f* sharecropping.  
**nîvekîr** *adj* rude; uncouth, boorish.  
**nîvekoçer** *adj, n* seminomadic; seminomad.  
**nîvero** *see* **nîro**.  
**nîveroj** *see* **nîro**.  
**nîveşkêl** *f* radius.  
**nîvê şevê** *n* midnight.  
**nîvgirav** *f* peninsula.  
**nîvgirî** *adj* ready to cry, whimpering (voice).  
**nîvişk**<sup>1</sup> *adj* semi-solid.  
**nîvişk**<sup>2</sup> *m* (**rûnê**) ~ butter.  
**nîvî** *see* **nêvî**.  
**nîvkad** *n* hemisphere.  
**nîvmehî** *adv* fortnightly. **kovara** ~ bi-monthly, fortnightly.  
**nîvro** *see* **nîro**.  
**nîvroj** *see* **nîro**.  
**nîvseet** *f* half an hour.  
**nîvtazî** *adj* half-naked.  
**nîvxewirî** *adj* half faint.  
**nîye** *see* **nîne**.  
**nîzam** *f* A system.  
**nîze** *m* bayonet.  
**nîzing** *see* **nêzîk**.  
**nîzîk** *see* **nêzîk**.  
**nîzk** *see* **nîsk**.  
**no**<sup>1</sup> *see* **na**.  
**no**<sup>2</sup> *adj* 1 (pepper) biting, hot. 2 (person)

hard, harsh.  
**nobedar** *n* sentry; watchman.  
**nobet** *f* A watch (of a sentry). ~**dar** *n* sentry; watchman.  
**nod** *m, adj* ninety. ~**an/em/emîn** *adj* ninetieth.  
**noğin** *f* three-year-old cow.  
**noğ** *f* chickpea, *bot* Cicer arietinum.  
**noker** *m* man servant.  
**nol** *f* like. ~**a** *adj* like, similar to.  
**noq**<sup>1</sup> *f* dive, plunge.  
**noq**<sup>2</sup> *f* anat waist.  
**noqandin (binoqîne)** *vt* plunge into.  
**xwe** ~ dive, plunge.  
**noqar** *see* **nogav**.  
**noqav** *f* submarine.  
**noqîn (binoqe)** *vi* dive, plunge.  
**noş**<sup>1</sup> *f* health. **N~ be, ~î can be!** Good appetite! I hope you enjoy(ed) it.  
**Noş!**<sup>2</sup> *int* Cheers!  
**noşicanî** *f* health.  
**noşîn**<sup>1</sup> *f* drink.  
**noşîn (binoşe)** *vt* drink.  
**note** *f* It note (music).  
**notir** *adj* Fr neutral.  
**notirvan** *n* sentry, warden, watchman.  
**notla** *see* **nola**.  
**notr** *adj* Fr neutral.  
**nozde** *see* **nozdeh**.  
**nozdeh** *m, adj* nineteen. ~**an/em/emîn** *rgd* nineteenth.  
**nu** *see* **nuh**.  
**nuga** *see* **nuha**.  
**nuh** *adj* new. ~ **bûn** *vi* be new, acquire a newness or freshness. ~ **kirin** *vt* replace (sth) with (sth), renew, restore. **xwe** ~ **kirin** *vi* renew (os). **ji ~ de/ve** *adv* again.  
**nuha** *adv* now. ~**yîn** *adj* of the present time, of today.  
**nuhbûn** *f* newness.  
**nuhtîn** *vt* hit (the mark).  
**nukil** *see* **nikul**.  
**nuqîtîn**<sup>1</sup> (**binuqîte**) *vi* drip.  
**nuqîtîn**<sup>2</sup> *f* dripping, drop.  
**nuqte** *see* **niqte**.  
**nuwanî** *see* **tevger**.  
**nuxamtîn** *see* **nixumandin**.  
**nuxumandin** *see* **nixumandin**.  
**nuxumîn** *see* **nixumîn**.  
**nuxurî** *see* **nûxurî**.

**nû** *adj* new. ~ **bûn** *vi* be new, acquire a newness or freshness. ~ **kirin** *vt* replace (sth) with (sth), renew, restore. **ji ~ da/ de/va/ve** again.  
**nûbade, nûbare** *see* **nûber**.  
**nûbar<sup>1</sup>** *m* *see* **nûber**.  
**nûbar<sup>2</sup>** *m* kind of bow which shoots more than one arrow at one shot.  
**nûber** *m* new crop, yield or fruit; early fruit or vegetable.  
**nûbûk** *n* young bride.  
**nûçe** *f* news.  
**nûçebêj** *n* (radio/TV) announcer.  
**nûçegîhan** *n* correspondent, reporter. ~**î** *f* being a reporter or correspondent.  
**nûçename** *f* newsletter.  
**nûçevan** *n* correspondent, reporter.  
**nûjen** *adj* modern. ~ **kirin** *vt* modernize.  
**nûjenî** *f* modernity.  
**nûjenkirî** *adj* modernized.  
**nûjenparêz** *n* modernist. ~**î** *f* modernism.  
**nûk** *see* **niçul**.

**nûner** *n* representative; candidate, nominee.  
**nûrandin (binûrîne)** *vt* fold up.  
**nûroj** *see* **Newroz**.  
**nûsandin<sup>1</sup> (binûsîne)** *vt* glue, adhere, stick (one thing) onto/to (another).  
**nûsandin<sup>2</sup> (binûsîne)** *vt* write.  
**nûser<sup>1</sup>** *f, adj* original; unique.  
**nûser<sup>2</sup>** *n* writer.  
**nûsikandin** *see* **nûsandin**.  
**nûsikîn (binûsike)** *vi* stick (to), adhere (to), cling (to).  
**nûsîn (binûse)** *vi* stick (to), adhere (to), cling (to).  
**nûş** *f* drink, drinking.  
**nûşîn** *see* **şêrîn**.  
**nûxurî** *n* first child.  
**nûza** *adj* new-born.  
**nvîn** *see* **nivîn**.  
**nyar** *n* **1** stage (of theatre, etc.). **2** role, part (in a play).  
**nyarvan** *n* actor, actress.

**O** of the 18th letter of the Kurdish alphabet.  
**ode** *f* room. **oda mêvanan** guest room. **oda razanê** bedroom. **oda rûniştinê** living-room.  
**-ok** *suff* forming nouns **gerok**, **şermok**, etc.  
**ol** *f* religion. ~**dar** *adj* religious, pious.  
**~darî** *f* religiousness, piety. ~**î** *adj* religious, pertaining to religion. ~**perest** *adj, n* religious, pious; religious or pious person. ~**perestî** *f* religiousness. ~**zan** *n* theologian. ~**zanî** *f* theology.  
**olan** *f* echo, repercussion. ~ **dan** *vt* echo, resound with echoes.  
**olçek** *f* *Tr* a unit of dry measure (roughly equalling one forth of bushel).  
**omet** *f* *A* religious community.  
**onc** *f* *anat* hip.

**once** *f* clover, trefoil, *bot* Trifolium.  
**onceh** *see* **once**.  
**onî** *f* beam, rod.  
**oqyanûs** *n* *Gk* ocean.  
**oran** *m* stalk.  
**ordek** *f* duck.  
**orîn (biore)** *vi* roar.  
**orxan** *f* quilt.  
**osta, oste** *see* **hosta**.  
**otêl** *n* *Fr* hotel.  
**otoboz** *f* *Fr* bus.  
**otomatîk** *adj* automatic.  
**otomobil** *f* *Fr* car, automobile.  
**oxir** *f* good luck, fortunate going (polite term used when seeing sb off). **O~be!** (**O~a te ya xêrê be!**) Have a good trip!. ~**xweşî** *f* farewell. ~**xweşî** *vt* say good-bye.

**P** the 19th letter of the Kurdish alphabet.  
**pace** *f* window.  
**paç<sup>1</sup>** *m* cloth, rag. ~ **kirin guhên xwe** *vt* pretend not to hear, ignore. ~ **lê gerandin** *vt* wrap up with cloth.  
**paç<sup>2</sup>** *see* **maç**.  
**paçik** *see* **paç<sup>1</sup>**.  
**paçvan** *n* interpreter.  
**paçe** *f* interpreting, interpretation. ~ **zanî** *f* interpreting, interpretation.  
**pađîşah** *m P* king, padishah. ~ **î** *f* being a padishah, the title of a padishah.  
**pag** *f* ruins.  
**pageh** *f* stable (for horses).  
**pageh** *f* stop (bus, etc).  
**pahn** *adj* flat and wide, flat, broad. ~ **kirin** *vt* flatten, flatten (sth) out.  
**pahnî<sup>1</sup>** *f* flatness, width.  
**pahnî<sup>2</sup>** *f* heel (of a shoe, foot, etc).  
**paîz** *f* autumn. ~ **î** *adv* in autumn.  
**paj** *f* section, department.  
**pak** *adj* pure, clean; beautiful. ~ **bûn** *vi* be cleaned, be purified; become clean, become pure; become beautiful. ~ **kirin** *vt* clean, purify; beautify. ~ **daw** *adj* chaste, virtuous. ~ **dil** *adj* good-hearted, kind. ~ **î**/**tî** *f* cleanliness, pureness, purity; beauty.  
**pakêt** *f Fr* pack, packet. ~ **a cixa-ra(n)** cigarette-packet.  
**pakij** *see* **paqij**.  
**pakîze** *see* **paqij**.  
**pakrewan** *n* martyr.  
**pal** *f* side; leaning, resting (against sth). ~ **dan** *vt* lie down; lean against (sth). ~ **a xwe dan (tişteki)** *vt* lean against (sth), prop (os) against (sth). ~ **vedan** *vt* lie down; lean against (sth).  
**palandin** *vt* filter, refine.  
**palapal** *adj* strong, sound, secure.  
**paldank** *f* back (of a chair, etc); armchair.  
**pale** *n* day labourer, agricultural labourer, harvester. ~ **van** *n* agricultural labourer, farm labourer, harvester. ~ **tî/yî** *f* reaping, harvesting. ~ **yî/tî kirin** *vt* reap, harvest.  
**palepal** *see* **palapal**.  
**palgi** *see* **balgeh**.  
**palik** *m anat* ~ **(a çav)** eyelid. ~ **a jêrîn** lower eyelid. ~ **gorîn** upper eyelid.

**palkursî** *f* armchair.  
**palto** *m Fr* coat.  
**palûte** *f* forced labour, harvesting together for the community or a needy person.  
**pamal** *see* **perîşan**.  
**pan<sup>1</sup> (bipê)** *vt* expect, wait.  
**pan<sup>2</sup>** *adj* flat and wide, flat, broad.  
**panav** *see* **pehnav**.  
**panêr** *n* keeper, watchman.  
**pangnot** *see* **baxnot**.  
**panî<sup>1</sup>** *f anat* heel. ~ **ka dev fanat** hard palate.  
**panî<sup>2</sup>** *f* flatness; width.  
**panpanok** *n* lesbian.  
**pantor** *m* trousers.  
**panzde** *see* **panzdeh**.  
**panzdeh** *m, adj* fifteen. ~ **an/em/emîn** *n, adj* fifteenth.  
**papax** *f* fur cap, calpac.  
**papaz** *n* priest.  
**papîk** *f* (baby's) shoes.  
**popol** *f* road.  
**popor<sup>1</sup>** *f* kerosene cookstove.  
**popor<sup>2</sup>** *f* road.  
**popûr** *f* road.  
**paq** *f anat* calf.  
**paqij** *adj* clean. ~ **bûn** *vi* be cleaned. ~ **kirin** *vt* clean. ~ **î** *f* cleanliness, cleaning. ~ **ker** *n* cleaning person, cleaner. ~ **ok** *f* cleaner (implement).  
**paqiş** *see* **paqij**.  
**paqle** *see* **peqle**.  
**par<sup>1</sup>** *adv* last year.  
**par<sup>2</sup>** *f* back; past. **ji** ~ **re** from behind.  
**par<sup>1</sup>** *f* share. ~ **kirin** *vt* share, divide. **xwedî** ~ share holder.  
**par<sup>2</sup>** *f* piece, part, chapter.  
**parastîn (biparêze)** *vt* defend, protect, save.  
**parastîn** *f* defence, security.  
**parastvan** *n* protector, defender, guard.  
**parawtîn (biparêwe)** *vt* filter.  
**parçe** *see* **perçe**.  
**pardar** *n* share-holder, partner. ~ **î** *f* partnership.  
**pare** *see* piece. ~ ~ *adv* in pieces.  
**parêz<sup>1</sup>** *n* melon field.  
**parêz<sup>2</sup>** *f* 1 diet, fast. ~ **girtîn** *vt* diet, fast. 2 protection.  
**-parêz<sup>3</sup>** *suff* -ist. **welatparêz**, etc.  
**parêz<sup>4</sup>** *see* **parîz**.

**parêzer** *n* lawyer.  
**parêzgeh** *f* shelter, place of refuge.  
**parêzgêr** *see* **parêzvan**.  
**parêzkar** *n* defender, guard.  
**parêzvan** *n* protector, defender; guard.  
**pargon** *f* small trench (dug around the tent as a protection against rain).  
**pargûn** *see* **pargon**.  
**parî** *m* morsel, bite (of food). ~ ~ *adv* in small portions, a little at a time. ~ **kî** *adv* for a while.  
**parîz** *f* park.  
**parkit** *f* suffix.  
**pars** *f* begging. ~ **kirin** *vt* beg. ~ **ek** *n* beggar. ~ **ektî** *f* begging. ~ **ektî kirin** *vt* beg.  
**parsî** *see* **parsû**.  
**parsîw** *see* **parsû**.  
**parsû** *m anat* rib cage, rib. ~ **qalind** *adj* conceited, arrogant. ~ **qalindî** *f* conceit, arrogance. ~ **stûr** *adj* conceited, arrogant. ~ **stûrî** *f* conceit, arrogance.  
**parşiv** *see* **paşşiv**.  
**partî** *f* *Fr* pol party.  
**parve** *f* division (sign). ~ **bûn** *vi* be divided, be shared. ~ **kirin** *vt* divide, share. ~ **dar** *adj* divisible. ~ **k** *f* divisor. ~ **kar** *n* separatist. ~ **kirî** *adj* divided, shared. ~ **sed** *f* percent.  
**parxêl** *f* 1 oxcart. 2 transportation sledge, timber sledge, dray.  
**parz** *f* oleaster, wild olive, *bot* *Elaeagnus angustifolia*.  
**parza** *f* vaccine.  
**parzûn** *f* linen filter. ~ **kirin** *vt* filter.  
**parzûnandin** (**biparzûnîne**) *vi* filter.  
**pasaport** *f* *Fr* passport.  
**pasban, pasîban, pasvan** *n* watchman, guard. ~ **î** *f* watch, guard.  
**paş** *f* back, rear, the space behind. **li** ~ *prep* at the back, behind.  
**paşber** *n* rearguard.  
**paşde** *adv* back, backwards. ~ **çûn** *vi* go back. ~ **haştin** *vi* come back. (**bi**) ~ **ketin** *vi* fall behind. ~ **man** *vi* remain behind; lag. ~ **xistin** *vt* leave behind, pass; postpone.  
**paşe** *m* pasha.  
**paşeng** *m* *milit* rear forces.  
**paşeroj** *f* future.  
**paşê** *adv* later, then, afterwards.

**paşgo** *n* backbiter.  
**paşgotin** *f* the last word, the final decision.  
**paşgotinî** *f* gossip, backbiting. ~ (**ya yekî**) **kirin** *vt* gossip about.  
**paşil** *see* **paxil**.  
**paşî** <sup>1</sup> *f* 1 back, rear, the space behind. 2 end. **li** ~ **yê** at the back. **li** ~ **ya yekî/tiştêkî** at the back of, behind sb/sth.  
**paşî** <sup>2</sup> *adv* after.  
**paşîn** *adj* last, following.  
**paşok** *f* origin, original.  
**paşmêlk** *n* bat, *zool* Chiroptor.  
**paşnîvro** *f* afternoon.  
**paşpaşkî** *adv* backwards. ~ **meştin** *vi* walk or move backwards.  
**paşpirtik** *f* suffix.  
**paşşiv** *f* supper.  
**paşve** *see* **paşde**.  
**paţat** *f* *It* potato.  
**paţik** *f* back of the head.  
**paţin** (**bipêje**) *vt* cook; bake.  
**patos** *f* thresher, threshing machine.  
**patrome** *f* graft, scion. ~ **kirin** *vt* graft.  
**pavlik** *f* factory.  
**pawandin** (**bipawîne**) *vt* save, defend.  
**pawan kirin** *vt* save, defend.  
**paxil** *f* bosom.  
**paxwan** *see* **parsû**.  
**payan** *f* end.  
**paye** *f* frank, degree, grade. **payê xwe dan** *vt* praise os, boast. **payê yekî dan** *vt* praise. ~ **bilind** *adj* worthy of esteem, estimable; of high rank. ~ **bilindî** *f* estimableness; high rank, being of high rank.  
**payîn** (**bipê**) *vt* expect (sb/sth), wait for (sb/sth).  
**payîz** *f* autumn, fall. ~ **î** of autumn, in the autumn.



**paytext** *m* capital (city).  
**pazbend** *see* **pazûbend**.  
**pazde** *see* **pazdeh**.

**pazdeh** *m, adj* fifteen. ~**an/em/emîn** *n, adj* fifteenth.

**pazne** *f* half-moon.

**pazû** *m anat* upper arm.

**pazûbend** *m* 1 armband, armlet. 2 amulet worn round the arm.

**peç(i)k** *m* spatter, splash, drop.

**peçikandin (bipeçikîne)** *vt* splash, spatter (sth).

**peçikîn (bipeçike)** *vi* splash, spatter, splatter.

**peçiqandin (bipeçiqîne)** *vt* crush.

**peçiqî** *adj* crushed.

**peçiqîn (bipeçiqe)** *vi* be crushed.

**pedîd** *adj* clear, evident.

**pehn** *see pahn.*

**pehîn** *f* kick. ~ **avêtin/kirin** *vt* kick. ~ **xwarin** *vt* be kicked.

**pehîz** *see paîz.*

**pehlewan** *see pêlewan.*

**pehn** *see pahn.*

**pehnav** *f* a plain between a high plateau and mountain.

**pehnayî** *f* reality.

**pehnayî** *see pahnî*<sup>1</sup>.

**pehnî** *f* reality.

**pehnî** *see pahnî*<sup>1,2</sup>.

**pehtin** *see patin.*

**pehr** *see par.*

**pejik** *m* twig, sprig, brushwood.

**pejnandin (bipejnîne)** *vt* prune, trim.

**pejirandin (bipejirîne)** *vt* accept, admit, agree to.


**pejmirde** *adj* withered.

**pejn** *f* 1 echo, sound. 2 feeling.

**pejnandin (bipejnîne)** *vt* feel.

**pekandin (bipekîne)** *vt* splash, splatter (sth).

**pekîn (bipeke)** *vi* splash, spatter, fly out in drops or particles.

**pel** *m* 1 leaf. 2 sheet of paper 3 dish made of grape leaves stuffed with meat and rice. ~**ê cixaran** cigarette paper. 

**pelandin (bipelîne)** *vt* feel, examine or inspect with fingers.

**pela pûçî** *adj* empty inside, weak.

**pelçiqandin** *see peçiqandin*

**pelçiqîn** *see peçiqîn.*

**peldank** *f* wallet; booklet.

**pele** *m* country.

**pelg** *f* aspen.

**pelidandin (bipelidîne)** *vt* examine.

**pelixandin (bipelixîne)** *vt* crush.

**pelixî** *adj* crushed.

**pelixîn (bipelixe)** *vi* be crushed.

**pembe** *m, adj* pink.

**pembo, pembû** *m* cotton.

**pen** *see pahn.*

**pena** *f* refuge, asylum, cover, shelter, hiding. ~ **dan** *vt* give shelter. ~ **ber** *n* refugee.

**penah** 1 *see pena.* 2 *see piştgir.*

**penahende** *n* refugee.

**pencerok** *m* nail, claw, paw.

**pencik** *see pencerok.*

**pend** *f* 1 caution, admonish. ~ **(li yekî) kirin** *vt* caution, admonish. 2 advice.

**penêr** *m* cheese.

**pengav** *f* banked up water; bog, marsh. ~ **î** *adj* boggy, marshy.

**pengizandin (bipengizîne)** *vt* bounce, splash, spatter.

**pengizîn (bipengize)** *vi* bounce, splash, spatter.

**penî** *see pahnî.*

**penîr** *m* cheese.

**pepelûk** *see pêpelûk.*

**pepik** *m* (baby's) hand, foot.

**pepûk**<sup>1</sup> *n* cuckoo, *zool* Cuculus canorus.

**pepûk**<sup>2</sup> *adj* pitiful, helpless.

**pepûle** *f* butterfly.

**peq** *f* blister; bubble.

**peqandin (bipeqîne)** *vt* blow up.

**peqilk** *f* blister; bubble.

**peqîn (bipeqe)** *vi* be blown up, explode.

**peqlawe** *see beqlawe.*

**peqle** *m* broad bean, horsebean.

**peqqeqok** *f* blister, bubble.

**per**<sup>1</sup> *m* feather.

**per**<sup>2</sup> *m* edge, side.

**peransû** *see parsû.*

**perasût** *f Fr* parachute. ~ **van** *n* parachutist.

**perav** *f* shore; coast; bank; seaside, seashore.

**perçe** *m* part, piece. ~ **bûn** *vi* be broken/smashed, turn or pulled into pieces. ~

**kirin** *vt* break, smash, turn or pull (sth) into pieces.

**perçem** *n* forelock, fringe (hair).

**perçiqandin (biperçiqîne)** *vt* crush, crumble.

**perçiqî** *adj* crushed, crumbled.

**perçiqîn (biperçiqe)** *vi* be crushed.

**perçivandin (biperçivîne)** *vt* split, cleave.  
**perçivî** *adj* cleft, split.  
**perçivîn (biperçive)** *vi* split, split open.  
**perçîn** *f* rivet.  
**perde** *f* 1 curtain. 2 movie screen. ~**ya çav anat** cornea. ~**ya navbirê anat** diaphragm.  
**pere** *m* *P* money. ~ **nekirin** *vi* be worth nothing; have no effect, be in vain. **perê hûr** small change.  
**pereng** *n* ember.  
**-perest** *suff-ist*. **nijadperest, olperest**, etc.  
**perestîn (biperêze)** *vt* 1 worship. 2 adore, idolize (sb/sth).  
**peresto** *n* idol.  
**pergal**<sup>1</sup> *f* order. **bi** ~ in order, orderly.  
**pergal**<sup>2</sup> *m* means, tool.  
**pergar** *f* pair of compasses.  
**perik** *m* feather.  
**perincok** *see* **pencerok**.  
**peristîn** *see* **perestîn**.  
**peritandin**<sup>1</sup> (**biperitîne**) *vt* 1 pluck (birds). 2 pull out, tear out.  
**peritandin**<sup>2</sup> (**biperitîne**) *vt* burn.  
**peritî**<sup>1</sup> *adj* plucked.  
**peritî**<sup>2</sup> *adj* burnt.  
**peritîn**<sup>1</sup> (**biperite**) *vi* 1 be plucked. 2 become worn-out.  
**peritîn**<sup>2</sup> (**biperite**) *vi* burn, be burnt.  
**perî**<sup>1</sup> *f* fairy. ~**za/zad** *f* daughter of a fairy.  
**perî**<sup>2</sup> *f* present, gift.  
**perîşan** *adj* *P* very upset, wretched, miserable. ~**î** *f* wretchedness, poverty, misery.  
**perperok** *f* moth (attracted to a light).  
**perpîşîn (biperpîte)** *vi* flutter; be all in a flutter, move convulsively.  
**persûv** *f* cold, common cold.  
**pertavsoj** *f* magnifying glass.  
**per tew** *fray*.  
**perwa** *f* fear.  
**perwane** *see* **perperok**.  
**perwaz**<sup>1</sup> *m* wing.  
**perwaz**<sup>2</sup> *f* flying, flight.  
**perwerdekirin** *f* teaching, instructing, instruction; putting (sth) in order.  
**perwerde kirin** *vt* teach, instruct; put (sth) in order.  
**Perwîn** *see* **Pêrû**.  
**pes** *see* **paş**.  
**pesar** *m* hill.

**pesin** *m* praise. ~ **dan** *vt* praise. ~**ê xwe dan** *vt* praise (os), boast, brag.  
**pesinandin (bipesinîne)** *vt* praise.  
**pesindar** *n, adj* flatterer; laudatory.  
**pesinîn (bipesine)** *vi* praise (os), boast.  
**pesn** *see* **pesin**.  
**pesnayî** *adj* boastful.  
**pesnedar** *see* **pesindar**.  
**peşk** *f* sprinkle (of rain), scattered drops. ~ **barîn** *vi* (rain) sprinkle down.  
**peşkandin (bipeşkîne)** *vt* (rain) sprinkle down; sprinkle.  
**peşûşî** *adj* weak (though appearing strong), empty inside.  
**petêx** *m* melon.  
**petiyayî** *adj* decayed, rotten.  
**petîx** *m* melon.  
**pev** *adv* *cont of* **bi hev** together.  
**pevçûn** *f* quarrel, row. **pev çûn** *vi* quarrel.  
**pevdeng** *n* *ling* diphthong.  
**pevek** *f* *gram* sentence.  
**pevgirêdan** *f* relation, connection.  
**pevgirêk** *gram* conjunction.  
**pevguherîn** *f* interchange. **pevguherîn** *vt* interchange, exchange.  
**pevguherbar** *adj* interchangeable.  
**pevre** *adv* *cont of* **bi hev re** together.  
**pevxistî** *adj* compound.  
**pexşan** *f* prose.  
**pey** *see* **pê**<sup>1</sup>.  
**peya**<sup>1</sup> *n* 1 man. 2 *chess* pawn.  
**peya**<sup>2</sup> *adj* on foot. ~ **çûn/hatîn** *vi* go/come on foot. **jê ~ bûn** *vi* get off (bus, etc), get out of (a car), dismount (a horse). (**jê**) ~ **kirin** *vt* let (sb) get off/out (bus, car, etc), make (sb) dismount (sth).  
**peyade** *mmilit* infantry; infantryman, foot soldier.  
**peyal, peyale** *see* **piyan**.  
**peyam** *f* message, news.  
**peyamber, peyember** *n* 1 messenger. 2 prophet.  
**peyandin (bipeyîne)** *vt* attempt.  
**peyar** *adj, adv* on foot.  
**peyarê** *f* footwalk, pedestrian crossing/path, pavement.  
**peyatî** *f* being on foot, walking. **bi** ~ *adv* on foot. **bi ~ çûn** *vi* go on foot.  
**peyaz** *see* **pîvaz**.



**peyda, peyde** *adj* available. ~ **bûn** *vi* be available, be found, appear. ~ **kirin** *vt* find, obtain, discover.

**pey hev** *see* **pê hev**.

**peyapey** *see* **pê hev**.

**peyiftin** *see* **peyvîn**.

**peyitandin (bipeyitîne)** *vt* prove.

**peyv** *see* **peyv**.

**peyvandin (bipeyvîne)** *vt* get/allow (sb) to speak, make (sb) speak.

**peyvîn (bipeyive)** *vi* speak, talk.

**peyîn** *see* **peyn**.

**peyk** *f* 1 satellite. 2 messenger.

**peykan** *m* arrow, arrowhead.

**peyker** *see* **heykel**.

**peyman** *f* agreement, treaty, pact.

**peyn** *m* manure, dung, fertilizer.

**peyorek** *f* production.

**peyv** *f* speech; word(s). ~ **kirin** *vt* say, tell sth. ~ **neketin serê yekî** *vi* be thick-headed; not to be able to understand.

**peyvgerî** *f* gossip.

**peyvîk** *f* word.

**peyvok** *f* word.

**peywend** *adj* connected, related. ~ **î** *f* connection, tie, relation.

**peywîr** *f* duty.

**pez** *m* sheep or goat; flock (of sheep and goats).



**pezkovî** *n* ibex, moufflon.

**pezkûvî** *see* **pezkovî**.

**pê<sup>1</sup>** *m* anat foot. ~ **dan erdê** *vt* resist, insist. ~ **lê kirin** *vt* crush, trample. ~ **ketin** *vi*

follow. **kirin** ~ *vt* put on (shoes, socks, etc). **ji ~ kirin** *vt* take off (shoes, socks, etc). **rabûn ser piyan** *vi* stand up, rise to one's feet. **rakirin ser piyan** *vt a* make (sb) stand up. **b** upset, excite (a group); incite, stir up (a group) to rebellion.

**pê<sup>2</sup>** *adv* from behind. **dan/keşin ~, ~ ketin** *vt, vi* follow, pursuit.

**pê<sup>3</sup>** *cont of* **bi wê/bi wî**. ~ **hesandin** *vt* warn; let sb know, inform. ~ **hesîn** *vi* notice, become aware of. ~ **kanîn** *vi* be able to cope (with). ~ **kenîn** *vi* laugh at, make fun of. ~ **vedan** *vt* sting. ~ **xweş bûn** *vi* be pleased with.

**pêbawerî** *f* letter of credit, proxy.

**pêbaz** *f* footpath, foot-bridge.

**pêcame** *m* Fr pyjamas.

**pêcanîk** *f* coltsfoot, bot Tussilago farfara.

**pêçan (bipêçe)** *vt* pack, wrap.

**pêçandin (bipêçîne)** *vt* pack, wrap. **cixare** ~ *vt* roll a cigarette.

**pêçek** *f* swaddling-clothes.

**pêçêbûn** *m* tool, implement.

**pêçih** *see* **pêçî**.

**pêçî** *f* anat 1 toe. ~ **ya babelîçkê** fourth toe.

~ **ya beranê/mezin** big toe. ~ **ya dirêj** second toe. ~ **ya navîn** third toe. ~ **ya qilîçkê** little toe. 2 finger.

**pêçîn** *see* **pêçan**.

**pêçke** *n* wheel.

**pêdandin (bipêdîne)** *vt* determine, fix.

**pêdark** *f* clog.

**pêde** *see* **peyda**

**pêdivî** *adj* necessary.

**pêhesîn** *f* perception. **pê hesîn** *vi* perceive.

**pê hev (li)** ~ one after another, following one another. ~ **çûn** *vi* go one after another.

**pêjdîn** *f* place for storing beehives.

**pêjn** *f* 1 echo; sound. 2 feeling.

**pêjnandin (bipêjnîne)** *vt* feel; hear.

**pêk** *adj* together, well-arranged. ~ **anîn** *vt* bring forth, produce, create, realize, accomplish, prepare. ~ **hatin** *vi* come into being, be formed, be constituted, be completed, be accomplished.

**pêkan** *adj* easy, achievable.

**pêken** *adj* laughable, funny. ~ **î** *f* humour.

**pêkenok** *f* anecdote.

**pêketin (pêkeve)** *vi* catch (fire, a disease).

**agir** ~ catch fire, begin to burn, ignite.  
**pêkhatî** *adj* completed, created; excellent.  
**pêl** *f* wave. ~ **bi** ~ *adv* in waves. ~ **av** *f* wave (of water).  
**pêlav** *m* shoes.  
**pêle** *f* age, period.  
**pêlek** *f* a moment, an instant.  
**pêlekan** *f* stairs, ladder.  
**pêlepaş** *adv* backwards.  
**pêlewan** *m* wrestler; strong and strapping person.  
**pêlik** *f* ladder.  
**pêlpêlî** *adj* wavy.  
**pêlweş** *f* radio (station).  
**pêlweşan** *f* broadcasting. **pêlweşandin** *vt* broadcast.  
**pêmahî** *f* inheritance; heritage.  
**pêma** *n* heir, inheritor.  
**pênc** *m, adj* five. ~ **an/em/emîn** *adj* fifth.  
**pêncî** *m, adj* fifty. ~ **yan/yem/yemîn** *adj* fiftieth.  
**Pêncsem(b)** *f* Thursday.  
**pênebawerî** *f* distrust, lack of confidence.  
**pênehesî**<sup>1</sup> *f* unawareness. **pê ne hesîn** *vi* be unaware (of sth).  
**pênehesî**<sup>2</sup> *f* analgesia.  
**pênûs** *f* pen, pencil. ~ **dank** *f* pencil box.  
**~gêç** *f* piece of chalk. ~ **zrêç** *f* pencil.  
**pêpahn** *adj* flat-footed.  
**pêpelûk** *f* stairs; ladder.  
**pêpes kirin** *see* **pêpez kirin**.  
**pêpez kirin** *vt* trample on; disregard.  
**pêpik** *f* ladder.  
**pêr** *adv* the day before yesterday.  
**pêr** *f* small star.  
**pêra, pêre** *adv* with.  
**pêrgî** *f* approach. ~ (**yekî/tiştêkî**) **bûn** *vi* appear in front of (sb/sth), meet. ~ **yekî haîn** *vi* meet, meet by chance.  
**pêrgîhevhaîn** *f* meeting (by chance).  
**pêrgîhev haîn** *vi* meet, meet by chance.  
**pêrgîn** *f* reception, welcome. **çûn** ~ **ê** *vi* welcome, go to meet.  
**pêrist** *f* index.  
**pêrkît** *f* gram stem, root; prefix.  
**pêrû** *f* astr the Pleiades.  
**pêrûz** *see* **pîroz**.  
**pêsir** *m* anat breast; the chest, thorax.  
**pêş** *f* the front. **li** ~ *prep* in front of, before; in the presence of.

**pêşajo** *n* vanguard, advance courier, avant-gardist.  
**pêşan dan** *vt* bring up (a matter), put forth (sth) for consideration.  
**pêşandar** *n* emcee, compère.  
**pêşangeh** *f* exhibition, show, display.  
**pêşbaz**<sup>1</sup> *adj* brave, courageous.  
**pêşbaz**<sup>2</sup> *n* competitor, contestor, contender.  
**pêşbazî** *f* competition.  
**pêşber** *n* guide.  
**pêşberî** *adv* (**li**) ~ across, opposing, facing.  
**pêşbir** *n* leader, guide.  
**pêşbirî** *f* short cut  
**pêşbirk** *f* competition.  
**pêşcênîk** *f* frontal eminence.  
**pêşçav**: ~ **kirin** *vt* demonstrate, display, show.  
**pêşda** *see* **pêşde**.  
**pêşdar** *n* advance guard, vanguard.  
**pêşde** *adj, adv* forward, forwards. ~ **birin** *vt* cause (sb/sth) to move forward, move (sth) forward, make (sth) progress or improve. ~ **çûn** *vi* advance, progress, develop, go forward, move ahead. ~ **çûn** *f* advance, improvement, development, progress. ~ **ketin** *vi* advance, progress, develop. ~ **xistin** *vt* develop, improve, make (sth) progress or improve.  
**pêşdestî** *f* initiative. ~ **kirin** *vt* take the initiative.  
**pêşdivêtî** *f* prerequisite.  
**pêşe** *m* job, work, occupation.  
**pêşedem** *f* future.  
**pêşeng** *n* vanguard, advance courier, avant-gardist. ~ **î** *f* being an advance courier or avant-gardist. ~ **î kirin** *vt* be the initiator of sth, get sth started.  
**pêşeroj** *f* future.  
**pêşevan** *n* leader; avant-gardist.  
**pêşewan** *see* **pêşevan**.  
**pêşewar** *n* (one's) predecessor.  
**pêşewazî** *f* protocol.  
**pêşgeh** *f* terrace; front.  
**pêşgirî, pêşgirtin** *f* prevention.  
**pêşgo** *n* astrologer.  
**pêşgotin** *f* foreward, preface, introduction.  
**pêşin**<sup>1</sup> *adv* beforehand, in advance.  
**pêşin**<sup>2</sup> *adj* first.  
**pêşinat** *f* money paid in advance, advance payment.  
**pêşindirav** *see* **pêşinat**.

**pêşinhukim** *n* prejudice.  
**pêşinqeneet** *n* prejudice.  
**pêşî**<sup>1</sup> *f* **1** the front. **2** future. **li** ~**ya** in front of, before, in the presence of. **li** ~**yê** in the front. ~ (**lê**) **girtin** *vt* stop, prevent. ~ (**ya yeki/tiştêkî**) **girtin** *vt* prevent, block, hinder (sb/sth).  
**pêşî**<sup>2</sup> *n* mosquito.  
**pêşîgirî, pêşîgirtin** *f* prevention.  
**pêşîn** *see* **pêşîn**<sup>1,2</sup>.  
**pêşker**<sup>1</sup> *f gram* indicative mood.  
**pêşker**<sup>2</sup> *f* indicator.  
**pêşketin** *f* progress, development, advance.  
**pêşketî** *adj* advanced, developed.  
**pêşkêş** *f* introducing, presenting, offering. ~ **kirin** *vt* introduce, offer, present. ~ **î** *f* introducing, presenting, offer. ~ **van** *n* emcee, compere.  
**pêşkî** *adj* frontal.  
**pêşmal(k)** *f* apron.  
**pêşmerge** *n* Kurdish guerilla.  
**pêşnêrî** *f* ultimatum, precaution.  
**pêşnihad** *see* **pêşniyar**.  
**pêşniyar** *f* proposal, suggestion, offer. ~ **kirin** *vt* propose, suggest, offer.  
**pêşniyaz** *f* request.  
**pêşpirtik** *f gram* prefix.  
**pêşûle** *n* gnat.  
**pêşva** *see* **pêşde**.  
**pêşve** *see* **pêşde**.  
**pêşveçûn** *see* **pêşdeçûn**.  
**pêşverû** *adj, n* progressive. ~ **tî** *f* progressiveness.  
**pêşwazî** *f* protocol.  
**pêt** *n* flame.  
**pêtag** *f* hive, beehive; honey comb  
**pêtal(a)** *f* torch.  
**pêtazî** *see* **pêxwas 2**.  
**pêtik** *n* match.  
**pêvajo** *f* process, progression.  
**pê ve**<sup>1</sup> *cont of* **bi wê ve/bi wî ve** with, together, enclosed, stuck, adhering. ~ **kirin** *vt* attach. ~ **zeliqandin** *vt* adhere to, stick onto. ~ **zeliqîn** *vi* stick to, adhere to.  
**pê ve**<sup>2</sup> *adv* **jê ~ 1** afterwards. **ji îro** ~ from now on, henceforth. **2** except. **Ji te** ~. Except you.  
**pêvek** *f* enclosure, addition.  
**pêwan** *n* watchman, sentry.

**pêwar** *adj* local, regional.  
**pêweng** *m* tool, implement.  
**pêwir** *f* small star.  
**pêwîst** *adj* necessary, required, needed. ~ **î** *f* necessity, need, something needed. ~ **bûn** *vi* be needed, be necessary.  
**Pêwr** *f* the Pleiades.  
**pêxas** *see* **pêxwas**.  
**pêxember** *m P* prophet.  
**pêxistin (pêxe)** *vt (agir)* ~ set (sth) on fire, ignite, kindle.  
**pêxwas**<sup>1</sup> *n* vagrant, tramp.  
**pêxwas**<sup>2</sup> *adj* barefoot.  
**pêxweşî** *f* satisfaction, contentment, pleasure.  
**pêyda** *see* **peyda**.  
**pêzan** *n* expert, specialist.  
**piç(ek)** *m, adj* small quantity, a little or a small part; a little, a little bit.  
**piçik(ek)** *m, adj* (a) very small (bit).  
**piçûk** *adj* small. ~ **bûn** *vi* shrink, become smaller. ~ **kirin** *vt* make (sth) smaller, shrink.  
**piçûker** *adj, f* diminutive.  
**pid(î)** *m* dent gum.  
**pif** *f* puff, exhale breath. ~ **kirin** *vt 1* (for sb) blow or breathe hard on. **2** play (flute, etc).  
**pifik** *f* bellows.  
**pihêt** *adj* firm, tight.  
**pihîn** *f* kick. ~ **avêtin/kirin** *vt* kick. ~ (**a xwe**) **lê xistin** *vt* kick, give a kick. **dan ber ~an** *vt* kick.  
**pijandin (bipijîne)** *vt* cook.  
**pijiqandin (bipijiqîne)** *vt* make (sth) gush or squirt.  
**pijiqîn (bipijiqe)** *vi* gush out, spurt out, jet.  
**pijîn (bipiye)** *vi* be cooked.  
**pilak** *f* reflection.  
**piling** *n* tiger, *zool* Panthers tigris.  
**pilo** *f* thistle-down.  
**pilox** *m* torch.  
**pimpar** *see* **pirpar**.  
**pincar** *f* common name for all eatable grasses.  
**pindepîr** *f* spider.  
**pindik** *f* bud.  
**pingav** *see* **pengav**.  
**pinhan** *see* **veşartî**.  
**piniya kor** *f anat* blind spot (of the eye).  
**pintî** *adj* very stingy, very close-fisted.  
**piqînî** *see* **pirqînî**.

pir *f* bridge.



**pir** *adj* much, many; very, very much. ~ **bûn** *vi* increase, become more. ~ **kirin** *vt* increase. ~ **hebe** at (the very) most. **P~mixabin** *adv* unfortunately. ~ *adv* at (the very) most.  
**piralî** *adj* many-sided, multilateral.  
**piranî** *f* majority.  
**pirasa** *f* Gk leek, bot Allium porrum.  
**pirayî** *see* **piranî**.  
**pirbêj** *adj* talkative.  
**pircare** *f* repetition, repeat.  
**pircarî** *f* frequency.  
**pircûre** *adj* various, assorted, of different kinds.  
**pirç** *f* hair. ~ **a binçeng** armpit hair.  
**pirçiqandin** *see* **perçiqandin**.  
**pir(e)alî** *see* **pitalî**  
**pirehen** *see* **gomlek**.  
**pir(e)jimar** *adj, f gram* plural.  
**pir(e)kîte** *n* polysyllable.  
**pir(e)nav** *m gram* common noun.  
**pir(e)reng** *adj* multi-coloured.  
**piretexlît** *see* **pirtexlît**.  
**pir(e)ziman** *adj* multilingual.  
**pirik** *f* mud, mire.  
**pirik** *f* small bridge. ~ **a mejî** *anat* pons cerebri. ~ **a mil** *anat* clavicle.  
**pirîsk** *f* spark.  
**pirole** *adj* excessive, extreme.  
**pirpar** *f* purslane, bot Pertularea ortelacea.  
**pirpiştin (bipirpîte)** *vi* (heart) beat; move convulsively.  
**pirqînî** *f* laughter. ~ **bi yekî ketin** *vi* laugh loudly, burst into laughter.  
**pirs** *f* question. ~ **kirin** *vt* ask. ~ **a yekî kirin** *vt* ask about (sb).  
**pirsgeh** *f* information bureau.  
**pirsgirêk** *f* problem.  
**pirsiyar** *f* question. ~ *f* interrogation. ~ *f*

**kirin** *vt* question. ~ **kî** *adj* interrogative.  
**pirsîn (bipirse)** *vt* ask, enquire, question, interrogate. **lê ~ vt** inquire after (sb). **jê ~ vt** ask.

**pirsînî** *adj gram* interrogative.

**pirsok** *f* riddle, puzzle.

**pirtexlît** *adj* various, varied.

**pirtir** *adj* more. ~ **bûn** *vi* increase, become abundant. ~ **kirin** *vt* increase.

**pirtî** *f* piece, fragment, bit. ~ *adv* in pieces, in bits.

**pirtok** *see* **pirtûk**.

**pirtûk** *f* book. ~ **firoş** *n* bookseller. ~ **firoşî**

*f* bookshop; bookselling. ~ **xane** *f* library.

**pirtûqal** *f* Fr orange. ~ *f m, adj* orange (colour).

**pirûsk** *m anat* backbone.

**pirûz** *adj* sullen, sulky.

**pirxwedêyî** *f* polytheism.

**pis** *m* son.

**pisaxa** *adj, m* of a good family, noble; son of an **axa**.

**pisepis** *see* **pispis**.

**pisîk** *f* cat.

**pisîng** *f* cat.

**pismam** *m* son of one's father's brother, cousin.

**pispis** *f* whispering furtively. **kirin** ~ *vt* whisper. **P~a wan bû**. They were whispering furtively.

**pispor** *n* expert, specialist. ~ *f* specialty, speciality; being an expert or specialist.

**pişte** *f* pistachio.

**piştepişt** *see* **pispis**.

**pişt** *int* ~ ~! Here kitty, kitty! (while calling a cat).

**pişavtin**<sup>1</sup> *f* assimilation.

**pişavtin**<sup>2</sup> (**bipişêve**) *vt* **1** melt, dissolve. **2** assimilate.

**pişemasî** *f* jellyfish, medusa.

**pişik** *f* lungs. ~ **a reş** liver.

**pişk** *f* part, portion; lot, drawing of lots. ~ **avêtin** *vt* cast lots. ~ **kişandin** *vt* draw lots.

**pişkane** *f* undivided, collective land.

**pişkar** *n* servant.

**pişdarî** *f* participation. ~ **kirin** *vt* participate.

**pişkil** *see* **pişkul**.

**pişkul** *m* droppings of goats or sheep.


**pişo** *f* (child's lang.) pussy cat, pussy kitty.

**pişt** *f* **1** *anat* back. **2** back. **3** (cloth) belt,

sash. ~**(a xwe) dan (tişteki/yeki)** *vt* lean against (sth), rely on (sb). ~**a xwe rast kirin** *vt* recover. ~**(a yeki) girîn** *vt* support, back. **li ~a xwe kirin** *vt* shoulder, put on one's back. **li ~a yekî bûn** *vi* support, back (sb), be on sb's shoulder.  
**piştawî** *f* rebirth, revival.  
**piştdest** *n anat* back of the hand.  
**piştevan** *n* supporter, protector. ~**î** *f* protection, support. ~**î(ya yekî) kirin** *vt* support, protect.  
**piştgir** *n* supporter. ~**î** *f* support, solidarity. ~**î kirin** *vt* act with solidarity.  
**piştguh:** ~ **kirin** *vt* pay no attention.  
**piştî** *adv* after. **Ew ~ min haq.** He came after me. **P~ ku ew çû.** After he went.  
**piştînivro** *f* afternoon.  
**Piştî Zayîne (abbr: PZ)** anno Domini (AD).  
**piştêmêr** *n* supporter.  
**piştê** *n anat* dorsum of the foot.  
**piştê** *adv* later, then.  
**piştîv** *f* supper.  
**piştve** *adv* from behind, in the back, behind the back; later, then.  
**piştxurt** *adj* (sb) having strong backing.  
**piştûz** *n* hunchback.  
**Pitê!** *int* Baby!  
**pitik** *n* baby.  
**pitirpêr** *adv* the day before yesterday.  
**pitpit** *f* grumbling, nagging. **kirin** ~ *vt* grumble, nag.  
**pitpitok** *n* grumbler, nagger.  
**piv** *adj* touchy, easily offended.  
**pix** *int* used to startle bo, boh. ~ **kirin (pix kê)** *vt* scare (sb) by appearing and shouting suddenly, say bo to.  
**pixêrî, pixêrîg** *f* chimney.  
**piyade** *n* infantry, infantryman.  
**piyale** *f* bowl; glass.  
**piyan** *f* glass (of water).  
**piyan** *plural of pê' ji* ~ *adv* on foot, standing up. **ji ~ bûn/sekinîn** *vi* stand up.  
**piyanok** *f* glass.  
**piyar** *adj* kind, tender-hearted.  
**pizik** *f* pimple, pustule.  
**pizmam** *see* **pismam**.  
**pizot** *see* **bizot**.  
**pizpizk** *see* **pispîsk**.  
**pî m 1 anat** shoulder blade. **2** upper arm. **3**

side, direction.  
**pîber** *n* saviour, deliverer.  
**pîç** *adj* bastard, illegitimate child. ~**tî** *f* bastardy.  
**pîj<sup>1</sup>** *m* thorn.  
**pîj<sup>2</sup>** *adj* sharp, erect. ~ **bûn** *vi* stand erect.  
**mûyên yekî ~ bûn** *vi* get goose-flesh.  
**pîjdanok** *f* heath, bot Erica.  
**pîjik** *f* spine; pointed twig.  
**pîjinda** *f* aneth, bot anethum.  
**pîl** *f* *Fr* electr cell, battery.  
**pîl<sup>1</sup>** *m* tin. ~ **wer** *n* tinman, tinsmith.  
**pîl<sup>2</sup>** *anat* shoulder blade.  
**pîlan** *f* *Fr* plan.  
**pîmboq** *f* (a) piece of glass.  
**pîn<sup>1</sup>** *f* coop (of hen).  
**pîn<sup>2</sup>** *see* **pîhîn**.  
**pînc** *see* **pîç**.  
**pîne** *m* patch. ~ **kirin** *vt* patch up. ~ **kirî** *adj* patched. ~ ~ *adj* patched.  
**pînik** *f* coop (of hen).  
**pîpoq** *f* (a) piece of glass.  
**pîqab** *f* *Eng* pick up.  
**pîr<sup>1</sup>** *adj, m* old; old person. ~ **bûn** *vi* grow old. ~ **kirin** *vt* cause (sb) to grow old.  
**pîr<sup>2</sup>** *m* spiritual guide of dervish order.  
**pîrahen, pîrehen** *m* shirt.  
**pîrhebok** *f* witch.  
**pîrejîn** *f* old woman.  
**pîremêr** *m* old man.  
**pîrek** *f* woman; wife.  
**pîrê** *f* spider. **konê** ~ cobweb.  
**pîrhevok** *f* witch.  
**pîrik<sup>1</sup>** *f 1* midwife. **2** grandmother.  
**pîrik<sup>2</sup>** *f* spider.  
**pîrî** *f* old age, oldness.  
**pîroz** *adj* sacred, holy, blessed. **Cejna te ~ be!** Happy cejn! ~ **kirin** *vt* congratulate.  
**pîrozahî** *f* sacredness, holiness.  
**pîrozbahî** *f* congratulating, congratulation; celebration.  
**pîrozbayî** *see* **pîrozbahî**.  
**pîrozî** *f* sacredness, holiness; blessedness.  
**pîrozname** *f* congratulatory letter.  
**pîrqelaçik** *f* purslane, bot Portilaca oleracea.  
**pîrqînî** *see* **pîrqînî**.  
**pîrûz** *see* **pîroz**.



**pîs** *adj* dirty, unclean, filthy. ~ **bûn** *vi* get dirty. ~ **kirin** *vt* dirty, soil.  
**pîsî** *f* dirt, filth; dirtiness, filthiness.  
**pîsîfî** *f* obscenity.  
**pîsîxwaz** *adj* malicious, malevolent.  
**pîspîsk** *f* whistle, pipe. **li** ~ **ê xistin** *vt* whistle.  
**pîşe** *f* fart; craft. ~ **ger/kar** *n* artist; craftsman.  
**pîşkar** *n* gram subject; agent.  
**pîşo** *m* remains of burnt cloth.  
**pîvan**<sup>1</sup> *f* measure, measurement.  
**pîvan**<sup>2</sup> *f* criterion.  
**pîvan**<sup>3</sup> (**bipîve**) *vt* measure.  
**pîvandîn** (**bipîvine**) *vt* measure.  
**pîvanker** *f* meter (water, gas, etc).  
**pîvaz** *f* onion. ~ **a şîn** spring onion.  
**pîvazoka mejî** *f* brain-stem, medulla oblongata.   
**pîvazterk** *f* spring onion.  
**pîvek** *f* criterion.  
**pîvok** *f* crocus, meadow saffron, *bot* Colchicum.  
**pîyale** *f* glass.  
**pola** *m* steel.  
**Polan** *f* February.  
**polat** *see* **pola**.  
**polês** *see* **polîs**.  
**polik** *f* pea.  
**polîs** *n* Fr police, policeman, policewoman.  
**ponijîn** (**biponije**) *vi* be engrossed in (thought); drop off, doze.  
**por** *m* hair (on a person's head). ~ **berdan/ dirêj kirin** *vt* let (one's hair) grow long.  
**porik** *m* wig (of the head).  
**porkurîşk** *adj* curly-haired.  
**porsipî** *adj, n* white-haired; white-haired person.  
**porteqal** *f* orange.  
**porweşyayî** *adj* bald.  
**porzer** *adj* fair, blond.  
**poste** *f* mail, post.  
**postexane** *f* post office.  
**poş** *n* horn.  
**Poşe** *n, adj* Gypsy.  
**poşî** *f* head scarf worn by men.  
**poşman** *adj* regretful, remorseful. ~ **bûn** *vi* feel remorse, feel sorry, regret. ~ **kirin** *vt* make (sb) regret (sth), make (sb) feel remorse for (sth). ~ **î** *f* regret, remorse.  
**pot(ik)** *m* rag.

**potîn** *f* Fr half boots, button boots.  
**poxan** *f* dwelling, house, residence.  
**poxzîn** *adj* sad, worried. ~ **î** *f* sadness.  
**poz** *manat* **1** nose. ~ (**ê xwe**) **daliqandin** *vt* put on a sour face, sulk. ~ (**ê yekî**) **şewitîn** *vi* be ashamed, feel wounded in one's pride/honour. **2** cape. **3** peak, apex. **4** tip, pointed end.  
**pozber** *n* competitor, rival. ~ **î** *f* competition, rivalry.  
**pozbilind** *adj* conceited, arrogant. ~ **î** *f* conceit, arrogance.  
**pronav** *m* pronoun. ~ **ê bîrdar** reflexive pronoun. ~ **ê pêşker** demonstrative pronoun. ~ **ê pirsiyarî** interrogative pronoun.  
**prot** *n* potter.  
**prûsk** *see* **brûsk**.  
**puf** *f* exhaled breath. ~ **kirin** *vt* **1** blow or breathe hard on. **2** play (flute, etc).  
**pufandin** (**bipufine**) *vt* blow or breathe hard on; cause (sth) to blow.  
**pufîn** (**bipufe**) *vi* (wind, etc) blow.  
**pur** *see* **pir**.  
**puser** *see* **kur**.  
**pusperî** *f* pleasure, delight.  
**pûç** *adj* hollow, empty inside; weak (though appearing strong); useless; rotten. ~ **derketin** *vi* turn out to be nothing. ~ **kirin** *vt* refute, demolish.  
**pûjan** *f* mint, *bot* Mentha piperita.  
**pûk**<sup>1</sup> *f* snowstorm; blizzard.  
**pûk**<sup>2</sup> *f* anat pulp. ~ **a diran** dental pulp.  
**pûl** *f* **1** stamp. **2** (table games) playing piece.  
**pûn**<sup>1</sup> *see* **pîn**.  
**pûn**<sup>2</sup> (**bipû**) *vt* dress (a pelt).  
**pûng** *f* spearmint, *bot* Mentha pulegium; penny royal, *bot* Mentha pulegium.  
**pûnk** *see* **pûng**.  
**pûrt** *f* **1** feather, quill, piece of down. **2** hair. ~ **a biçeng** armpit hair.  
**pûrtew** *f* light.  
**pûş** *m* sprig, dry herbs, dry leaves.  
**Pûşber** *f* June.  
**pûşî** *see* **poşî**.  
**pûşt** *adj* queer, fag, faggot.  
**pût** *m* idol. ~ **perest** *n* idolater. ~ **perestî** *f* idolatry.  
**pûyîn** *see* **pûn**<sup>2</sup>.  
**PZ** *see* **Pişî Zayîne**.

**Q**

**q** *f* the 20th letter of the Kurdish alphabet.

**qab** *f P* cover (of book, etc).

**qablo** *f Fr* (utility) cable.

**qabzûn** *f* capsule.

**qaç** *f bot* a variety of juniper.

**qaçax** *f Tr* contraband, smuggling. ~**çî** *n* smuggler.

**qaçik** *f anat* pelvis.

**qad** *f* open place, field, arena. ~**a şer** battle field.

**qadûk** *f* small pan.

**qaf<sup>1</sup>** *f* flower pot.

**qaf<sup>2</sup>** *m* head. ~**sar** *adj* stupid, foolish.

**qafilqeda** *f* calamity, misfortune. **Q~ li wan keve!** Damn them!

**qahwe** *f A* coffee. ~**yî** *m, adj* brown.

**qail** *see* **qayil**.

**qajeqaj** *see* **qajqaj**.

**qajîn (biqaje)** *vi* crow, make a harsh cry.

**qajqaj** *f* crowing, harsh or shrill cry.

**kirin** ~ *vi* crow, make a harsh cry. **bûn**

~**a yekî/tîştêkî** *vi* crow, make a harsh cry.

**qal<sup>1</sup>** *f* subject, topic. ~**(a yekî/tîştêkî)**

**bûn** *vi* be mentioned. ~**(a yekî/tîştêkî)**

**kirin** *vi* talk about (sb/sth), mention.

**qal<sup>2</sup>** *m* point (in games).

**qalik** *m* **1** outer covering. **2** rind, peel, skin, hull (of a fruit). **3** pod, husk (of a vegetable or grain). **4** shell (of a nut or an egg). **5** crust. **6** scab (of a wound). **7** case.

~ **girtin** *vi* form a crust or scab. **ketin** ~**ê xwe** *vi* withdraw into one's shell, refuse to associate with others.

**qalind** *adj* thick. ~ **bûn** *vi* thicken, become thick. ~ **kirin** *vi* thicken, make (sth) thick. ~**î** *f* thickness.

**qalûç** *f* small sickle.

**qam** *f* height. ~ **dan** *vi* stand up in the water to test its depth.

**qamyon** *f Fr* truck, lorry.

**qamyonet** *f Fr* pickup truck, van.

**qandî** *adv* **(bi)** ~ as ... as. **Ez (bi)** ~ **te dirêj im**. I am as tall as you.

**qane** *adj* persuaded, satisfied. ~ **bûn** *vi* be persuaded. ~ **kirin** *vi* persuade.

**qani** *see* **qane**.

**qanî** *see* **qane**.

**qantir** *f* mule.

**qanûn** *f A* law, statute, act. ~**a bingehîn** *f* constitution. ~**deranîn** *f* legislation, making laws. ~**î** *adj* lawful, legal.

**qapan** *f* weigh-bridge.

**qapqap** *f* clogs.

**qapût** *m* greatcoat, coat.

**qaqil** *m* outer covering, shell.

**qarandin (biqarîne)** *vt* cause (sb) to cry bitterly.

**qarç** *f bot* a variety of juniper.

**qarçik** *see* **qaçik**.

**qareqar** *see* **qarqar**.

**qarîn<sup>1</sup> (biqare)** *vi* cry bitterly, a bitter cry.

**qarîn<sup>2</sup>** *f* crying bitterly.

**qarmîçe** *m* whip.

**qarqar** *f* crying bitterly, a bitter cry.

**qarûr, qarûre** *see* **şûşe**.

**qas<sup>1</sup>** *f* moment, instant.

**qas<sup>2</sup>** *f* amount, much.

**qasid** *n* messenger.

**qasir** *see* **kurt**.

**qasî** *adv* **(bi)** ~ as ... as, as much as. **Tu ~ min dirêj î**. You are as tall as I am.

**qaş** *n* stone, gem (in a piece of jewelry).

**qaşik** *m* rind, peel, husk, hull, pod.

**qaşo** supposedly; you would think that, it's as if.

**qat<sup>1</sup>** *m* floor, storey. ~**ê jêrîn** downstairs.

~**ê jorîn** upstairs. ~**ê çaran** the forth storey.

**qat<sup>2</sup>** *m* layer, fold. ~**ê kincan** suit.

**qatî** *adj* storeyed. **du~** two-storeyed.

**qatûfk** *f* basket.

**qav** *see* **qab**.

**qavik** *f anat* navel.

**qawan** *m* muskmelon, *bot* Cucumis melo.

**qawêr** *f* hoop, rim.

**qawirme** *see* **qelî**.

**qaxû** *f* fear. ~ **kirin** *vi* fear, be afraid (of), be scared (of).

**qayil** *adj* willing, ready, satisfied. **(pê) ~**

**bûn** *vi* agree (to), consent (to). **(pê) ~**

**kirin** *vi* get (sb) agree to (sth).

**qayil** *see* **qayil**.

**qayîş<sup>1</sup>** *f* rivalry, competition, competing. **(bi yekî re) ketin** ~**ê** *vi* compete against (sb), vie with (sb).

**qayîş<sup>1</sup>** *f* belt.

**qayîşkêş** *n* competitor. ~**î** *f* competition.

~**î (ya yekî) kirin** *vi* compete against (sb).

**qaz** *n* goose, *zool* Anser.  
**qazax** *m* Fr pullover, sweater.  
**qazî**<sup>1</sup> *adv* **bi** ~ **1** intentionally. **2** as a joke, in jest.  
**qazî**<sup>2</sup> *n* judge.  
**qe** *adv* not at all, never, ever. **Qe na be.** It's impossible. ~ **ne be** at least.  
**qebale** *see* **qubale**.  
**qebd** *m* handle, butt (of a weapon).  
**qebr** *f* **A** *see* **gor**.  
**qebrax** *n* pimp, procurer.  
**qebûl** *f* **A** acceptance, approval. ~ **bûn** *vi* be accepted. ~ **kirin** *vi* accept, admit.  
**qed** *f* **A** height. ~ **û qamed** height and appearance.  
**qeda** *f* calamity, misfortune.  
**qedandin (biqedîne)** *vt* finish, complete, end.  
**qedem** *see* **ling**.  
**qedene** *n* large but clumsy or useless person.  
**qeder** *f* **A** destiny, fate.  
**qederekê** *adv* for a while.  
**qederperest** *n phil* fatalist. ~**î** *f* fatalism.  
**qedexe** *f,adj* **A** prohibition, ban; forbidden, prohibited. ~ **bûn** *vi* be forbidden/prohibited/banned. ~ **kirin** *vi* forbid, prohibit, ban.  
**qedexekirî** *adj* forbidden, prohibited, banned.  
**qed(i)r** *m* **A** worth, dignity. ~(**ê yekî**)  
**girtin** *vi* show respect to, respect (sb), appreciate. ~(**ê yekî**) **zanîn** *vi* appreciate worth of, respect (sb). ~**bilind/giran** *adj* estimable, worthy of esteem.  
**qedîfe** *m* **A** velvet.  
**qedîn (biqede)** *vi* be finished, finish, be completed, come to an end.  
**qef** *f* trap, snare.  
**qefandin (biqefîne)** *vt* keep, save.  
**qefd** *f* handle (of sword, etc).  
**qefes** *f* **A** cage. ~**a sîngê** *f* **anat** rib cage.  
**qefilandin (biqefilîne)**<sup>1</sup> *vt* freeze.  
**qefilandin (biqefilîne)**<sup>2</sup> *vt* tire.  
**qefilî**<sup>1</sup> *adj* frozen to death.  
**qefilî**<sup>2</sup> *adj* tired.  
**qefilîn (biqefile)**<sup>1</sup> *vi* freeze to death, feel very cold.  
**qefilîn (biqefile)**<sup>2</sup> *vi* be/get tired.  
**qefl(e)** *m* a number or group of (birds, cars, people, etc) walking, flying or trav-

elling together, group.  
**qefsîng** *f* **anat** rib cage.  
**qehir** *see* **qehr**.  
**qehirandin (biqehirîne)** *vi* make (sb) tense and irritable, anger.  
**qehirî** *adj* angry.  
**qehirîn (biqehire)** *vi* get angry, get hot.  
**qehr** *f* anger.  
**qelabaçke** *f* magpie, *zool* Pica pica.  
**qelafet** *m* height, body, stature.  
**qelandin (biqelîne)** *vi* roast.  
**qelaqûçk** *f* **tilîka** ~**ê** little finger.  
**qelaştin (biqelêşe)** *vi* split, cleave, slit.  
**qelebask** *f* magpie, *zool* Pica pica.  
**qelem** *f* pen.  
**qelen** *m* money paid by the bridegroom to the bride's family.  
**qelend** *see* **qelen**.  
**qeleresk** *n* raven, *zool* Corvus corox.  
**qeleş** *A* *adj* treacherous, backstabbing.  
**qelew** *adj* fat. ~ **bûn** *vi* get fat, grow fat. ~ **kirin** *vi* fatten, cause (sb) to get fat. ~**î** *f* fatness.  
**qelexan** *n* milk thistle, lady's thistle, *bot* Silybum morianum.  
**qelibandin (biqelibîne)** *vi* **1** overturn, overthrow. **2** change direction, turn.  
**qelibî** *adj* turned upside down, overthrown.  
**qelibîn (biqelibe)** *vi* **1** be turned upside down, be overthrown. **2** turn. **lê** ~ *vi* run into.  
**qelihandin (biqelihîne)** *vt* extirpate, destroy, perish.  
**qelihî** *adj* extirpated, destroyed, perished.  
**qelihîn (biqelihe)** *vi* be extirpated, be destroyed, be perished.  
**qelişandin (biqelişîne)** *vt* split, slit, cleave.  
**qelişî** *adj* cleft, split, slit.  
**qelişîn (biqelişe)** *vi* be split, be slit, be cleaved.  
**qelizandin (biqelizîne)** *vi* **xwe** ~ slip away, disappear, slink.  
**qelizîn (biqelize)** *vi* slip away, disappear, slink.  
**qelî** *f* preserved fried meat.  
**qeliçk** *f* **tilîya** ~**ê** little finger.  
**qelîn (biqe)** *vi* be roasted, be fried.  
**qelînok** *f* iron sheet (to fry meat).  
**qelişte** *f* groove, cleft; split; slit. ~**a qûnê** *f* **anat** anal groove, anal cleft.



**qellaş** *see* **qeleş**.  
**qelp** *adj* false, forged. ~**ezan** *n* counterfeiter.  
**qelq** *f* motion, movement.  
**qels** *adj* lean, puny, weak. ~ **bûn** *vi* get weak. ~ **kirin** *vt* weaken, cause (sth) to decline. ~**î** *f* weakness, leanness. ~**ok** *adj* puny, thin, weak.  
**qelûn** *f* pipe.  
**qelzem** *see* **derya**.  
**qemer**<sup>1</sup> *A adj* dark, swarthy. ~**î** *f* swarthinness. ~**ê vekirî** dusky.  
**qemer**<sup>2</sup> *A see* **hêv**.  
**qemirandin** (**biqemirîne**) *vt* toast; make brown by heating, sun or cold.  
**qemirî** *adj* toasted, brown.  
**qemirîn** (**biqemire**) *vi* toast; become brown by heating, sun or cold.  
**qemsî** *see* **virek**.  
**qenab** *f* cord, lashing.  
**qenc** *adj* good, fine. ~**î** *f* goodness, favour. ~**î (bi yekî) kirin** *vt* do a favour for (sb). ~**tir** *adj* better.  
**qend** *m* loaf sugar.  
**qe ne** *adv* ~ **be** at least.  
**qenepe** *f* *Fr* sofa, settee.  
**qer** *adj, m* shiny black.  
**qeraç** *m* moor, stony ground.  
**qeramûşk** *f* scratching, clawing. ~ **kirin** *vt* scratch, claw. ~ **lê xistin** *vt* scratch, claw.  
**qerar** *see* **biryar**. ~**dar** *see* **biryardar**. ~**darî** *see* **biryardarî**.  
**qerax** *m* large person or thing.  
**qerasî** *see* **qeresî**.  
**qeraş** *n* miller. ~**î** *f* being a miller, miller's trade.  
**qerax** *f* edge, brink, bank, side.  
**qerawil** *f* guard.  
**qerebalix** *f, adj* *A* crowd; crowded.  
**qerebîn** *f* *It* carbine.  
**qereçî** *n, adj* Gypsy.  
**qerenfil** *f* carnation.  
**qeresî** *f* cherry, *bot* Prunus avium.  
**qerêj** *see* **qirêj**.  
**qerf** *n* mockery. ~(**ên xwe bi yekî**) **kirin** *vt* make fun of. **bi** ~ *adv* mockingly.  
**qerfayetî** *f* mockery. **bi** ~ *adv* mockingly.  
**qerh** *see* **kul**.  
**qerij** *see* **qirêj**.  
**qerik** *see* **qirik**.

**qerimandin** (**biqerimîne**) *vt* cause (sb/sth) to get numb, tire.  
**qerimî** *adj* numb, tired.  
**qerimîn** (**biqerime**) *vi* get numb, get tired.  
**qerisandin**<sup>1</sup> (**biqerisîne**) *vt* freeze.  
**qerisandin**<sup>2</sup> (**biqerisîne**) *vt* tire.  
**qerisî**<sup>1</sup> *adj* frozen, very cold.  
**qerisî**<sup>2</sup> *adj* tired.  
**qerisîn**<sup>1</sup> (**biqerise**) *vi* freeze, become very cold.  
**qerisîn**<sup>2</sup> (**biqerise**) *vi* be/get tired.  
**qerîb** *A see* **nêzîk**.  
**qerîn** (**biqere**) *vi* **jê** ~ leave (sb) in peace, leave (sb) alone.  
**qerîsok** *f* (weather) dry cold, frostiness.  
**qermiçandin** (**biqermiçîne**) *vt* pucker, wrinkle, crumple.  
**qermiçî** *adj* wrinkled, puckered, crumpled.  
**qermiçîn** (**biqermiçe**) *vi* become puckered, wrinkled or crumpled.  
**qermiçok** *f* wrinkle, pucker.  
**qerpal** *m* rag; worn out dress.  
**qerqaş** *m, adj* bright white.  
**qerqet, qerqef** *m* (glass) decanter, jug.  
**qerqûde** *m* *anat* skeleton.  
**qerş** *see* **qirş**.  
**qert** *f* bite. ~ **avêtin** *vt* bite. ~ **kirin** *vt* bite. ~ **lê xistin** *vt* bite.  
**qerwaş** *f* maid servant, maid.  
**qerz** *see* **deyn**.  
**qesab** *n* *A* butcher.  
**qesas** *n* murderer.  
**qesd** *f* *A* intention, purpose. **ji/bi** ~**î** *adv* intentionally, deliberately.  
**qesem** *f* oath.  
**qesir** *see* **qesr**.  
**qesirbend** *n* architect.  
**qesîl** *f* rush mat, canework.  
**qesp** *f* date, *bot* Phoenix dactylifera.  
**qesr** *f* stone house, villa, kiosk, palace.  
**qest** *f* *A* intention, purpose. ~(**a yekî/tiştêkî**) **kirin** *vt* head towards, go towards. ~**ena** *adv* (**bi**) ~ intentionally, deliberately.  
**qeşa** *f* ice. ~ **girtin** *vt* freeze, be covered with ice.  
**qeşartin** (**biqeşêre**) *vt* peel.  
**qeşem** *f* ice block, sheet of ice.  
**qeşeng** *adj* beautiful, pretty.

qeşirandin *see* qeşartin.

qeşitîn (biqeşite) *vi colloq* clear out, go away. **Biqeşite!** Get out! Go away!

qeşmer *n* clown, buffoon. ~î *f* clowning, buffoonery.

qet<sup>1</sup> *adv* not at all, never, ever. **Qe na be.** It's impossible. ~ **ne be** at least.

qet<sup>2</sup> *f* short string, etc.

qetandin (biqetîne) *vt* break off, tear off. **jê** ~ *vt* part, separate (from).

qetek *f* water supply points.

qet(i)l *f* A murder.

qetîn (biqete) *vi* break in two, break, snap. **jê** ~ *vi* part, separate.

qetîyan *see* qetîn.

qetmer *see* çîçek.

qetqetî *adj* in pieces.

qetran *A f* tar.

qetre *see* dilop.

qettal *A n* murderer.

qevd<sup>1</sup> *f* bunch (of flowers).

qevd<sup>2</sup> *m* handle (of sword, etc).

qevdik *f* (small) handle. ~a **dest** *f* anat wrist.

qevz *f* jump, jumping. **dan** ~an *vt* jump, jump up and down.

qewad *m* pimp, procurer.

qewil *see* qewl.

qewimandin<sup>1</sup> (biqewimîne) *vt* (lê) ~ 1 cause (sth) to happen to (sb). 2 cause (sth) to hit or strike against (sb/sth).

qewimandin<sup>2</sup> *f* event, happening.

qewimîn (biqewime) *vi* lê ~ 1 happen to. **Çi li te qewimî?** What happened to you? What's wrong with you? **Çi qewimî?** What happened? 2 be hit.

qewirandin (biqewirîne) *vt* drive (sb) away, send (sb) away (in disgrace).

qewitandin (biqewitîne) *see* qewirandin.

qewî *adj* A strong. ~ **kirin** *vt* strengthen.

qewîn *adj* resisting, enduring, strong.

qewîtî *f* cautioning, admonition. ~ **kirin** *vt* caution, admonition.

qewl *f* 1 word; promise. 2 condition; agreement. **Ji** ~a **te.** As you said.

qewm *m* A a people.

qews *see* kevan.

qewwel *see* qeşmer.

qewz *see* qevz.

qey<sup>1</sup> *interr form.* **Q~ tu neçûyî?** Didn't

you go? **Qey ne?** Or? (in negative questions); Is it possible? Is it true?

qey<sup>2</sup> *adv* as if. **gotin** ~ *vt* think that. **Te digot** ~ew **difirîya.** You would think he was flying. **Min got** ~ew **mamoste ye.** I thought he was a teacher.

qeyd<sup>1</sup> *f* A enrollment, registration. ~ **bûn** *vi* be registered, be enrolled. ~ **kirin** *vt* register, enroll.

qeyd<sup>2</sup> *f* A 1 restriction, limitation. 2 fetter, shackle. ~**ûbend** *n* restrictions, limitations.

qeyik *f* Tr small boat. ~a **hawarê** lifeboat.

qeys *f* measure. ~ **girtin** *vt* measure.

qeyser *m* emperor, czar, tsar.

qeyserî *see* sûk.

qeysik *m* crutch.

qeysi<sup>1</sup> *f* apricot.

qeysi<sup>2</sup> *see* qasî.

qeytan *f* shoe-lace; cotton or silk cord.

qez *m* A silk.

qeza *f* A (Islam) late performance of an act of worship.

qeze<sup>1</sup> *f* A accident.

qeze<sup>2</sup> *f* subdivision of a provision.

qezî *f* word. ~ **kirin** *vt* speak, talk.

qezîyye *A f* problem.

qezwan *n* terebinth.

qêmîş: ~ **kirin** *vt* act pitilessly towards, kill. ~ **nekirin** *vt* be unable to hurt, be unable to kill.

qêrat *see* xîreş.

qêrîn *see* qîrîn.

qible *m* the direction of mecca (to which a Muslim turns in worship).

qidam *n* chickpea (fried and covered with sugar).

qidqid *f* cackle, cluck (of a hen).

qidûm *see* qudûm.

qifilandin *see* qefilandin.

qifilîn *see* qefilîn.

qijalk *n* zool crow.

qijik<sup>1</sup> *n* 1 zool crow. 2 hazel grouse, zool Tetrastes bonasia.

qijik<sup>2</sup> *m* twig.

qijilandin (biqijilîne) *vt* heat or burn the oil.

qijilîn (biqijile) *vi* (oil) be burnt, burn.

qijirandin *see* qijilandin.

**qijnik** *n* tick.  
**qijqijik** *n* zool magpie.  
**qilêr** *f* dirt, filth. ~î *adj* dirty, filthy. ~î **bûn** *vi* get dirty, be soiled. ~î **kirin** *vt* dirty, soil.  
**qilitk** *f* necktie, tie.  
**qilîcan** *f* little finger.  
**qilîçek** *f* little finger.  
**qiloç** *m* horn. ~ **kirin** *vt* gore. ~ **lê xistin** *vt* gore.  
**qiloz** *see* **quloz**.  
**qin** *f* kernel of an almond, meat of a walnut.  
**qinab** *f* cord, lashing.  
**qinyat** *f* A conviction; satisfaction. ~ **pê anîn** *vt* convict, be satisfied.  
**qinyet** *see* **qinyat**.  
**qir** *f* extirpation, massacre, slaughter. ~ **bûn** *vi* be extirpated, be slaughtered. ~ **ketin (tişteki)** *vi* be extirpated. ~ **kirin** *vt* slaughter, extirpate. ~ **kirin** *f* slaughter, extirpation, massacre.  
**qirak** *see* **qijik**.  
**qiral** *m* *Sl* king. ~î *f* kingdom, kingship. ~**perwer** *n* royalist. ~**perwerî** *f* royalism.  
**qirar** *see* **biryar**. ~ **dan** *see* **biryar dan**.  
**qirase** *see* **qerase**.  
**qirax** *f* edge, bank, side.  
**qirç** *f* crackle, creak. ~(e)~ *f* sustained crackling.  
**qirdik** *n* funny person.  
**qirêj** *f* dirt, filth. ~**geh** *f* garbage dump, rubbish heap. ~î *adj* dirty, filthy. ~î **bûn** *vi* get dirty, be soiled. ~î **kirin** *vt* dirty, soil. ~**okî** *adj* filthy, dirty.  
**qirên** *f* argument.  
**qirêt** *adj* dirty, filthy.  
**qiriçandin (biqiriçîne)** *vt* **dranên xwe** ~ gnash one's teeth.  
**qirik<sup>1</sup>** *f* *anat* throat, neck.  
**qirik<sup>2</sup>** *f* zool crow.  
**qirim** *f* scythe.  
**qirn** *m* generation.  
**qirpik** *f* belch. ~**a yekî hilatîn** *vi* belch.  
**qirş** *m* stick, twig.  
**qirşik** *m* stem, twig.  
**qirt** *f* ~(e)~ clucking, grating, scratching (noise).  
**qise** *f* conversation, talk. ~ **kirin** *vt* converse, chat, talk.

**qismet** *m* A destiny, fortune. ~(**ê yekî**) **fireh bûn** *vi* be/become lucky.  
**qitî** *m* kind of cucumber.  
**qitût** *f* thrift. ~î *f* thrift, thriftiness. **bi ~î** *adv* thriftily.  
**qiyamet** *f* A **roja** ~ê doomsday. ~**rakirin** *vt* raise hell about it.  
**qizilqurt** *int* A plague on you! **Q~a dilê te!** A plague on you!  
**qizwan** *n* terebinth.  
**qîçik** *m, adj* straw colour.  
**qîjîn<sup>1</sup>** *f* loud, shrill cry; scream.  
**qîjîn<sup>2</sup> (biqîje)** *vi* crow, make a loud, shrill cry.  
**qîjînî** *f* loud, shrill cry. ~î **pê ketin** *vi* crow, make a loud, shrill cry. **kirin** ~ *vt* crow, make a loud shrill cry.  
**qîl** *m* canine tooth.  
**qîlade** *A* *see* **gerdenî**.  
**qîm** *f* satisfaction, contentment. ~(**a/î yekî**) **kirin** *vt* be enough for (sb). ~(**a xwe**) **pê anîn** *vt* be content, be satisfied with.  
**qîme** *m* *Tr* mince.  
**qînet** *see* **qinyat**.  
**qînwan** *see* **gulşî**.  
**qîr** *f* pitch (a substance obtained from the distillation of tars).  
**qîrandin (biqîrîne)** *vt* make (sb) shout or scream.  
**qîreqîr** *f* scream. **kirin** ~, **bûn** ~**a yekî** *vi, vi* scream, shout.  
**qîret** *f* conviction, opinion. ~(**a xwe**) **pê anîn** *vt* be of the opinion that, believe that.  
**qîrîn (biqîre)** *vi* shout, scream.  
**qîrînî** *f* scream. ~ **pê ketin** *vi* scream. **kirin** ~ *vt* scream.  
**qîrqîr** *see* **qîreqîr**.  
**qîş** *m* rock.  
**qît(ik)** *m* small parts of wood.  
**qîwam** *see* **hêz**.  
**qîyame** *adv* up, upwards.  
**qîz** *f* girl; daughter.  
**qlêwîn** *n* dishwasher (person).  
**qol** *f* sleigh.  
**qolinc** *m* *anat* shoulder blade, scapula.  
**qombere** *f* piggy bank; coin box.  
**qomçe** *f* button.  
**qomî** *m* muskmelon.  
**qomîte** *f* *Fr* committee. **qomîta navendî**

central committee.  
**qompîr** *f* potato.  
**qoncik** *m* trunk (of a tree).  
**qondax** *f* gunstock.  
**qondere** *f* *Gk* shoes.  
**qop** *adj* humpbacked, hunchbacked, stooped. ~**ê** *f* (female) hunchback. ~**o** *m* (male) hunchback.  
**qor**<sup>1</sup> *m* row.  
**qor**<sup>2</sup> *adj* bad; harsh. **qisên** ~ bad/harsh words, swearwords.  
**qorik** *f* anat hip.  
**qorzî** *see* **qozî**.  
**qoşxane** *f* saucepan (without a handle).  
**qot** *adj* **ser**~ bare-headed.  
**qozî** *f* corner.  
**qrewat** *f* *Fr* necktie, tie.  
**qrên** *f* quarrel, row, fight.  
**qub** *f, adj* dome, dome-shaped.  
**qubale** *f* job work, piecework.  
**qubalefî** *f* contracting for the whole lot or by the job.  
**qube** *f* dome (roof), vault.  
**qudûm** *m* strength. ~(**ê yekî**) **şikênandin** *vi* scare daylight out of (sb). ~(**ê yekî**) **şikestîn** *vi* be badly frightened. **ji** ~ **de ketîn** *vi* be scared out of (one's) wits.  
**qufil** *f* padlock.  
**qufilandin** *see* **qefilandin**.  
**qufilî** *see* **qefilî**.  
**qufilîn** *see* **qefilîn**.  
**qu<sup>1</sup>** *f* 1 hole. 2 *anat* anus. 3 den, lair.  
**qu<sup>2</sup>** *adj* having a hole, bored. ~ **bûn** *vi* get a hole, be pierced. ~ **kirin** *vi* make a hole in, pierce. ~**î** *adj* perforated, full of holes. ~**î** **kirin** *vi* perforate.  
**qulaç** *m* athom, *swim* stroke. ~ **avêtin** *vi* swim a stroke.  
**qulateyn** *f* pipe in a pool from which a jet of water spouts upward.  
**qu<sup>lê</sup>** *adj* having a hole, having holes, perforated.  
**qu<sup>l</sup>** *m* hook.  
**qu<sup>lik</sup>** *f* small hole.  
**qu<sup>ling</sup>** *n* crane, *zool* *Grus*.  
**qu<sup>lipandin</sup>** (**biqu<sup>lipîne</sup>**) *vi* overturn.  
**qu<sup>lipî</sup>** *adj* overturned.  
**qu<sup>lipîn</sup>** (**biqu<sup>lipe</sup>**) *vi* be overturned.  
**qu<sup>loz</sup>** *adv* ~ **bûn** *vi* rise; hop.

**qu<sup>lp</sup>** *f* 1 (rounded) handle. 2 loop.  
**qu<sup>lt</sup>** *see* **qu<sup>rt</sup>**.  
**qu<sup>lubandin</sup>** *see* **qelibandin**.  
**qu<sup>lubîn</sup>** *see* **qelibîn**.  
**qu<sup>lzem</sup>** *see* **derya**.  
**qu<sup>mele</sup>** *f* hand-grenade.  
**qu<sup>mçik</sup>** *f* button.  
**qu<sup>mil</sup>** *n* an insect destructive to wheat, harvest-bug.  
**qu<sup>nberê</sup>** *f* *astr* the morning star, Venus.  
**qu<sup>nc</sup>** *f* 1 corner. 2 (newspaper) column. ~**nivîskar** *n* columnist. ~**ik** *f* corner.  
**qu<sup>ncirandin</sup>** (**biqu<sup>ncirîne</sup>**) *vi* pinch.  
**qu<sup>ncirîk</sup>** *f* pinch. ~ **lê dan** *vi* pinch.  
**qu<sup>ndax</sup>** *see* **qu<sup>ndax</sup>**.  
**qu<sup>ntar</sup>** *f* foot (of a mountain).  
**qu<sup>raftîn</sup>** (**biqu<sup>rêfe</sup>**) *vi* 1 collect, gather. 2 break (by bending or twisting).  
**Quran** *f* A Koran.  
**qu<sup>rb</sup>** *see* **nêzikayî**.  
**qu<sup>rban</sup>** *f* A sacrifice, victim. ~ **kirin** *vi* sacrifice. **kirin** ~(**a yekî/tiştêkî**) *vi* sacrifice to (sb/sth).  
**qu<sup>rç</sup>**<sup>1</sup> *see* **qu<sup>nc</sup>**.  
**qu<sup>rç</sup>**<sup>2</sup>: **çavên xwe** ~ **kirin** *vi* wink.  
**qu<sup>rçik</sup>**<sup>1</sup> *see* **qu<sup>ncik</sup>**.  
**qu<sup>rçik</sup>**<sup>2</sup> *f* hut.  
**qu<sup>re</sup>** *adj* arrogant, conceited. ~**fî** *f* arrogance, conceit.  
**qu<sup>requ<sup>r</sup></sup>** *f* croaking (of a frog).  
**qu<sup>rifandin</sup>** (**biqu<sup>rifîne</sup>**) *vi* cut or break sth hard (wire, etc) by folding it.  
**qu<sup>rifi</sup>** *adj* (wire, etc) broken.  
**qu<sup>rifîn</sup>** (**biqu<sup>rife</sup>**) *vi* be broken or cut by being folded.  
**qu<sup>rincandin</sup>** (**biqu<sup>rincîne</sup>**) *vi* **pê** ~ pinch with one's fingers.  
**qu<sup>riş</sup>** *m* Kuruş, paistre.  
**qu<sup>rix</sup>** *f* the morning star, Venus.  
**qu<sup>rîn</sup>** (**biqu<sup>re</sup>**) *vi* (a frog, etc) croak.  
**qu<sup>rm</sup>** *m* trunk (of a tree).  
**qu<sup>rmiçandin</sup>** (**biqu<sup>rmiçîne</sup>**) *vi* 1 pucker, wrinkle, crumple. 2 crumble (leaves, etc).  
**qu<sup>rmiçik</sup>** *f* wrinkle, crease; fold. ~**a qu<sup>nê</sup>** *fanat* gluteal fold. ~**a enîşkê** crook of the arm.  
**qu<sup>rmiçî</sup>** *adj* puckered, wrinkled; crumbled.  
**qu<sup>rmiçîn</sup>** (**biqu<sup>rmiçe</sup>**) *vi* be puckered, be wrinkled; be crumbled.

**qurn** *see* **qîrn**.

**qurne** *f* A tap.

**qurp** *f* broody, brooding, setting (hen).

**qurs**<sup>1</sup> *f* Fr course, series of lessons. **çûn**  
~ê *vi* take a course.

**qurs**<sup>2</sup> *adj* difficult, hard, heavy.

**qurt** *f* swallow, gulp, sip, sup (of a liquid). ~ek lê **xistin** *vi* sip. ~e~ in small swallows. ~e~ **vexwarin** *vi* sip.

**qurûqaf** *n* pots and pans, things, belongings.

**qurx** *see* **qurix**.

**qusandin (biquşîne)** *vi* **1** cut, clip, shear (hair, etc). **2** abrade, wear away. **3** cause (milk) to sour, go bad, go off.

**qusîn (biquse)** *vi* **1** wear away, be abraded. **2** (milk) sour, go bad, go off.

**qusyayî** *adj* **1** abraded. **2** (milk) sour.

**quşxane** *see* **qoşxane**.

**qut** *adj* **1** cut, torn, broken off. **2** short. ~

**kirin** *vi* break, cut, make shorter.

**qutifandin (biquţifîne)** *vi* scare the daylight out of (sb).

**qutifi** *adj* badly frightened.

**qutifin (biquţife)** *vi* be badly fright-

ened, be scared out of one's wits.

**quţik** *m* shirt.

**quţî** *f* box.

**quţik** *f* small box.

**quz** *m anat* female genital organ.

**qu** *n* swan.

**quç**<sup>1</sup> *f* heap or pile of stones.

**quç**<sup>2</sup> *adj* full. ~ **kirin** *vi* fill up.

**quç**<sup>3</sup> *f, adj* cone; conic, conical.

**qum** *f* sand.

**qumar** *f* A gambling. (bi) ~ê **listin** *vi* gamble.

**qumaş** *m* fabric, cloth, material.

**qun** *f anat* seat, backside, coll, bottom.

**qunc** *see* **quç**.

**qundax** *see* **qondax**.

**qunde** *m vulg* queen, passive homosexual.

**qunder** *see* **qunde**.

**qunek** *see* **qunde**.

**qureqûr** *see* **quîrînî**.

**quîrîn (biqûre)** *vi* sob.

**quîrînî** *f* sob. ~ **pê ketin** *vi* cry with great sobs.

**quţ** *m* feed, fodder. ~ **dan** *vi* feed.

**quz, qwîz** *n* marten, *zool* Martes.

**R** *r* f the 21st letter of the Kurdish alphabet.  
**ra**<sup>1</sup> *f* solution, remedy.  
**ra**<sup>2</sup> *f* blood-vessel, vein.  
**ra**<sup>3</sup> *suff* forming verbs indicating upward action, eg: **rabûn**, **rakirin**, **rakişandin**.  
**ra**<sup>4</sup> *see* **re**.  
**raber** *prep* to, towards, up to. ~(**î yekî**)  
**kirin** *vt* 1 show, explain. 2 present, perform or play (sth) to (sb). ~(**yekî/tiştêkî**)  
**bûn** *vi* come across, meet.  
**raberizîn**<sup>1</sup> (**raberize**) *vi* discuss, debate, argue about.  
**raberizîn**<sup>2</sup> *f* discussion, argument.  
**raberî**<sup>1</sup> *f* exhibition.  
**raberî**<sup>2</sup> *see* **raber**.  
**rabestîn** *f* manner.  
**rabezandin** (**rabezîne**) *vt* set (people) at odds.  
**rabezîn** (**rabeze**) *vi* be in conflict, clash.  
**rabihirîn** *see* **rabihurîn**.  
**rabihurîn** (**rabihure**) *vi* pass.  
**rabirdû** *f, adj* (the) past.  
**rabûn**<sup>1</sup> (**rabe**) *vi* 1 rise; stand up. 2 (**ji xew** ~) wake up, get up. ~ **ser piyan** *vi* stand up. ~ **ser xwe** *vi* wake up; stand up. **ji ber (yekî)** ~ *vi* stand up (out of respect). **kel(a yekî)** ~ *vi* get angry.  
**rabûn**<sup>2</sup> (**rabe**) *vi* (tooth) be extracted; be pulled, be uprooted.  
**rabûn û rûniştin** *f* behaviour, attitude.  
**raçandin** (**raçîne**) *vt* 1 weave. 2 derive one thing from another, produce (one thing) from or using (another).  
**raçavkirin** *f* observation, watch. **raçavkirin** *vt* 1 look, watch, observe. 2 scrutinize, go over, look over.  
**radan** (**rade**) *vt* 1 put into. 2 attack, snatch or seize (a knife, stick, etc) in order to attack (sb). ~ **ser** *vt* attack. 3 spread.  
**radar** *f* *Ing* radar.  
**rader** *f* *gram* infinitive.  
**radest** *f* 1 submission, yielding, surrender. 2 delivering. ~(**î yekî**) **kirin** *vt* 1 deliver. 2 surrender (sth/os) to the enemy. **xwe** ~(**î yekî**) **kirin** *vi* submit, yield, give in, surrender.  
**radestî** *f* 1 submission, giving in, surrender. 2 delivery, delivering or handing over.  
**radio** *f* *Fr* radio.

**rageş** *adj* nervous, excited. ~**î** *f* tension, excite.  
**rageyandin** (**rageyîne**) *vt* inform.  
**ragihandin**<sup>1</sup> (**ragihîne**) *vt* communicate; transmit.  
**ragihandin**<sup>2</sup> *f* communication; transmission, convey.  
**ragirtin** (**ragire**) *vi* bear, endure, resist. **xwe** ~ *vi* wait, control (os), stop.  
**rah** 1 *P* *see* **rê**. 2 *see* **şerab**.  
**raheber** *P* *see* **rêber**.  
**rahiştivan** *n* weight lifter.  
**rahiştin** (**rahêle/rahêje**) *vt* pick up, hold up, lift up. ~ **hev** *vt* quarrel, fight with each other.  
**rahnî** *f* light.  
**rajêr** *n* subject, citizen.  
**raketin** (**rakeve**) *vi* sleep.  
**rakirin** (**rake**) *vt* 1 pick up, hold up, lift, raise. 2 (**ji xew**) ~ *vi* wake (sb) up. 3 cancel, abolish. 4 extract (a tooth), pull up, uproot. **ji holê** ~ *vi* destroy; hide.  
**rakişandin** (**rakişîne**) *vt* pull, pull along, drag, uproot. **xwe lê** ~ *vi* try to beat (sb).  
**ram** *adj* tame, domesticated, accustomed, submissive, yielding. ~ **bûn** *vi* be tamed, submit, yield. ~ **kirin** *vt* tame, induce to submit; dominate.  
**raman**<sup>1</sup> (**birame**) *vi* think.  
**raman**<sup>2</sup> *f* thought, thinking, idea. ~ **kirin** *vi* think. **ketin ~an** *vi* be lost in thought.  
**ramandin** (**biramîne**) *vt* make (sb) think.  
**ramanwer** *n* intellectual. ~**î** *f* intellectualism.  
**ramax** *m* storey, floor.  
**ramedandin** (**ramedîne**) *see* **ramidandin**.  
**ramidandin** (**ramidîne**) *vt* (**xwe**) ~ lie down, stretch out.  
**ramesger** *see* **sazbend**.  
**ramîsan** *see* **ramûsan**.  
**ramûsan**<sup>1</sup> *f* kiss. ~ **dan** *vt* give a kiss. ~ **stendin** *vi* kiss.  
**ramûsan**<sup>1</sup> (**ramûse**) *vt* kiss.  
**ramûsandin** (**ramûsîne**) *vt* kiss.  
**ramyar** *f* politics; policy. ~**î** *adj* political.  
**ran** *f* *anat* thigh.  
**raperandin** (**raperîne**) *vt* arouse, raise; incite, provoke.  
**raperîn**<sup>1</sup> (**raperê**) *vi* arouse, rise; jump.

**raperîn<sup>2</sup>** *vi* uprising; advance.  
**rapêcan<sup>1</sup>** *f* girding on, putting on (sword, belt, etc).  
**rapêcan<sup>2</sup>** (**rapêçe**) *f* wrap up.  
**rapêcandin** (**rapêçîne**) *vt* **1** wrap up. **2** provide (sb) with (sth), decorate (with ornaments), equip.  
**rapor** *f Fr* report. ~ **dan** *vt* report (on).  
**raqetandin** (**raqetîne**) *vt* separate.  
**raqetîn** (**raqete**) *vi* be separated.  
**raser** *adv* over, up. li ~î *prep* over, above, up.  
**raserîn** *adj* great; lofty; supreme.  
**rast** *adj, adv* **1** right, true. **2** right (side). **3** direct, directly, straight, straight on. **4** flat, level. ~ **bûn** *vi* be/become smooth, flatten, level. ~ **dîtin** *vt* approve. ~ **kirin** *vt* **1** smooth, flatten. **2** correct, read (proof).  
**rastane** *adv* really, truly.  
**rastbêj** *see* **rastgo**.  
**rastek** *f* ruler, straightedge.  
**rastekîn** *adj* real.  
**rasterast** *adv* **1** directly. **2** bluntly, frankly. **3** straight ahead.  
**rasterê** *adv* directly.  
**rastgo** *adj, n* realistic; truthful; realist.  
**rasthaîn(î)** *f* chance event, accident, happenstance, coincidence. **lê rast haîn** *vi* meet/hit/reach/happen by chance.  
**rastik** *f* field, open place.  
**rastikên** *adj* real, true. ~î *f* the truth, reality. ~**wer** *n, adj* realist; realistic. ~**werî** *f* realism.  
**rastî<sup>1</sup>** *f* **1** truth. **2** straightness. **bi** ~ *adv* actually, in fact.  
**rastî<sup>2</sup>** *adv* ~ **yekî haîn** *vi* meet by chance, chance upon. ~ **yekî/tîşteki kirin** *vt* aim, point (sth) at (sb/sth).  
**rastîbîn** *adj* realist. ~î *f* realism.  
**rastker** *n* proof-reader.  
**rastkirin** *f* correction; proof-reading.  
**rastnivîsîn** *f* orthography. ~î *adj* orthographic.  
**rav** *f* hunting.  
**rave** *f* interpretation, explanation. ~ **kirin** *vt* interpret, explain.  
**raw** *f* hunting.  
**rawe** *f gram* mood. ~**ya bilanî** optative. ~**ya çêbiwar** past participle. ~**ya fermanî** imperative. ~**ya gerane** optative. ~**ya**

**gerînî** conditional. ~**ya hekînî** conditional. ~**ya parnihayî** present participle.  
**rawer** *f* begging. li ~**an gerîn** *vi* beg, plead.  
**rawesan** *see* **rawestan**.  
**rawest** *f* full-stop; stop.  
**rawestan<sup>1</sup>** (**raweste**) *vi* stop, remain standing up.  
**rawestan<sup>2</sup>** *f* stop, stopping.  
**rawestandin** (**rawestîne**) *vt* stop (sb/sth).  
**rawestbîhnok** *f* semicolon.  
**rawestek** *f* brake.  
**rawestîn<sup>1</sup>** (**raweste**) *vi* stop.  
**rawestîn<sup>2</sup>** *f* break, rest, pause.  
**rawir<sup>1</sup>** *m* wild animal.  
**rawir<sup>2</sup>** *adj* ferocious, wild.  
**rawistin** *see* **rawestîn**.  
**raxer, raxêr** *f* floor.  
**raxistin<sup>1</sup>** *f* **1** exhibition, display, show. **2** furnishing. **3** ~**a rûpelan** *f* make-up, making up, lay-out.  
**raxistin<sup>2</sup>** (**raxe**) *vt* **1** spread (a carpet, etc). **2** furnish.  
**raxistin<sup>3</sup>** (**raxe**) *vt* **rûpel** ~ (printing) make up.  
**raxistî** *adj* **1** spread. **2** furnished.  
**ray<sup>1</sup>** *f* **1** opinion, idea. **2** vote. **bi** ~**a min** in my opinion. ~**a giştî** *f* public opinion.  
**ray<sup>2</sup>** *f* rail, track.  
**raye** *f* power, authority.  
**rayeganî** *see* **mift**.  
**raz** *see* **sir<sup>1</sup>**.  
**razan<sup>1</sup>** (**razê**) *vi* sleep; lie. **têr** ~ *vi* sleep well.  
**razan<sup>2</sup>** *f* sleep.  
**razandin** (**razîne**) *vt* put (sb) to sleep, cause (sb) to sleep.  
**razayî** *adj* sleeping.  
**razber** *adj* abstract.  
**razî** *adj* **A** satisfied, contented. **jê** ~ **bûn** *vi* agree (to), consent (to). **ji xwe** ~ **bûn** *vi* be pretentious. ~ **kirin** *vt* get (sb) to agree to (sth).  
**razîbûn** *f* consent, assent, approval.  
**re** *part of prepp and adv* *see* **ji** ~, **bi** ~, **di** ~.  
**Reb** *m* **A** God.  
**reben** *adj* poor, unfortunate, miserable. ~î *f* poverty, misery, destitution.  
**rebenok** *see* **reben**.  
**Rebî!** *int* My God!  
**rebî** *see* **bihar**.

**reçete** *f* It prescription.  
**ref<sup>1</sup>** *n* 1 flock (of birds). 2 rank, line.  
**ref<sup>2</sup>** *f* shelf.  
**referandûm** *f* Fr referendum.  
**refik** *f* shelf.  
**refiq** *A* see **heval**.  
**reg** see **reh**.  
**reh<sup>1</sup>** *f* anat 1 nerve; muscle; vessel; vein.  
 2 root. 3 origin.  
**reh<sup>2</sup>** see **rê**.  
**rehet** see **rihet**.  
**rehil** see **rêl**.  
**rehkar** *n* racist. ~î *f* racism.  
**rehm(et)** *f* A God's mercy, God's compassion; mercy, compassion. **çûn rehetê** *vi* die, pass away. **Rehma Xwedê lê be**. May God have mercy on him (said for a person who has died).  
**rehetê** *adj, n* the late.  
**rehrew** see **rêwî**.  
**rehwan** *adj* at an amble. ~î *f* amble.  
**reis** *n* A person in charge, leader, head, chief; chairman.  
**rejgeh** *f* waterfall.  
**Remezani** *f* A the ninth month in the Muslim year during which Muslims fast.  
**remmal** see **falavêj**.  
**renc** see **rênc**.  
**rencandin (birencîne)** *vt* hurt (sb's) feelings, offend.  
**reng** *m* 1 colour. 2 way, manner. ~ **avêtin** *vi* pale. ~ **dan** *vi* fade.  
**rengavêtî** *adj* pale.  
**rengdar** *adj* coloured.  
**rengdêr** *f* adjective. ~ **a îşarkî** demonstrative adjective. ~ **a jimarîn** numeral adjective.  
**rengareng** *adj* multi-coloured, colourful.  
**rengîn** *adj* coloured, colourful. **Ala** ~ Kurdish flag.  
**rengnesax** *adj* pale.  
**rengpîşe** *f* adverb. ~ **yî** *adj* adverbial.  
**rep<sup>1</sup>** *adj* erectile, upright, stiff. ~ **bûn** *vi* stand erect, become upright, become stiff. ~ **kirin** *vt* erect, harden, make (sth) stiff.  
**rep<sup>2</sup>** *f* ~ ~ sound of marching feet.  
**repîn** *f* sound of regular and striking actions.  
**req<sup>1</sup>** *m* turtle, *zool* testudo.  
**req<sup>2</sup>** *f* ~ ~ a loud knocking or rapping sound.

**reqifandin (bireqifîne)** *vt* line up, arrange in a row.  
**reqifandî** *adj* arranged, in a line or row. ~ **bûn** *vi* line up, be lined up.  
**reqisandin (bireqisîne)** *vt* make (sb) dance.  
**reqisîn (bireqise)** *vi* dance.  
**reqîn** *f* rattle; clatter; clon-clop, clip-clop.  
**reqs** *f* A dance.  
**resen** see **werîs**.  
**resûl** *m* A prophet (sent by God).  
**reş** *m, adj* black. ~ **bûn** *vi* turn black. ~ **girêdan** *vi* go into morning. ~ **kirin** *vt* blacken.  
**reşahî<sup>1</sup>** *f* land; continent; a black spot.  
**reşahî<sup>2</sup>** *f* blackness.  
**reşandin (bireşîne)** *vt* 1 rake, strafe (with gunfire). 2 sprinkle, scatter, strew.  
**reşase** *f* machine gun, sten gun.  
**reşayî** see **reşahî**.  
**reşbaz** *n* piebald.  
**reşbelek** *f* letter; note written down on a paper.  
**reşbîn** *adj* pessimistic. ~î *f* pessimism.  
**reşe** *m* scarecrow.  
**Reşeme** *f* February.  
**reşêşk** *f* sprinkle (of rain).  
**reşik<sup>1</sup>** *f* anat pupil (of eye).  
**reşik<sup>2</sup>** *n* (a) Black, (a) Negro.  
**reşî** *f* 1 darkness, blackness. 2 smudge, black spot.  
**reşmal** *f* black tent.  
**reşpel** see **reşbelek**.  
**reşreşk** *f* caraway seeds, *bot* nigella sativa; black cumin.  
**reşûsipî** *adj* black and white.  
**reşûtarî** *adj* pitch-black; pitch-dark.  
**rev** *f* 1 flight, escape, desertion. 2 race, run.  
**revandin (birevîne)** *vt* kidnap, help or let (sb) escape, cause (sb/sth) to go away.  
**revde** *n* herd (of wild animals).  
**revend** see **koçer**.  
**revihan** see **revîn**.  
**rêving** see **rêwî**.  
**revîn (bireve)** *vi* 1 run. 2 **jê ~ a**) escape; desert; run away from. **Ew ji girtîgehê revîya**. He escaped from the prison. **b) jê ~** get out of, avoid, shirk.  
**revîyan** see **revîn**.  
**revoke** *adj* fugitive, truant.



**revrevik, revrevk** *f* mirage.

**rewa**<sup>1</sup> *adj* suitable; worthy of; befitting.  
~ **dîtin** *vi* regard (sth) as being fitting for (sb). **Vêya ji min re ~ nebîne.** Don't deem me worthy of this.

**rewa**<sup>2</sup> *f* dampness, damp, humidity.

**rewal** *m* young man.

**rewan** *see* **rehwan**.

**rewêjek** *f* (carpenter's) plane; grater. ~ **kirin** *vi* grate, plane.

**rewêrde** *f* sculpture, statue.

**rewêrtin** *vi* shape (sth) by cutting it; chisel; sculpt.

**rewîşt** *f* peculiarity, special feature, characteristic; behaviour.

**rewitandin (bi rewîtin)** *vi* shed leaves or fruits, cause (sb/sth) to shed leaves, fruits or money.

**rewîtî** *adj* (person) who has lost all their money, (plant) which has shed all leaves or fruits.

**rewîtin (bi rewîte)** *vi* (leaves or fruits) shed, (person) lose all their money.

**rewjok** *see* **rewêjek**.

**rewneq** *see* **ronahî**.

**rewş**<sup>1</sup> *f* state, condition, situation, circumstances. ~ **a awarte** *f* state of exception.

**rewş**<sup>2</sup> *f* ornament, decoration.

**rewşen** *adj* clear, bright.

**rewşenbîr** *n* intellectual, enlightened person.

**rewşenî** *f* light, day light; clarity, brightness.

**rewt** *f* thin stake or pole (to hit the branches of trees so that they shed fruits).

**rewtar** *f* behaviour.

**rex**<sup>1</sup> *m* side, edge. ~ **ê avê** shore, coast, bank. **li ~(ê)** near, nearby, on the edge of.

**rex**<sup>2</sup> *f* chess rook.

**rexanrex** *adv* all around, all along.

**rexhev** *adv* side by side, next to, lying near to, adjacent.

**rexkî** *adv* sideways.

**rexne** *f* criticism. ~ **kirin** *vi* criticize. ~ **lê girtin** *vi* criticize (sb/sth). ~ **li xwe girtin** *vi* criticize (os).

**rexnegir** *n* critic. ~ **î** *f* criticism. ~ **în** *adj* critical.

**rexrexkî** *see* **rexkî**.

**rext** *m* cartridge belt; bandoleer. ~ **girêdan** *vi* put on a cartridge belt.

**reyahîn** *see* **rihan**.

**reyhan** *see* **rihan**.

**reyîn (bi reye)** *vi* bark, bay.

**rez** *m* vineyard; orchard.

**rezaqî** *m* a large, sweet, white grape.

**Rezber** *f* September.

**rezîl** *adj* A disgraceful, scandalous, awful. ~

**bûn** *vi* be disgraced. ~ **kirin** *vi* disgrace.

**rê** *m* 1 way, road; access, route. 2 means, method. 3 possibility. **bi ~ de/ve** on the way. **bi ~ ve/va birin** *vi* carry out, carry on, perform. ~ **birîn** *vi* stop, waylay. **bi ~ ve çûn** *vi* walk. ~ **dan** *vi* 1 allow, give the opportunity to, make way for. 2 show. ~ **dîtin** *vi* find a way. **Rê jê re tune.** There is no way, it is impossible.

**bi ~ ketin** *vi* set out. **bi ~ kirin** *vi* 1 send. 2 see off. ~ **nîşan dan** *vi* guide (sb), give directions. ~ **li ber girtin** *vi* stop, prevent. ~ **pan** *vi* wait, expect. ~ **(ya xwe)**

**pê xistin** *vi* call in on, stop by to see. ~ **vekirin** *vi* open a way. **(bi/di) riya xwe de çûn** *vi* go on one's way. **ji ~ derketin**

*vi* deviate, go astray. **ji ~ derxistin** *vi* mislead, lead astray. **rê(ya yekî) pê ketin** *vi* happen to pass (a place). **anîn ~**

*vi* make (sb) see reason; bring (sb) round (to another's point of view). ~ **ya kadizê**

*f astr* the Milky Way.

**rêba** *f* air, weather.

**rêbar** *n* passenger.

**rêbaz**<sup>1</sup> *f* programme.

**rêbaz**<sup>2</sup> *f* way through, passage, procedure.

**Rêbenan** *f* month (21st December to 20th January).

**Rêbendan** *f* February.

**rêber** *n* guide. ~ **î/tî** *f* guidance, guiding, being a guide. ~ **î kirin** *vi* guide.

**rêbir** *n* bandit, brigand.

**rêbiwar** *n* passer-by.

**rêç** *f* 1 track, trace. 2 footpath. ~ **ajotin** *vi* pursuit, follow.

**rêçbir** *n* brigand, robber.

**rêçbirîn** *f* waylaying.

**rêçenas** *n* guide.

**rêçesop** *f* document.

**rêçgerî** *f* research, investigation.

**rêçik** *n* footpath.

**rêder** *f* outlet, exit.

**rêga** *see* **rêgeh**.

**rêgeh** *f* road, route.  
**rêgihan** *f* junction, crossroads, intersection.  
**rêgir** *n* brigand, bandit. ~**î/tî** *f* banditry, brigandage.  
**rêhber** *see* **rêber**.  
**rêhesin** *f* railway. ~**a binerdê** *f* underground.  
**rêheval** *n* comrade.  
**rêjandin** *see* **rijandin**.  
**rêjav** *f* waterfall.  
**rêjavgeh** *f* mouth of river.  
**rêk** *adj* arranged, regular, in good order.  
**rêkûpêk** *adj* (**bi**) ~ **1** in order, orderly, regular, tidy. **2** mature; reliable; sound.  
**rêl** *f* wood, grove.  
**rênc** *n* toil, labour; trouble, sorrow, pain, difficulty, inconvenience. ~**ber** *n* **1** farmhand or unskilled construction worker. **2** farmer.  
**rênedan** *f* prevention, hindering, blocking. **rê ne dan** *vt* prevent, hinder, block.  
**rênivîs** *f* spelling, orthography.  
**rênîşandar** *n* guide, leader.  
**rêpanî** *f* waiting, expectation. ~(**ya yekî/tîştêkî**) **kirin** *vt* wait, expect.  
**rêrast** *adj* direct.  
**rês** *m* wool.  
**rêsandin** (**birêsîne**) *vt* knit, darn, braid, plait.  
**rêsi** *m* twisted hay-bale.  
**rêstin** (**birêse**) *vt* spin.  
**rêş** *see* **rîş**.  
**rêtandin** *see* **rijandin**.  
**rêtin**<sup>1</sup> (**birêje**) *vt* pour.  
**rêtin**<sup>2</sup> (**birêje**) *vt* defecate, empty the bowels.  
**rêvebirin** *f* execution, carrying out. (**bi**) **rê ve birin** *vt* carry on, perform; apply; put a law into force.  
**rêv** *f anat* pudenda (vulva)  
**rêvin** *adj* dirty.  
**rêving** *n* passenger. ~**î** *f* travel, journey.  
**rêvî**<sup>1</sup> *m* fox, zool *Vulpes*.  
**rêvî**<sup>2</sup> *m anat* intestine. ~**yê badayî** ileum. ~**yê birçî** jejunum. ~**yê dawîn** rectum. ~**yê kor** cecum, blind gut. ~**yê stûr** large small intestine. ~**yê zêde** appendix. ~**yê zirav** small intestine.  
**rêwî** *n* traveller, passenger. ~**tî** *f* travel; travelling.  
**rêwîng** *see* **rêwî**.  
**rêx** *f* dung.

**rêxistin** *f* organization.  
**rêz** *f* line, row; class. ~ **bûn** *vi* be arranged in an order, line up. ~ **girîn** *vt* stand in attention in order to show respect. ~ **kirin, kirin** ~**ê** *vt* line up, arrange (things) in a row or series; put in order, list. **keîn** ~**ê** *vi* line up.  
**rêzan** *n* consultant, adviser.  
**rêzanî** *f* politics.  
**rêzdar**<sup>1</sup> *adj* **1 gram** regular. **2** (sth) which conforms to a rule or rules.  
**rêzdar**<sup>2</sup> *adj* esteemed, respected. ~**î** *f* esteem, respect.  
**rêze** *f* series. ~**nivîsar** series.  
**rêzek** *n* list.  
**rêzen** *n* brigand, robber.  
**rêzik** *f* **1** (writing) line. **2** custom, method, rule.  
**rêziman** *f* grammar. ~**î** *adj* grammatical.  
**rêzkarî** *f* discipline.  
**rêzname** *f* (written) regulations; schedule.  
**rib** *m* (a) quarter.  
**ribab** *f* three-stringed musical instrument.  
**ribês** *f* a variety of rhubarb, bot *Rheum*.  
**ribek** *f* (a) quarter.  
**ribik, ribikek** *see* **ribek**.  
**rica** *f* A request. (**ji yekî**) ~ **kirin** *vt* request (sth) of (sb).  
**ricif** *f* shiver. **R~ keţ canê min**. I am shivering (due to cold, etc).  
**ricifandin** (**biricifîne**) *vt* cause (sb) to shiver.  
**ricifin** (**biricife**) *vi* shiver.  
**ricimandin** (**biricimîne**) *vt* stone (sb) to death; curse, damn.  
**ricricî** *adj* trembling, shaky.  
**ricricîn** (**biricrice**) *vi* shiver, tremble.  
**riç** *see* **reh**.  
**rih** *f* beard. ~ **berdan** *vt* grow a beard.  
**rih** *see* **ruh**.  
**riha zer** *f* curcuma.  
**rihan** *f* sweet basil, bot *Ocimum basilicum*.  
**rihet** *adj* **A 1** easy. **2** comfortable, relaxed. **3** untroubled. ~ **bûn** *vi* **1** recover, get better. **2** be/become easy. ~ **kirin** *vt* **1** cure. **2** make easier. ~ **sekinîn** *vi* stand or sit still; behave (os).  
**rihnayî** *see* **ronahî**.  
**rihnî** *see* **ronî**.  
**rihtin** *see* **rîtin**.

**rijandin (birijîne)** *vt* let flow, spill, pour.  
**av** ~ *vt* urinate, make water.  
**rijav** *f* mouth (of a river).  
**rijîn (birije)** *vi* 1 be spilled, be poured, flow.  
 2 (**stêrk**) ~ *vi* (for a shooting star) fall.  
**rik** *f* 1 nerve, anger, irritation. 2 obstinacy, stubbornness. ~ **kirin** *vt* be stubborn. ~ **dar** *adj* stubborn; nervous. ~ **î(tî)** *f* obstinacy, stubbornness. ~ **o/sar** *adj* 1 stubborn, obstinate. 2 vindictive, nursing a grudge.  
**rikat** *f* A series of ritual movements and prayers which form a part of **nimêj**.  
**rike, rikew** *f* cage.  
**rikêb** *f* stirrup.  
**rikêv** *f* aggression, attack. ~ **kirin** *vt* attack, assault.  
**rikrikîn (birikrike)** *vi* **diranên meriv** ~ (teeth) be gnashed (by cold, etc).  
**rim** *m* lance, spear. ~ **baz** *n* lancer. ~ **dar** *adj* armed with a spear.  
**rind** *adj* good, well; beautiful, nice. ~ **î** *f* goodness; beauty.  
**ringandin (biringîne)** *vt* shatter, clink.  
**ringîn<sup>1</sup> (biringe)** *vi* shatter, clink.  
**ringîn<sup>1</sup>, ringîn<sup>1</sup>** *f* a crashing, smashing or shattering noise.  
**rip** *f* trick.  
**risil** *f* built-in cupboard.  
**risim** *m* A photograph, picture, drawing, illustration, painting. ~ **çêkirin** *vt* draw, illustrate, paint. ~ **kişandin** *vt* photograph, take a picture.  
**risq** *see* **rizq**.  
**rist** *f* 1 order; row; line; series. 2 necklace. 3 chain.  
**ristandin (biristîne)** *vt* line up, arrange in a row or series; string (beads).  
**riste** *f* sentence, line. ~ **sazî** *f* syntax.  
**ristik** *f* necklace.  
**ristin (birêse)** *vt* spin.  
**riswa** *adj* disgraceful.  
**rişm** *f* halter (for a horse, etc).  
**rişme** *see* **rişm**.  
**rişte** *n* home-made macaroni.  
**riteb** *A see* **xurme**.  
**ritimandin (biritimîne)** *vt* plug, clog, congest; fill up.  
**ritimîn (biritime)** *vi* be plugged, be

clogged; be filled up.

**rivîn** *f* flame.

**riz** *f* rice.

**rizandin (birizîne)** *vt* make (sth) decay.

**rizgang** *see* **rizgank**.

**rizgank** *f* fennel, *bot* Foeniculum vulgare.

**rizgar** *adj* liberated. ~ **bûn** *vi* be liberated. ~ **kirin** *vt* liberate.

**rizgarî** *f* liberation, being liberated.

**rizinde** *f* hinge.

**rizîn (birize)** *vi* be decayed, be rotten.

**riz(î)yayî** *adj* decayed, rotten.

**rizq** *m* A 1 (one's) daily bread food. 2

daily bread as given by God.

**rî** *f* beard. ~ **berdan** *vt* grow a beard, let (one's) beard grow. ~ (**ya xwe**) **kur/jê**

**kirin** *vt* have a shave, shave. ~ **dirêj** *adj* long-bearded. ~ **sipî** *adj* old man, elder in a community; white-bearded.

**rîçal** *m* syrupy jam, preserves or marmelade.

**rîfq** *see* **nermayî**.

**rîh** *see* **rî**.

**rîk** *f* sand.

**rîn** *see* **rîtin**.

**rîp** *f* trick.

**rîqqet** *see* **dilnermî**.

**rîs** *m, adj* wool; woolen.

**rîsîn** *adj* woolen.

**rîş** *f* oriental sore; boil.

**rîşe** *f* radicle, rootlet.

**rîtin (birî)** *vt* defecate, empty the bowels.

**rîtol** *m* rag.

**rîvîn(î)** *f* flame.

**rîx** *see* **rêx**.

**ro** *see* **roj**.

**roava** *see* **rojava**.

**robar** *m* river.

**rodik** *see* **rovî**.

**rodî** *see* **rêvî**.

**rohelaţ** *see* **rojhilat**.

**rohilaţ** *see* **rojhilat**.

**rohnayî** *see* **ronayî**.

**rohnî** *see* **ronî**.

**roj** *f* 1 sun. 2 day. ~ **çûn ava** *vi* (sun) set.

~ **hilaţin** *vi* (sun) rise. ~ **baş!** Good morning!

Good day! ~ **a din** the other day. ~

**bi** ~, ~ **ji** ~ day by day. **her** ~ every day.

~ **ekê berî** ~ **ekê** *adv* as soon as possible.

**rojanî** *adv, f* daily; daily wage.

**rojava** *m* West.  
**rojbend** *f* solar system.  
**rojbûn** *f* birthday.  
**rojen** *f* sky-light.  
**rojev** *f* agenda.  
**rojgêran** *f* planet.  
**rojgîran** *f* solar eclipse.  
**rojhelat** *see* **rojhilat**.  
**rojhilat** *m* **1** East; orient. **2** dawn, sunrise. **R~a Dûr** the Far East. **R~a Navîn** the Middle East. **R~a Nêzîk** the Near East.  
**rojhilatî** *adj* Eastern, oriental.  
**rojhilatnas** *n* orientalist.  
**rojî** *f* fast (a religion exercise); fast. ~ **girtin** *vt* fast. ~(**ya xwe**) **xwarin** *vt* break (one's) fast (at an improper time). **bi** ~ fasting.  
**rojîn(g)** *f* chimney.  
**rojname** *f* newspaper. ~**firoş** *n* newsagent; newsboy. ~**gerî** *f* journalism. ~**van** *n* journalist. ~**vanî** *f* journalism.  
**rojnûsk** *f* diary.  
**rol** *f* *Fr* role, part.  
**Rom** *n* Ottoman empire. ~**î** *n,adj* Ottoman; Turkish.  
**roman** *f* *Fr* novel.  
**Romanya** *f* Romania.  
**romizî** *f* daily wage.  
**romî<sup>1</sup>** *adj* treacherous, backstabbing.  
**romî<sup>2</sup>** *see* **Rom**.  
**ron<sup>1</sup>** *adj* dilute, runny. ~ **kirin** *vt* dilute.  
**ron<sup>2</sup>** *see* **rûn**.  
**ron<sup>3</sup>** *f,adj* light; clear, bright.  
**ronahî** *f* light, day light, brightness. ~**kirin** *f* enlightenment, illumination, clarification. ~ **kirin** *vt* enlighten, illuminate.  
**ronak** *adj* **1** bright, luminous. **2** enlightened. ~**bîr** *n* enlightened person, intellectual. ~**bîrî** *f* intelligentsia, being an intellectual. ~**tî** *f* brightness.  
**ronavêj** *f* projector, flash, spotlight, searchlight.  
**ronayî** *see* **ronahî**.  
**rondik** *f* tear (from eyes).  
**ronî** *adj,f* clear, bright, luminous; light, day light. **Çavê te ~ be**. Congratulations.  
**ronkayî** *f* light.  
**roşahî** *f* festival, festivity.  
**rotîr** *f* the day after.

**rovî<sup>1</sup>** *see* **rûvî<sup>1</sup>**.  
**rovî<sup>2</sup>** *see* **rûvî<sup>2</sup>**.  
**roz** *P* *see* **roj**.  
**ruh** *m* A soul, spirit.  
**Ruha** *f* a Krd city (Urfa in Turkish).  
**ruhber** *n,adj* living creature, living being; living, alive.  
**Ruhistîn** *m* Azrael.  
**ruk** *n* A *m* basis.  
**ruswa** *adj* disgraceful.  
**ruşwet** *f* A bribe, bribery. ~ **dan** *vt* bribe. ~ **stendin/xwarin** *vt* take a bribe. ~**xur** *n,adj* venal, (person) taking a bribe.  
**rux,ruksar** *see* **rû**.  
**rû** *m* **1** anat face **2** face, surface. ~ **dan** *vt* indulge, be indulgent to. ~**girtin/stendin** *vt* be indulged by. ~(**yê yekî**) **neman** *vi* feel ashamed (to see people). ~(**yê xwe**) **tîrş kirin** *vt* get a sour look on one's face. ~ **bi** ~ *adv* face to face. ~ **bi** ~ **bûn** *vi* meet face to face. ~ **bi** ~ **kirin** *vt* have (people) confront each other.  
**rûberk** *f* mask.  
**rûbês** *f* rhubarb.  
**rûbiken** *adj* smiling, merry.  
**rûbirtin (rûbire)** *vt* plane.  
**rûçik** *m* **1** face. **2** special feature, peculiarity, characteristic.  
**rûçikandin (birûçikîne)** *vt* pluck (a chicken, etc); pull out, tear out (hair); pull up (a plant).  
**rûdan** *f* happening, occurrence.  
**rûdemî** *adj* current, present.  
**rûgeş** *adj* merry, cheerful. ~**î** *f* merriment, cheerfulness. **bi** ~**î** *adv* merrily, cheerfully.  
**rûken** *adj* cheerful, smiling.  
**rûkêş** *f* plating, coating.  
**rûkirin (rû(bi)ke)** *vt* **1** pour, spill. **2** sew a decorative cloth over the top side of a quilt, etc.  
**rûmase** *f* table-cloth.  
**rûmet** *f* respect, honour, good name. ~**bilind** *adj* estimable, worthy of esteem. ~**bilindî** *f* estimableness.  
**rûn** *m* oil; fat; grease; margarine. ~**ê nîvişk** butter. ~ **lê kirin** *vt* oil, lubricate, grease.  
**rûnbirêşk** *f* frying-pan, frypan.

**rûndank** *f* oil-can.

**rûnişte** *f* seat; bench (in a park, etc).

**rûniştevan** *n* resident. ~î *f* residence.

**rûniştegeh** *f* dwelling, place of residence.

**rûniştiman** *see* **rûniştevan**.

**rûniştin** (**rûne**) *vt* **1** sit down, sit. **2** live, dwell (in a place). **3** be seated, be placed.

**rûniştî** *adj* sitting; (sb) who dwells in; seated, placed.

**rûniştvan** *see* **rûniştevan**.

**rûnivîn** *f* bedspread.

**rûnpêj** *f* frying-pan, frypan.

**rûpel** *m* page. ~ **raxistîn** *vt print* make up, lay out.

**rûpelraxer** *n* page maker, compositor.

**rûpişt** *m* lining (tailor).

**rûqermiçî** *adj* (old person) wrinkled-faced.

**rûreş** *adj* (sb) who has (sth) to be ashamed for, disgraced. ~ **derxistîn** *vt* shame or embarrass sb greatly by discrediting them. ~î *f* disgrace, disgraceful situation.

**Rûs** *n* Russian. ~î *n, adj* Russian.

**rûs** *see* **tûj**.

**rûsar** *adj* cold, frosty, unfriendly.

**rûsipî** *adj* acquitted. ~ **bûn** *vi* be acquit-

ted, be cleared of responsibility. ~ **kirin** *vt* acquit, clear (sb) of responsibility.

**rûşuştî** *adj* shameless, brazen faced.

**rût** *adj* naked (tree, man); penniless. ~

**bûn** *vi* become naked, be/become penniless. ~ **kirin** *vt* **1** undress. **serê xwe** ~

**kirin** *vt* shave the head. **2** rob

**rûtandin** (**birûtîne**) *vt see* **rût kirin**.

**rûtîrîş** *adj, n* sullen-faced; sullen-faced person, sullen face.

**rûtîalya** *adj* stark naked.

**rûtîtazî** *adj* stark naked.

**rûv** *f* pudenda (vulva).

**rûvî<sup>1</sup>** *m* fox.

**rûvî<sup>2</sup>** *m anat* intestine. ~yê **badayî** ileum.

~yê **birçî** jejunum. ~yê **dawîn** rectum.

~yê **kor** cecum, blind gut. ~yê **stûr** large intestine. ~yê **zêde** appendix. ~yê

**zirav** small intestine.

**rûwek** *f* plant.

**rûwikîn** (**birûwike**) *vi* leaf out, green, turn green.

**rûxandin** (**birûxîne**) *vt* demolish, ruin, annihilate, destroy.

**rûxoş** *adj* kind.

**rûxweş** *adj* kind.

**S** *f* the 22nd letter of the Kurdish alphabet.

**sa<sup>1</sup>** *f* shade, shadow..

**sa<sup>2</sup>** *adj* clear, pellucid. ~**hî/yî** *f,adj* pellucidity, clearness; (weather) clear, cloudless.

**sab** *f* fear. ~(**a xwe**) **girtin** *vt* gain courage.

**sabûn** *f* A soap. ~ **kirin** *vt* soap.

**saçme** *f* Tr small shot.

**sade** *adj* simple, plain, unadorned. ~ **kirin** *vt* 1 cause (sth) to become simple or plain. 2 simplify, purify. ~**tî** *f* simplicity, plainness.

**saet** *see* **seet**.

**saf** *adj* 1 pure. 2 ingenuous, guileless.

**safdil** *adj* naive. ~**tî** *f* naivety.

**safi<sup>1</sup>** *adj* pure, unadulterated. ~ **bûn** *vi* be solved, be completed. ~ **kirin** *vt* solve, settle. **ji hev ~ bûn** *vi* settle up (with sb).

**safi<sup>2</sup>** *f* 1 pureness, purity. 2 naivety, gullibility.

**safî** *see* **safi<sup>2</sup>**.

**sahir,sahîr** *see* **sêrbaz**.

**sako** *m* coat.

**sakol** *m* young, inexperienced person.

**sal** *f* year. ~ **bi ser de çûn** *vi* (years) pass (after an event). **dan nav ~an** *vt* grow old, age. ~**a bê/tê** next year. ~**a borî/çû** last year. **Sala Nû** New Year.

**salan** *adv* annually, yearly. *n* 1 year book, annual. 2 yearly salary, rent, etc.

**salanî<sup>1</sup>** *adj* annual, yearly.

**salanî<sup>2</sup>** *f* yearly salary, yearly rent, yearly fee.

**salbihurî** *adj* elderly, aged, old.

**salep** *f* orchis.

**salik** *see* **rêwî**.

**salim** *adj* A sound, healthy; safe, secure.

**salix** *f* news; information. ~ **dan** *vt* inform. ~(**ên yekî**) **hilanîn**,~ (**ji yekî**) **stendin** *vt* hear from (sb), get word of (sb).

**salî** *adj* annual, yearly. **çend** ~ how old. **yek** ~ one-year-old. **Tu çend ~ yî?** How old are you?

**salkî** *adj* annual, yearly.

**salname** *f* calendar.

**salon** *f* Fr 1 living room, sitting room. 2 large room (for meetings, conferences, etc).

**salox** *see* **salix**.

**saloxdan** *f* definition.

**salroj** *f* date.

**salûs** *see* **şalûs**.

**salveger** *f* anniversary.

**salwext** *f* yearly rent.

**saman<sup>1</sup>** *f* property, wealth. ~**dar** *adj* wealthy.

**saman<sup>2</sup>** *f* health.

**sane** *f* cell.

**sanik** *f* pot.

**saniye** *f* A second (in time).

**sap** *m* stem, stalk (of plants).

**saqî** *n* cup-bearer.

**sar** *adj* 1 cold. 2 cold, frosty, unfriendly.

~ **bûn** *vi* get cold, cool. **jê ~ bûn** *vi* lose one's enthusiasm for. ~ **kirin** *vt* cool. **S~e**. It is cold. **Min ~ e**. I feel cold.

**sarinc,saring** *f* cistern (for drinking water).

**sarincok** *f* fridge, refrigerator.

**sarî** *f* 1 the period just before dawn. 2 frostiness, unfriendliness.

**sarker** *f* fridge, refrigerator.



**sarogermo** *adj* lukewarm, slightly warm.

**sarsarok** *f* merry-go-round, carousel.

**sarûgerm** *see* **sarogermo**.

**saţil** *f* bucket.

**savar** *see* **sawar**.

**saw** *f* fear.

**sawar** *f* boiled and pounded wheat or its dish.

**sawîr** *f* fear.

**sax<sup>1</sup>** *adj* 1 alive, living. 2 healthy. ~ **bûn** *vi* live, be alive. ~**tî** *f* health.

**sax<sup>2</sup>** *f* shore, coast, bank.

**saxtîkirin** *f* inspection, examination.

**saxtî(ya yekî/tiştêkî) kirin** *vt* inspect, examine.

**saye** *f* 1 shadow; shade. 2 protection. **bi saya (yekî)** under the protection of (sb).

**di saya (yekî) de** under the protection of (sb).

**saz<sup>1</sup>** *adj* 1 established, set up, formed. 2 in order, orderly; arranged. 3 in tune. ~

**bûn** *vi* be established, be set up, be formed. ~ **kirin** *vt* 1 establish, set up, form. 2 arrange. 3 tune (a musical instrument).

**saz<sup>2</sup>** *f* stringed musical instrument. ~ **bend** *n* person who plays a musical instrument, player.

-**saz<sup>3</sup>** *suff* maker, doer.

**sazber** *n* founder; charter member.

**sazende<sup>1</sup>** *f* institution, association, foundation.

**sazende<sup>2</sup>** *see* **sazbend**.

**sazî** *f* *see* **sazende**.

**sazûman** *f* order, the social order, system.

**se** *m* dog. ~ **yê avê** beaver.

**seb** *f* cause, reason. **Seba çi?** Why? What for? ~ **a wî** because of him or his mistake, for him. **Ez ~ a te haîm**. I came for you.

**Sebat** *see* **Sibat**.

**sebr** *f* A patience. ~ **kirin** *vt* be patient.

**sed** *m, adj* (one) hundred. **ji ~î** per cent. **ji ~î pênc** 5 per cent. ~ **an/em/emîn** *adj* hundredth.

**sedef** *m* mother-of-pearl, nacre. ~ **a diran** enamel.

**sedem** *f* cause, reason.

**sedeqe** *f* A alms. ~ **dan** *vt* give alms to (sb). ~ **stendin** *vt* get alms.

**sedîsed** *adv* **ji sedî sed** one hundred per cent.

**sedsal** *f* century.

**seet** *f* A 1 hour. 2 watch, clock. ~ **badan** *vt* wind a watch. **S~ çend e?** What time is it? **S~ di çendan de?** At what time? **S~ pênc e**. It is 5 o'clock. ~ **a destan** watch. ~ **a dîwêr** wall clock. ~ **çêker** maker or repairer of clocks or watches.

**sefaret** *f* A embassy.

**sef** *f* rank, line, row.

**sefer** *f* A 1 journey, voyage. 2 (mil) campaign; military expedition; war. ~ **ber** mobilized. ~ **berî** mobilization for war.

**seferî** *adj* pertaining to a journey; on a journey; expeditionary.

**sefik<sup>1</sup>** *adj* stupid, foolish.

**sefik<sup>2</sup>** *f* strainer.

**sefi** *n* early-born lamb or kid.

**sefir** *n* A 1 ambassador. 2 envoy.

**seg** *m* dog.

**segav** *n* beaver, *zool* Castor fiber.

**segman** *m* foot-soldier, infantryman, infantry. ~ **ên siviik** light infantry.

**seh** *n* 1 sense. 2 intuition. ~ **kirin** *vt* understand intuitively, sense, feel.

**sehal** *adj* quiet, still, calm.

**sehet** *f* A health. **S~ be!** Good health! (to sb who had a bath, shave, etc). **S~ xweş!** Good health! (to sb who is singing).

**sehol** *f* ice.

**Seholbendan** *f* December.

**sehrebaz** *see* **sêrbaz**.

**sek** *see* **seg**.

**sekem** *f* influenza, grippe, flu.

**sekihîn (bisekihe)** *vi* (teeth) be set on edge.

**sekinandin (bisekinîne)** *vt* stop (sth/sb).

**sek(i)n** *f* stop, stopping; pause.

**sekingeh** *f* station.

**sekinîn (bisekine)** *vi* stop; stand; await; calm (os). **ji yekî re ~ vi** be at (sb's) disposal. **li bende (yekî) sekinîn** *vi* wait for (sb). **li ser ~ vi** give (a matter) a lot of thought or attention.

**sekman** *n* sharpshooter, marksman. ~ **dar** *n* sharpshooter, marksman. ~ **darî** *f* being a sharpshooter, marksmanship.

**seknok** *f* (bus) stop; station.

**sekreter** *n* Fr secretary. ~ **ê giştî** secretary general.

**sela** *f* A prayer recited before reciting the **ezan**; call.

**selab** *see* **silab**.

**selc** *A* *see* **berf**.

**selexane** *f* slaughterhouse.

**selik** *f* basket.

**selmîyan** *see* **sermîyan**.

**semanek** *n* *zool* pheasant.

**semawer** *m* Russian samovar.

**seme** *adj* mad.

**semen** *n* cumin, *bot* Cuminum cyminum.

**semyan** *f* majesty.

**senc** *m* thorn.

**sened** *f* A document as a proof of business transaction, promissory note.

**seng** *m* stone. ~ **teraş** *n* stonecutter.

**senhet** *see* **sinhet**.

**senifandin (bisenifîne)** *vt* classify.

**sepandî** *m* sheep-dog.

**Sept** *f* A Saturday.

**seqandin** (**biseqîne**) *vt* sharpen, whet, grind.

**seqem** *f* dry cold, frostiness.

**seqet** *adj* *A* having a defect in a part of one's body, defective.

**seqîm** *see* **nexweş**.

**ser**<sup>1</sup> *m* **1** *anat* head. **2** leader, head, chief.

**3** beginning. ~ê **xwe şuştin** *vt* take a bath.

~ê **xwe tewandin** *vt* bow, bow to sth. ~ê

**yekî êşandin** *vt* give a headache (to),

annoy by talking. **ketin** ~ê **yekî** *vi* under-

stand, agree with. ~ê **yekî xwarin** *vt*

be the cause of (sb's) death or suffering.

**Serê te sax be**. May your life be spared (expression of condolence). ~ê **yekî kirin**

**belayê** *vt* bring trouble to (sb).

**ser**<sup>2</sup> *n* the place over or above (sth/sb). **li**

~ *prep* on, over. **di** ~ **re** over, from the

top, from above. **li** ~ **seran** with pleas-

ure. **li** ~ **serê me** over us. **bi** ~ **de çûn** *vi*

overflow, boil over. **bi** ~ **de haşin** *vi*

come while (sb) is doing (sth). **bi** ~ **ve**

**danîn** *vt* add (to). **bi** ~ **xwe ve haşin** *vi*

recover. **çûn** ~ **heqîya xwe** *vi* die. **haşin**

~ **xwe** *vi* recover, become well again. ~

**dawîyê** *adv* at last. ~ **dev** *adv* face down,

prone. ~ **dev û rû** *see* ~ **dev**. ~ê **salê** *m* New

Year's Day. ~ê **sibê** *n, adv* early morning.

**sera** *f P* building housing the government

offices of a locality; palace.

**serab** *f* mirage.

**serad** *f* rimmed sieve with coarse meshes.

~ **kirin** *vi* sieve.

**seranser** *adv* from end to end, entirely, all

along.

**serapê** *adj* from top to bottom, from head to foot, throughout.

**seraser** *see* **seranser**.

**serast**<sup>1</sup> *adj* arranged, fixed, in order, orderly. ~ **kirin** *vi* arrange, fix, put in order; correct.

**serast**<sup>2</sup> *adv* directly, straight on.

**serav** *f* first watering. ~ **kirin** *vi* water for the first time.

**seray** *f P* building housing the government offices of a locality; palace.

**serbajar** *m* capital (city).

**serban** *m* roof.

**serbaz** *n milit* **1** soldier. **2** officer.

**serberdayî** *adj* untended, roaming free.

**serberjêr** *adv* upside down, head down; downwards. ~ **bûn** *vi* go down/downwards.

**serberjor** *adv* upwards. ~ **bûn** *vi* go up/upwards.

**serberz**<sup>1</sup> *n mil* (a) private, soldier.

**serberz**<sup>2</sup> *adj* eminent, excellent, proud

**serbest** *adj* free. ~ **bûn** *vi* be free, become free. ~ **kirin** *vi* set free.

**serbestî** *f* freedom.

**serbeş** *f* chapter.

**serbijêr** *see* **serberjêr**.

**serbijor** *see* **serberjor**.

**serbilind** *adj* dignified, honourable. ~î *f* dignity, honour.

**serbiser** *adv* at par.

**serbixwe** *adj* independent. ~ **bûn** *vi* be/ become independent. ~ **bûn** *f* independence.

**serborî** *f* experience.

**serçav** *m* face. ~ **uştin** *vi* wash the face.

**Ser çava(n)!** With pleasure!

**serçerm** *n* skinhead.

**serçimika guh** *f anat* helix.

**serçok** *f anat* patella.

**ser çongan** *adv* on one's knees.

**serd** *P* sar.

**serdagirtin** *f* unexpected attack, raid.

**serda jî** *adv* furthermore, in addition.

**serdan** *f* visit. ~ **van** *n* visitor.

**serdanpê** *adv* from top to bottom, throughout.

**serdar** *n* leader; commander.

**serdem** *f* age, period.

**serderî**<sup>1</sup> *n* lintel.

**serderî**<sup>2</sup> *n* yoke.

**serdest** *adj* sovereign, dominant.

**serdeste** *n milit* corporal.

**serdestî** *f* **1** sovereignty, dominance. **2** success.

**ser dev** *adv* facedown, prone.

**ser dev û rû** *see* **ser dev**.

**sere** *f* ransom.

**serecem** *f* content; contents.

**seredan** *see* **serdan**.

**serefraz** *see* **serfiraz**.

**serejêr** *see* **serberjêr**.

**serejor** *see* **serberjor**.

**serek** *n* chief, leader. ~ **dewlet** head of state, president. ~ **komar** president (of a



republic). ~wezîr prime minister. ~tî *f* leadership.

**sereke** *adj* major; notable; main.

**serenav** *m gram* proper noun.

**sereta** *n* 1 preface, foreword. 2 head, chief. 3 vanguard. 4 principle.

**serevraz** *n* upward slope; rise.

**serêş** *f* headache.

**serf** *fA* spending (money). ~ **kirin** *vi* spend.

**serfermandar** *n* commander-in-chief.

**serfiraz** *adj* successful; victorious. ~ **bûn** *vi* triumph, win a victory; be successful.

~î *f* success; victory.

**serger** *m* flat place on the top of a mountain.

**sergerde<sup>1</sup>** *n* superior; boss; (milit) major.

**sergerde<sup>2</sup>** *n* ring leader (of sth unlawful), bandit chief.

**sergerm** *adj* drunk. ~î *f* drunkenness.

**sergêj** *adj* confused. ~î *f* confusion.

**sergirtî** *adj* 1 covered. 2 indirect.

**sergîn** *m* dry dung.

**sergo,sergu** *m* midden, rubbish heap, dung heap.

**serhatî** *see* **serborî**.

**serhed** *f* frontier.

**serheng** *n milit* lieutenant colonel, colonel; commander.

**serhev** *adj* tidy, in order, orderly, well-organized.

**ser hev** *adv* in rapid succession, one right after the other; one on the other. **dan** ~ *vi* save up.

**serhevdî** *f* (li **yekî**) **kirin** ~, ~ **dan serê yekî** *vi* remind (sb) reproachfully (of a kindness done to him), rub in (a favour done to sb).

**ser hevdu** *see* **ser hev**.

**serhêçk** *n* angler, *zool* Lophius piscatorius.

**serhildan** *f* rebellion, revolt, uprising.

**serhilde** *n* rebel.

**serhişk** *adj* stubborn. ~î *f* stubbornness.

**serhoste** *n* foreman, head workman.

**seridandin (biseridîne)** *vi* sift, sieve.

**seridî** *adj* 1 sifted. 2 in the ear, with the ears developed (wheat, barley, etc).

**seridîn (biseride)** *vi* 1 be sifted. 2 come into ears, develop ears.

**serinc** *f* note. ~ **girtin** *vi* make notes.



**serî**

- |           |                   |
|-----------|-------------------|
| 1. por    | 7. poz            |
| 2. enî    | 8. lêva jorîn     |
| 3. cênîk  | 9. lêva jêrîn     |
| 4. birî   | 10. çene          |
| 5. bijank | 11. guh           |
| 6. çav    | 12. dêm, lam, gep |

**serî** 1 *m anat* head. 2 end, extremity, tip. 3 ear (of grain), spike. ~ **dan** *vi* come into ear. ~ **danîn** *vi a*) yield, give in, surrender. b) die. ~ **hildan** *vi* rebel, uprising. ~ **lê dan** *vi* apply to. ~ **lê xistin** *vi a*) visit (sb). b) apply to. ~ **kur kirin** *vi* have a haircut, cut hair. **anîn** ~ *vi* cause (sth) to happen to (sb). **hatin** ~ *vi* happen to (sb), experience. **heş hatin** ~ *vi* come to one's senses. **heş ji** ~ **çûn** *vi* be beside (os), faint. **kirin/xistin** ~ *vi* make (sb) understand (sth), teach.

**serîhildan** *see* **serhildan**.

**serîhilde** *see* **serhilde**.

**serîn** *f* cushion.

**serîpepik** *n* offal (used as food).

**serjêr** *see* **serberjêr**.

**serjêxane** *f* slaughter house.

**serjimar** *see* **serjimêrî**.

**serjimêrî** *f* census.

**serjinik** *adj* hen-pecked (husband).

**serjinû** *f anat* patella, kneecap.

**serjor** *see* **serberjor**.

**serkanî** *f* 1 springhead, fountainhead. 2 written source (of information).

**serkar** *n* superintendent; manager, director.

**serkarker** *n* supervisor.

**serkeftin** *see serketin.*  
**serketin** *f* success, triumph. **(bi) serketin** *vi* succeed, accomplish.  
**serketî** *adj* successful.  
**serkevî** *see serketin.*  
**serkêş** *adj, n* unruly, refractory, rebellious; rebel. ~î *f* unruliness.  
**serkil** *m* dung (of a donkey).  
**serkirdayetî** *f* administrative council. ~ya **şoreşê** revolutionary council.  
**serkol** *see serqot.*  
**serleşker** *n* commander. ~î *f* commandership, command post.  
**serliq** *n* milit captain.  
**serma** *f* cold. ~ **girtin** *vt* catch cold.  
**Sermawûz** *f* November.  
**sermed, sermedî** *A see ebedî.*  
**sermemik** *m* anat nipple.  
**sermest** *adj* drunk, tipsy.  
**sermil**<sup>1</sup> *m* cape (article of clothing); stole.  
**sermil**<sup>2</sup> *f* anat shoulder.  
**sermîyan**<sup>1</sup> *m* capital (money or property). ~ê **eslî/herdemî** fixed capital. ~ê **gerokî/zîvîrokî** floating capital.  
**sermîyan**<sup>2</sup> *n* head of the family, head.  
**sermîyandar** *f* capitalist.  
**sername** *see sernivîsar.*  
**sernerm** *adj* compliant, docile. ~î *f* compliance, docility.  
**sernexûn, sernixûn** *adj* upside down.  
**sernivîs**<sup>1</sup> *f* one's fate, destiny.  
**sernivîs**<sup>2</sup> *f* title, headline; heading.  
**sernivîsar** *f* editorial, leading article.  
**sernivîskar** *n* editor, editorial writer.  
**sernizm** *adj* humiliated. ~î *f* humiliation.  
**sernûçe** *f* newspaper headline.  
**serobin** *adj* upside down.  
**serobinî** *adv* ~ **hev bûn** *vi* be in a mess, be ruined, be upside down. ~ **hev kirin** *vt* turn upside down; mess up; ruin.  
**serobino** *adv* ~ **bûn** *vi* be/become upside down. ~ **kirin** *vt* turn upside down.  
**serok** *n* leader. ~**aftî** *f* leadership.  
**serpence** *see sertilî.*  
**serpereşt, serperişt** *n* manager, administrator, supervisor.  
**serpê** *f* dish made of boiled sheep's head and trotters.  
**ser pê** *adv* on one's feet. **rabûn** ~ *vi* stand up.

**serpêhatî** *f* 1 event; experience; adventure. 2 story.  
**ser piştê** *adv* on one's back.  
**serpiştî** (swimming) on one's back.  
**serpî** *m* anat shoulder.  
**serpoş, serpûş** 1 *m* fur cap, calpac. 2 *f* veil.  
**serqot** *adj* bare-headed.  
**serra** *see serre.*  
**serrast** *see serast*<sup>1,2</sup>.  
**serre** *adv* from the top, from above.  
**serrûk** *f* veil.  
**sersal** *f* New Year's Day. **S~a we pîroz be!** Happy New Year!  
**ser saxî** *f* condolence.  
**sersemer** *n* mil captain. ~î *f* captaincy, captainship.  
**serserî** *adj, n* vagabond, vagrant; vagrant, tramp.  
**ser sipî** *adj* white-haired.  
**ser sîng** *f* anat bosom.  
**ser sûr** *adj* astonished, bewildered. ~ **bûn** *vi* be astonished, be bewildered. ~ **kirin** *vt* astonish, bewilder.  
**serşare** *see tîjî.*  
**serşok** *f* bathtub, bathroom.  
**serşuştin** *f* bath.  
**serşûr** *n* swordfish, *zool* Xiphias gladius.  
**sertaş** *n* barber.  
**sertilî** *f* anat fingertip.  
**serûber** *m* dimensions.  
**serûberî** *f* 1 tidiness; order. 2 discipline.  
**serûbin** *m* top and bottom.  
**serûçav** *see serçav.*  
**serûpê** *see serpê.*  
**serve** *f* plus sign.  
**serw** *f* cypress, *bot* Cupressus.  
**serwer** *see serwêr.*  
**serwext** *adj* informed, having knowledge about. ~ **bûn** *vi* understand, be informed. ~ **kirin** *vt* inform (sb of sth).  
**serwêr** *n* 1 advance courier; avant-gardist. 2 lord, master. ~î *f* being an advance courier or avant-gardist.  
**ser xwe** *adj* li ~ healthy, (old but) still vigorous. **rabûn** ~ *vi* 1 revolt, rebel. 2 stand up, rise to one's feet.  
**serxwebûn** *f* independence.  
**serxwerabûn** *f* rebellion, uprising.  
**serxweş** *adj, n* drunk. ~ **ketin** *vi* become

drunk. ~ **kirin** *vt* cause (sb) to get drunk, make (sb) drunk.  
**serxweşî<sup>1</sup>** *f* drunkenness.  
**serxweşî<sup>2</sup>** *f* condolence. ~ **dan** *vt* pay a visit of condolence.  
**serzik** *m anat* upper abdomen. **ser zik** *adj, adv* face down, prone, pronely.  
**seth** *A see rû.*  
**setîl** *see sîtil.*  
**setrenc** *m* chess.  
**seva** *see seba.*  
**sewa** *see seba.*  
**sewab** *A n, adj 1* (Islam) action which is not obligatory, but meritorious, good deed. **2** right, true.  
**sewal** *f A* question. ~ **kirin** *vt* ask.  
**sewax** *f* plaster (used for coating walls, etc). ~ **kirin** *vt* plaster, coat (sth) with plaster. ~ **van** *n* plasterer.  
**sewend** *see sond.*  
**sewîl** *m* earthenware water jug.  
**sews** *adj* stupefied, dazed.  
**sewt** *f* voice.  
**sewz** *m, adj* green. ~ **ayî** *f* greenery.  
**sewze** *m* greens, vegetable. ~ **firoşn** *n* green-grocer.  
**sewzî** *f* greens, vegetables.  
**sexel** *n* young animal.  
**sexik** *adj* naive, gullible. ~ **(t)î** *f* naivety, gullibility.  
**sexil** *n* young animal.  
**sexim** *see zexm.*  
**sexte** *adj* false, fake, spurious. ~ **kar** *n* forger, falsifier, faker. ~ **karî** *f* forgery, falsification. ~ **karî kirin** *vt* forge, falsify, fake up.  
**sextiyan** *m* Morocco leather.  
**seyandin (biseyîne)** *vt* plaster, coat (sth) with plaster.  
**seyandî** *adj* plastered.  
**seyanker** *n* plasterer.  
**seyar** *adj A* portable, movable; mobile.  
**seyare** *f A* car.  
**seyd** *A f* hunt, hunting, chase. **çûn** ~ **ê** *vi* hunt. ~ **van** *n* hunter, huntsman. ~ **vanî** *f* huntsmanship, hunting.  
**seyda** *n* master, savant.  
**seyf** *see havîn.*  
**seyid** *n A* sayyid, person who is a de-

scendant of the Prophet Mohammed.  
**seylak** *f* sand.  
**seyqel** *see sîqal.*  
**seyr** *see sêr.*  
**seyran** *f* outing, picnic. ~ **kirin** *vt* go for an outing. ~ **geh** *f* beauty spot, promenade, place for strolling. ~ **ger** *n* tripper, picnicker.  
**seyt** *see navûdeng.*  
**seyyad** *A see nêçirvan.*  
**seyyar** *see seyar.*  
**seza<sup>1</sup>** *f 1* shame, disgrace. **2** recompense, punishment, sentence. ~ **dan/kirin** *vt* punish.  
**seza<sup>2</sup>** *adj* deserving of, worthy of; suitable, appropriate, proper. ~ **yî (tişteki)** **bûn** *vi* deserve, be worthy of, be appropriate for. ~ **(yî yekî/tişteki) dîtin** *vt* deem worthy or suitable of, find (sth/sb) appropriate enough for (to).  
**sê** *m, adj* three. ~ **yem/yemîn** *adj* third.  
**sêbaz** *f* (sports) hop, skip and jump.  
**sêbelg** *f* clover, trefoil, *bot* Trifolium.  
**sêdar** *f 1* tripod. **2** gallows (used for hanging).  
**sêgah** *f* a concept of melodic creation.  
**sêgav** *f* (sports) hop, skip and jump.  
**sêguh** *f* triangle.  
**sêgûşe** *f* triangle.  
**sêhr<sup>1</sup>** *f* magic, witchcraft. ~ **baz** *n* magician.  
**sêhr<sup>2</sup>** *adj* (a tree) which won't bear fruit.  
**sêkuj** *f* triangle.  
**sêl** *f* sheet iron (used for baking bread, etc).  
**sêlak** *f* sand.  
**sêlax** *f* sand.  
**sêle** *m* flat stone used as griddle.  
**sêlik** *f* record, phonograph record.  
**sêlim** *f* stairs, ladder.  
**sêmeî** *f, adv, adj* quarterly; three-month-old.  
**sênc** *f* hedge or fence (made of brush).  
**sênî** *f* tray.  
**sêpa** *see sêpê.*  
**sêpê, sêpî** *f 1* gallows (used for hanging criminals). **2** end table; coffee table. **3** easel. **4** tripod.  
**sêr<sup>1</sup>** *f* watching, looking at. ~ **kirin** *vt* watch, look at.  
**sêr<sup>2</sup>** *f* magic, witchcraft. ~ **baz** *n* magician.  
**sêreng** *adj* tricoloured.  
**Sêşem** *f* Tuesday.

**Sêsemb** *f* Tuesday.  
**sêtêlk** *f* fork.  
**sêv** *f* apple.  
**sêvanok** *f* mushroom.  
**sêvaxîn** *f* Jerusalem artichoke, *bot* Helianthus tuberosus.  
**sêvik** *f* head (of a bone).  
**sêwî** *n, adj* orphan. ~**xane** *f* orphanage.  
**sêzde** *m, adj* thirteen.  
**sêzan/em/emîn** *n, adj* thirteenth.  
**Sibat** *f* February.  
**sibe** *adv* tomorrow. **du** ~ the day after tomorrow.  
**sibe(h)** *f* morning. **serê sibê/sibehê** early morning. **vê sibê/sibehê** this morning.  
**sibehê** *adv* tomorrow; in the morning.  
**sibehînî** *adv* in the morning.  
**sibetîr** *f* the day after tomorrow.  
**sibê<sup>1</sup>** *adv* tomorrow. **S~ were.** Come tomorrow.  
**sibê<sup>2</sup>** *adv* in the morning.  
**sibêzû** *adv* early morning.  
**sicade** *f* A prayer rug.  
**sidaq** *see qelen.*  
**sidq** *A see rastî.*  
**sif** *adv* only, just.  
**sifar** *see sifîr<sup>2</sup>.*  
**sifîr<sup>1</sup>** *f* A zero.  
**sifîr<sup>2</sup>** *m* copper.  
**sifre** *f* A table cloth, table (with meal on it).  
**sifteh** *f* first sale of the day.  
**siftê** *adv* first.  
**sih** *see sî.*  
**sihet** *see sehet.*  
**sihorîk** *n* squirrel, *zool* Sciurus.  
**sihtîn** *see sohtîn.*  
**sihwan** *see sîwan.*  
**sil** *adj* cowardly, pusillanimous.  
**silab** *f* greeting. ~ **dan/lê kirin** *vt* greet (sb). ~ **(a yekî) girîn** *vt* greet (sb) in return. ~ **şandin** *vt* send (one's) regards/hello.  
**silamet** *f* A safety; salvation.  
**silav** *see silab.*  
**sileh** *m* A weapon, arm.  
**silf** *m* bayonet.  
**silim** *f* stairs, ladder.  
**silman** *n, adj* (a) Muslim; Islamic. ~**tî** *f*



being a Muslim; the Islamic faith, Islam.  
**siloberberî** *f* swimming.  
**silq** *f* beet, *bot* Beta vulgaris. ~**a sor** beetroot. ~**a şekir** sugar beet.  
**silqok** *f* spinach.  
**silsele** *f* A 1 series, chain. 2 (mountain) range. 3 lineage, ancestry, line of descent.  
**silûk** *f* cell.  
**sim** *m* hoof. ~**dar** *adj* hoofed.  
**simaq** *f* sumac(h), *bot* Rhus.  
**simarte** *n* emery. **kaxeza** ~ emery-paper, sandpaper.  
**simbêl** *m anat* moustache. ~ **badan** *vt* twist one's moustache. ~ **berdan** *vt* grow a moustache. ~**boq** (sb) who has a long, thick moustache.  
**simbil** *m* ear (of grain), spike.  
**simêl** *see simbêl.*  
**simêlboq** *see simbêlboq.*  
**simil** *see simbil.*  
**simolek** *n* squirrel, *zool* Sciurus.  
**simtîn (bisimîne)** *vt* make a hole (in), pierce, bore.  
**sinbêlok** *f* bellflower, *bot* Campanula.  
**sinbil** *f* hyacinth.  
**sinc** *f* oleaster, wild olive, *bot* Elaeagnus angustifolia.  
**sincirandin (bisincirîne)** *vt* heat.  
**sincirî** *adj* heated.  
**sincirîn (bisincire)** *vi* be heated.  
**sinciq** *f* a sweet confection made of nuts coated with a rubbery paste made of grape molasses.  
**sinçî** *see sinc.*  
**sindan** *f* 1 *anat* anvil, stirrup. 2 anvil.  
**sindoq** *f* box.  
**sinet** *see sinhet.*  
**sinet** *see sunet.*  
**sing** *m* stake, pale. ~ **kuşan** *vt* hammer in a stake.  
**sinhet** *m* A craft; art.  
**sinif** *f* A class; classroom.  
**sinî** *f* large, round tray.  
**siparte** *f* person or thing entrusted to another's safekeeping.  
**sipartîn (bisipêre)** *vt* 1 entrust (sth) to (sb). 2 lean (sth) against. **xwe** ~ *vt* entrust (os) to (sb), take refuge; lean against.  
**sipas** *f* thank. **S~!** Thanks! ~ **kirin** *vt* thank.



S-î xweş! Not at all! You're welcome!  
**sipasdar** *adj* thankful, grateful.  
**sipaskar** *see sipasdar*.  
**sipehî** *adj* pretty, nice, beautiful.  
**spêde, spîde** *f* twilight.  
**sipih** *see sipî*.  
**sipil** *f anat* spleen.  
**sipindar** *see sipîndar*.  
**sipî<sup>1</sup>** *m, adj* white. ~ **bûn** *vi* get white. ~ **kirin** *vt* whiten, bleach. ~ **yê girtî** *m, adj* light grey.  
**sipî<sup>2</sup>** *f* louse, *zool* Pediculus. ~ **ketin** (**yekî/tiştêkî**) *vi* become lousy, get infected with lice.  
**sipî<sup>3</sup>** *f* ~**ya hêkê** egg white, albumen.  
**sipîndar** *f* poplar, *bot* Populus.  
**sipîtî** *f* whiteness.  
**sir<sup>1</sup>** *f A* secret. ~ **î** *adj* secret, confidential.  
**sir<sup>2</sup>** *see sur*.  
**sirb** *m* lead.  
**sirişk** *see hêsir*.  
**sirme** *see kil*.  
**sirsirk** *n* Oriental cockroach, blackbeetle, *zool* Blatta orientalis.  
**sirûd** *f mus* march.  
**sisê** *m, adj* three. ~ **yan** *n, adj* third.  
**sist** *adj* loose, lax, slack. ~ **bûn** *vi* get loose, get slack, become lax. ~ **kirin** *vt* weaken, loosen.  
**sistî** *f* looseness.  
**siţar<sup>1</sup>** *f* refuge, shelter.  
**siţar<sup>2</sup>** *see perde*.  
**siţare** *f* canvas edging a bed on the roof of a house to provide protection against wind.  
**sitayîşt** *f* praise. ~ **kirin** *vt* praise.  
**siţewr** *see stewr*.  
**siţirandin (bisitîrîne)** *vt* protect, give refuge, shelter.  
**siţirî** *see stîrî*.  
**siţirîn (bisitîre)** *vi* take refuge, take shelter.  
**siţran<sup>1</sup>** *f* song. ~ **ên cejnê** feast-day songs. ~ **ên evînî** love songs. ~ **ên zarokan** child songs.  
**siţran<sup>2</sup> (bisitîrê)** *vt* sing.  
**siţranbêj** *n* singer. ~ **î** *f* singing, being a professional singer.  
**siţûn** *m* pillar; post.  
**siûd** *f A* luck.

**sive** *see sibe*.  
**sivê** *see sibê*.  
**sivik** *adj* light. ~ **kirin** *vt* lighten, reduce the weight of.  
**sivikahî** *see sivikayî*.  
**sivikayî** *f* lightness; slightness; ease.  
**sivîl** *n, adj* civilian.  
**sivînek** *f* eaves (of a house).  
**sivnik** *f* broom.  
**siwar** *n, adj* horseman; mounted, riding on a horseback. ~ **bûn** *vi* board, mount, ride, get on. ~ **kirin** *vt* see (sb) aboard, put (sb) on, make (sb) mount. ~ **î** *f* horsemanship, horse-riding. **bi** ~ **î** on horse back.  
**siwêda** *see gurçik*.  
**six** *adj* hard, violent, severe.  
**sixte** *see sexte*.  
**siyanet** *see parastîn*.  
**siyar** *see siwar*.  
**siyele** *f* spinach.  
**sî<sup>1</sup>** *m, adj* thirty. ~ **yem/yemîn** thirtieth.  
**sî<sup>2</sup>** *f* shadow, shade; shading. **di bin** ~ **ya** under the protection of.  
**sîdar** *adj, f* shady, shaded; shady spot, arbour, bower.  
**sîh<sup>1</sup>** *see sî<sup>1</sup>*.  
**sîh<sup>2</sup>** *see sî<sup>2</sup>*.  
**sîle** *f* slap, cuff. ~ **avêtin** *vt* slap, cuff. ~ **lê xistin** *vt* slap, cuff.  
**sîlebend** *see sîgebend*.  
**sîleh** *m A* weapon, arm.  
**sîlik** *f* sand.  
**sîlsîle** *see silsile*.  
**sîm** *m* 1 silver. 2 silver thread.  
**sîne** *P* *see sîng*.  
**sîng** *f anat* thorax, chest. ~ **di** ~ **de** *milit* face to face. ~ **di** ~ **de şer kirin** *vt* fight face to face.  
**sîngar** *f* ginger.  
**sîgebend** *n* shoulder-belt; bandoleer.  
**sînor** *m* border, frontier.  
**sînus** *f Fr anat* sinus. ~ **a cênîkê** spheroidal sinus. ~ **a enîyê** frontal sinus.  
**sîpe** *m* adolescent.  
**sîpelk** *f anat* lungs.  
**sîpor** *f Fr* sports.  
**sîqal** *f* polish. ~ **kirin** *vt* polish. ~ **kirî** *adj* polished.  
**sîqalk** *f* vulture.

sîr *f* garlic, *bot* *Allium sativum*.  
 sîrat *A* see **rê**.  
 sîrdim *m* wild garlic.  
 sîrik *f* chive.  
 sîrim *f* variety of garlic.  
 sîrimok *f* variety of garlic.  
 sîrku<sup>t</sup> *m* wooden pestle (for pounding garlic).  
 sîsalik see **sîsark**.  
 sîsark *n* vulture.  
 sîsik *m,adj* white.  
 sîstem *f* *Fr* system. ~a komarî republican system.  
 sîtil *f* cauldron.  
 sîvan see **sîwan**.  
 sîvonek *f* eaves (of a house).  
 sîwan<sup>1</sup> *f* umbrella.  
 sîwan<sup>2</sup> *f* parachute. ~van *f* parachutist; paratrooper. ~vanî *f* being a parachutist or paratrooper; parachuting.  
 sîx(ik) *m* skewer; thorn.  
 sîxur<sup>1</sup> *n* spy.  
 sîxur<sup>2</sup> *n* porcupine.  
 sîyar see **siwar**.  
 sîyaset *f* *A* politics; policy.  
 sîyasî *adj* *A* political.  
 sobayî *f* swimming.  
 sobe<sup>1</sup> *f* stove (for heating).



sobe<sup>2</sup> *f* swimming. ~karî *f* swim, swimming. ~kirin *vt* swim.  
 softî *n,adj* *A* (sb) who is strictly conforms to the laws or principles of his religion; mystic dervish.  
 sohtin see **sohtin**.  
 sol *f* shoe, shoes. ~kirin pê *vt* put on (one's) shoes. ~ji pê kirin, ~derxistin *vt* take off (one's) shoes.  
 ~çêker *n* shoemaker.  
 solîn *n* flower-field.



sond *f* oath. ~xwarin *vt* swear to the truth of, take an oath.  
 sondname *f* affidavit.  
 sondxwarî *adj* under oath.  
 sor *m,adj* red. ~bûn *vi* 1 turn red, redden. 2 be fried, be roasted. ~kirin *vt* 1 fry, roast. 2 make (sth) red.  
 Soran *n* a Kurd speaking Soranî.  
 Soranî *f* a Kurdish dialect spoken in South Kurdistan.  
 sore *adj* reddish.  
 sorgul *f* red rose.  
 sorik *n* measles. ~derxistin *vt* develop/have measles.  
 sorîn *n* a Red or American Indian, Indian, red.  
 sorkelem *f* red cabbage.  
 sorsorik<sup>1</sup> *f* poppy, *bot* *Papaver rhoeas*.  
 sorsorik<sup>2</sup> *f* anat gullet, oesophagus.  
 sosin *f* iris, *bot* *Iris*.  
 sosinzambak *f* lily.  
 sosret *n,adj* strange, curious (person).  
 soţebar *adj* burning, caustic.  
 sotik *m* piece of burning wood.  
 soţin (bisoje) *vt* burn; brand.  
 sove see **sobe**.  
 sovekarî see **sobekarî**.  
 sowe see **sobe**.  
 Sowyet *f* Soviet. Yekîtiya S~an the Soviet Union.  
 soz *f* promise. ~dan *vt* promise, make/give a promise. ~(a xwe) xwarin *vt* break a promise. li ser ~a xwe man *vt* keep/carry out a promise.  
 spartin see **sipartin**.  
 spehî see **sipehî**.  
 spêde *f* twilight.  
 spî see **sipî**.  
 spîçk *f* match.  
 spîçke see **spîçk**.  
 spide see **spêde**.  
 spîka çav *f* anat vitreous body.  
 spîndar *f* poplar, *bot* *Populus*.  
 spîyaw *f* talcum.  
 standin (bistîne) see **stendin**.  
 stawî *adj* barren, sterile, unproductive.  
 Stembol *f* Istanbul.  
 stendin (bistîne) *vt* get, receive, take.  
 stewl *f* stable (for horses).  
 stewr *n* barren goat.

**steyrik** *see stêr.*

**stêr** *f* star. **S~abakur** North Star, Polarîs.

~**ezan** *n* astrologer. ~**ezanî** *f* astrology.

**stêrik** *see stêr.*

**stêrk** *see stêr.*

**stîrandin** *see sitîrandin.*

**stîrî** *m* thorn.

**stîrîn** *see sitîrîn.*

**stîro** *m* horn.

**sto** *see stû.*

**stol** *f* fleet.

**strî** *see stîrî.*

**stu** *see stû.*

**stubend** *f* muffler, scarf worn around the neck.

**stû** *m* anat neck. ~**kur** *f* collar. ~**xwar** *adj* destitute; unhappy, sorrowful.

**stûn** *f* column. ~**a piştê** vertebral column, spinal column.

**stûr** *adj* thick.

**sucde** *f* A prayer rug.

**suhtîn** *see sotîn.*

**sulale** *f* A family, line.

**sulêmanê dunikul** *n* hoopoe, *zool* Upupa egos.

**sulman** *see misulman.*

**sumbul** *f* hyacinth, *bot* Hyacinthus.

**sunet**<sup>1</sup> *f* A ritual circumcision. ~ **kirin** *vt* circumcise. ~**çî** *n* circumciser.

**sunet**<sup>1</sup> *f* A the Sunna (the sayings and

doing of the Prophet Mohammed, which form a basis for much of Islamic laws).

**sur** *f* breeze.

**surehî** *m* decanter, carafe, jug.

**surx** *P* *see sor.*

**suwar** *see siwar.*

**suxre** *f* drudgery, angary.

**suxte**<sup>1</sup> *n* student (at a theological school).

**suxte**<sup>2</sup> *see şewitî.*

**sû**<sup>1</sup> *see sûd.*

**sû**<sup>2</sup>: ~ **ketin** *vi* be/get offended.

**sûc** *m* fault, guilt.

**sûd** *f* advantage, benefit, use. ~ **(jê) girtin** *vi* benefit from, profit from.

**sûk** *m* A shopping centre.

**sûlav** *f* waterfall.

**sûn** *see sûtîn.*

**sûpa** *f* milit army.

**sûrav(k)** *f* brine.

**sûreş** *see wêne.*

**Sûrî** *f* Syria.

**sûs** *f* *bot* licorice, liquorice.

**sûtal** *n* vagrant, vagabond, tramp.

**sûte** *n* vagrant, vagabond, tramp.

**sûtîn (bisû)** *vt* 1 sharpen, whet, grind. 2 burn.

**sûwar** *see siwar.*

**Swêd** *f* Sweden. ~**î** Swedish, a Swede.

**swêsne** *see sosin.*

**swînd** *see sond.*

**swîrav(k)** brine.

**Ş** *f* the 23rd letter of the Kurdish alphabet.  
**şa** *adj* gay, glad, joyful, happy, cheerful. ~ **bûn** *vi* rejoice, become glad, be/become happy. **pê** ~ **bûn** *vi* rejoice at/over sth. ~ **kirin** *vt* please, make (sb) happy.  
**şabaş** *int* often as appeal for largesse, especially in wedding festivities **Şabaş ji Hesên re (şabaş)!** Long live Hesên! *f* gift; tip.  
**şabûnî** *f* amusement, entertainment; joy, rejoicing.  
**şad** *see* **şa**. ~**î** *f* joy, gladness, cheerfulness, happiness.  
**şadan** *see* **şa**.  
**şadîman** *see* **şa**.  
**şaf** *n* alum.  
**şafir** *m* sparsely vegetated plain, steppe.  
**şafi** *n, adj* A Islam a Shafi'i; Shafi'i.  
**şagirt** *n* 1 student, pupil; disciple. 2 novice, apprentice.  
**Şah** *m* 1 Shah. 2 chess King. ~**banû** *f* queen. ~**dot** *f* princess, shah's daughter. ~**î** *f* Shahdom.  
**şahbaz** *n* falcon, *zool* Falco.  
**şaheng** *f* queen bee.  
**şahî** *f* 1 joy, gladness, cheerfulness. 2 feast, festival.  
**şahî**<sup>2</sup> *see* **Şah**.  
**şahîbaz** *see* **şahbaz**.  
**şahîn** *see* **şahbaz**.  
**şahmar** *m* dragon.  
**şahra** *f* artery.  
**şahrê** *f* highway.  
**şal** *m* 1 traditional Krd trousers. ~ **û şapik** trousers and jacket, Kurdish suit. 2 shawl.  
**Şalê!** *int* I hope, I wish.  
**şalok** *f* harvester's sickle.  
**şalû(1)** *n* bee eater.  
**şalûs** *n, adj* flatterer, apple polisher, toady.  
**şalûsî** *f* toadying, fawning; flattery, buttering up.  
**Şam** *f* Damascus. ~**î** *adj* of Damascus.  
**şam** *see* **êvar**.  
**şamik** *f* parsley.  
**şamî** *n* turkey.  
**şan**<sup>1</sup> *f* mole, beauty spot.  
**şan**<sup>2</sup> *f* sign. ~**î (yekî) kirin/dan** *vt* show

(sth) to (sb).  
**şandin (bişîne)** *vt* send.  
**şandî** *n* messenger, representative.  
**şane**<sup>1</sup> *f* cell.  
**şane**<sup>2</sup> *see* **şe**.  
**şane**<sup>3</sup> *f* cell in a honeycomb.  
**şanik** *f* small spot, speck, freckle.  
**şanî** *see* **şan**<sup>2</sup>.  
**şano** *f* theatre. ~**ya bêdeng** pantomime. ~**gerî** *f* theatre. ~**van** *n* actor, actress.  
**şans** *f* Fr luck, chance. ~**(a yekî) hebûn** *vt* (sb) be lucky.  
**şanzde** *see* **şazdeh**.  
**şanzdeh** *see* **şazdeh**.  
**şapat** *m* time. **vî** ~**î** *adv* nowadays, recently.  
**şape** *f* avalanche.  
**şapik** *m* Krd jacket.  
**şaqûl** *f* marble, small ball of glass, clay, etc.  
**şar**<sup>1</sup> *f* a long strip of material worn by women round the head.  
**şar**<sup>2</sup> *m* P city. ~**edar** *n* mayor. ~**edarî** *f* city hall, mayoralty.  
**şareder** *f* exile, banishment. ~ **bûn** *vi* go into exile. ~ **kirin** *vt* exile. ~**î** *f* exile, banishment.  
**şareza** *see* **şehreza**.  
**şargeh** *f* shelter.  
**şaristanîyet** *f* civilization.  
**şaş** *adj* 1 cross-eyed. 2 confused, astonished. 3 wrong. ~ **bûn** *vi* be confused. ~ **kirin** *vt* confuse. ~ **man** *vi* be amazed at, be astonished at.  
**şaşik** *f* turban.  
**şaşî** *f* mistake. ~ **kirin** *vt* make a mistake.  
**şaşî** *f* 1 being cross-eyed. 2 confusion. 3 mistake.  
**şaşmayî** *adj* confused, astonished.  
**şatir** *n* friend; comrade.  
**şavaş** *see* **şabaş**.  
**şax** *m* branch. ~ **berdan** *vt* 1 shoot out branches. 2 spread.  
**şaxîsar** *see* **şax**.  
**şayeste** *P* *see* **layiq**.  
**şayî** *see* **şahî**.  
**şazde** *see* **şazdeh**.  
**şazdeh** *m, adj* sixteen. ~**an/em/emîn** *n, adj* sixteenth.  
**şe** *m* comb. ~ **kirin** *vt* comb. ~**yê dest** *anat* metacarpal bones.



**şeb** *see* şev.  
**şebes** *m* watermelon.  
**şebîh** *see* wek.  
**şebnem** *f P* dew.  
**şecaet** *A see* mêrxasî.  
**şecer** *A see* dar.  
**şeftele** *see* şiftelî.  
**şeftelû** *see* şiftelî.  
**şeh** *m* comb. ~ **kirin** *vt* comb.  
**şehad** *n A* witness.  
**şehbelot** *see* şehbelût.  
**şehbelût** *n* chestnut.  
**şehîd** *n A* martyr. ~ **bûn/keşin** *vi* die/be a martyr. ~ **kirin** *vt* martyr. ~î *f* martyrdom.  
**şehnişîn** *f* balcony.  
**şehreza** *adj* civilized; well-informed; proficient; expert.  
**şehrî** *P see* bajarî.  
**şek**<sup>1</sup> *f* beating (with a stick).  
**şek**<sup>2</sup> *see* şik.  
**şekal** *f* worn-out shoes.  
**şekir** *m* sugar. ~ê **hûr** granulated sugar. ~ê **kabîkî** lump sugar, cube sugar. ~**dank** *f* sugar bowl, sugar basin.  
**şekok** *f* wild pear, *bot* Pyrus pyraster.  
**şel** *see* şil.  
**şelaf** *n* flatterer, apple polisher. ~î *f* flattery, buttering up. ~î **kirin** *vt* flatter, butter (sb) up.  
**şelaq** *m* whip.  
**şelbik** *see* şerbik.  
**şelmaq** *see* şîmaq.  
**şelo** *see* şêlî.  
**şelwer** *m* baggy trousers, shalwar.  
**şem** *see* find.  
**şemamok** *see* şimamok.  
**şemaq** *see* şîmaq.  
**şembelût, şembelot** *f* chestnut.  
**şemedan** *m* nylon.  
**Şemî** *see* Şemî.  
**şemîtandin (bişemîtîne)** *vt* slide, skid, cause (sb/sth) to slip.  
**şemîtîn (bişemîte)** *vi* slide, slip, skid.  
**şemîtokî** *adj* slippery, slick.  
**Şemî** *f* Saturday.  
**şems** *f A* sun; sunlight. ~îye *f* umbrella.  
**şene** *m* rake. ~ **kirin** *vt* rake.  
**şeng** *adj* happy, merry.  
**şengebî** *f* weeping willow.

**şengêl** *f* terebinth.  
**şepal**<sup>1</sup> *f* lioness.  
**şepal**<sup>2</sup> *adj* nice, beautiful, handsome.  
**şeperze** *see* şerpeze.  
**şepirze** *see* şerpeze.  
**şepelî** *adj* (weather) rainy.  
**şeq**<sup>1</sup> *f* anat leg.  
**şeq**<sup>2</sup> *f* ~ ~ a sharp cracking or slapping sound.  
**şeqam**<sup>1</sup> *f* slap, cuff.  
**şeqam**<sup>2</sup> *f* (wide) street.  
**şeqitandin (bişeqitîne)** *vt* (jê) ~ skin (sth) off; peel off, strip off.  
**şeqitîn (bişeqite)** *vi* be skinned, be peeled off.  
**şeqliša** *n* domain, estate.  
**şer** *m* war, battle; fight. ~(ê **yekî/tiştêkî**) **kirin** *vt* fight (sb/sth).  
**şerab** *f A* wine.  
**şerbet** *f A* drink made with sugar and fruit juice or water.  
**şerbik** *m* small earthenware water jug.  
**şeref** *f A* honour. ~(a **yekî**) **anîn perakî** *vt* touch sb's self-esteem, wound sb's pride, disgrace. ~**nak** *adj* honourable.  
**şergah** *see* şergeh.  
**şergeh** *f* battle field.  
**şerjê kirin** *vt* slaughter, butcher.  
**şerjêxane** *f* slaughter-house.  
**şerkar** *n* combatant, fighter, warrior.  
**şerker** *see* şerkar.  
**şerm** *f* shame; shyness; modesty. ~ **kirin** *vt* be ashamed, be shy.  
**şermende** *adj* ashamed, shy. ~ **bûn** *vi* feel ashamed, be embarrassed. ~î *f* embarrassment, shyness.  
**şermezar** *adj* ashamed. ~î *f* shame.  
**şermînok** *n* mimosa, *bot* Mimosa pudica.  
**şeroyî** *see* şerûd.  
**şerpeze** *adj* destitute. ~î *f* destitution.  
**şerragirtin** *f* armistice, truce, cease-fire.  
**şert** *m A* condition.  
**şerûd** *adj* quarrelsome, brawling, bellicose, combative.  
**şerûde** *adj* shy.  
**şerût** *see* şerûd.  
**şeş** *m, adj* six. ~**an/em/emîn** *adj* sixth.  
**şeşar** *f* revolver, pistol.  
**şeşderb** *f* revolver, pistol.  
**şeşqirax** *n* hexagon.

şet *m* river.  
 şev *f* night. ~a **çû/çûnî/çûyî** last night.  
 ~a **berê** the night before. **Ş~baş/xweş!**  
 Good night! **Ş~a te bimîne xweş!** (while  
 leaving) Good night!.  
 şevbêhn *f* stock, gilly flower, *bot* Matthiola.  
 şevbêrk *f* passing the night.  
 şevbihêrk *see* şevbêrk.  
 şevbihurîn *see* şevbêrk.  
 şeveres *f* dark night.  
 şevger *n* sleep-walker, somnambulist. ~î  
*f* sleep-walking, somnambulism.  
 şevgeş *n* morning-glory.  
 şevîn *adj* of the night.  
 şevnem *f* dew.  
 şevreş *f* dark night.  
 şevrevînk *n* bat, flittermouse, *zool* Chiropter.  
 şewat *f* 1 burning. 2 *path* inflammation.  
 şewender *n* beet.  
 şewîşî *adj* upset, greatly weakened.  
 şewîf *f* fuel.  
 şewîandin (bişewîfîne) *vt* burn.  
 şewîfî *adj* burnt, burned.  
 şewîfîn (bişewîfî) *vi* burn, be burnt.  
 şewk *m* fishing line.  
 şewl *f* light.  
 şewq *f* A light.  
 şexs *n* A person, individual. ~î *adj* personal.  
 şeylo *see* şêlî.  
 şeytan *m* A Satan, the Devil.  
 şeytanok *n* 1 *zool* snail; slug. 2 *anat* cochlea.  
 şeyxûxe *A see* pîrejin.  
 şê *m, adj* 1 bright black, chestnut. 2 chest-  
 nut (horse).  
 şêbnem *f* dew.  
 şêkir *f* gratitude, thankfulness. ~ **kirin** *vt*  
 give thanks to, be thankful. ~î *f* grati-  
 tude, thankfulness. ~î(ya xwe) **pê anîn**  
*vt* feel grateful for, give thanks to.  
 şêl *f* manner of conduct, way of behaving,  
 behaviour, attitude.  
 şêlandin (bişêlîne) *vt* exploit; rob.  
 şêlanker *n* exploiter.  
 şêlav *n* pancreas.  
 şêlim *n* turnip, *bot* Brassica.  
 şêlî *adj* turbid, murky, not clear.  
 şêlo *see* şêlî.  
 şêlû *see* şêlî.  
 şên<sup>1</sup> *adj* 1 merry, cheerful, happy. 2 devel-

oped, prosperous. ~ **bûn** *vi* (place) be devel-  
 oped, be well populated and prosperous. ~  
**kirin** *vt* develop (a place), make a place  
 well-populated and prosperous.  
 şên<sup>2</sup> *f* power, might, strength.  
 şênayî *f* greenness, green.  
 şênî *f* 1 population; people. 2 happiness,  
 cheerfulness.  
 şêr *m* 1 lion, *zool* Panthera leo, Felis leo.  
 2 brave person.  
 şêranî *f* sweetness; sweet desserts.  
 şêrîn *adj* sweet; pleasant. **li ber dil(ê**  
**yekî) ~ bûn** *vi* be/stand high in sb's favour.  
 şêrînmeh *f* honeymoon.  
 şêst *m, adj* sixty. ~an/em/emîn *adj* sixtieth.  
 şêt *adj* mad.  
 şêwe *f* 1 form, shape. 2 method, manner,  
 appearance, dialect.  
 şêwirdar *n* counsellor, adviser.  
 şêwirîn (bişêwire) *vi* (**pê**) ~ consult  
 (with sb about sth), ask (sb's) advice.  
 şêx *m* head of a group of dervishes, Sheikh,  
 Sheik. ~î/tî *f* status of şêx, being a şêx.  
 şibake *f* window.  
 şibandin (bişibîne) *vt* liken, mistake  
 (sb/sth) for (sb/sth else).  
 şibdar *adj* similar.  
 şibdarî *f* similarity, resemblance.  
 şibhandin (bişibihîne) *see* şibandin.  
 şibîn<sup>1</sup> (bişibe) *vi* resemble, look like,  
 seem like.  
 şibîn<sup>2</sup> *f* similarity, resemblance.  
 şidandin (bişidîne) *vt* squeeze, tighten.  
 xwe ~ smarten (os) up, tidy (os) up.  
 şidîn (bişide) *vi* be squeezed, be tightened.  
 şifa *f* A recovery of one's health. ~bexş  
*adj* healing, curative, health-giving.  
 şifaq *f* A dawn, morning twilight.  
 şifêr *n* Fr driver.  
 şiftelî *f* peach.  
 şihjin *see* şûjin.  
 şik *f* doubt, suspicion. ~ **kirin** *vt* suspect,  
 doubt. ~ **birin ser (yekî)** *vt* suspect (sb).  
 ketin ~ê *vi* get suspicious. (**Qet**) ~ tune  
 certainly, undoubtedly. ~dar *adj* suspi-  
 cious, sceptical, arousing suspicion.  
 şikandin (bişikêne, bişikîne) *vt* break.  
 dilê yekî ~ *vi* hurt (sb's) feeling.  
 şikeft *f* cave, cavern.

**şikeli** *f* coming of a great quantity of water in a place (street, etc), flood.  
**şikenandin** (**bişikîne**, **bişikênîne**) *see* **şikandin**.  
**şikeva** *adj* **nanê** ~ bread baked on an iron sheet in very thin sheets.  
**şikestîn** (**bişikî**, **bişikê**) *vi* be broken, break.  
**şikestî** *adj* broken.  
**şikênandin** *see* **şikandin**.  
**şikênîn** *see* **şikestîn**.  
**şikêr** *m* rock.  
**şil** *adj* wet; damp. ~ **bûn** *vi* get wet. ~ **kirin** *vt* wet, dampen. **bin xwe** ~ **kirin** *vi* wet one's underclothes or bed.  
**şilek** *n, adj* flatterer; (sb) who butters up people.  
**şilêl** *m* rye.  
**şilf** *m* bayonet.  
**şilf** *f* wetness, dampness; rainy (weather).  
**şiloke** *adj* (weather) rainy.  
**şilope** *f* sleet, a mixture of rain and snow.  
**şilopilo** *adj* sopping wet, soaking wet.  
**şilor** *f* plum.  
**şima** *f* wax.  
**şimadan** *f* candle-stick.  
**şimamok** *f* muskmelon.  
**şimik** *f* slippers.  
**şimitandin** *see* **şemitandin**.  
**şimitîn** *see* **şemitîn**.  
**şimitokî** *see* **şemitokî**.  
**şingeşing** *f* rattle, clink.  
**şingînî** *f* rattle, clink. **kirin** ~ *vi* rattle, clink. ~ **jê hatin** *vi* rattle, clink.  
**şipirze** *see* **şerpeze**.  
**şip(î)ya** *adv* standing, on one's feet. ~ **sekinîn** *vi* stand up. ~ **kî** *adv* standing, on one's feet.  
**şiqitandin** *see* **şeqitandin**.  
**şiqitîn** *see* **şeqitîn**.  
**şir** *f* ~ (e) ~ splashing sound of flowing water.  
**şirêz** *see* **şirêz**.  
**şirik** *f* trough, gutter.  
**şirik** *n* A partner. ~ **atî** *f* partnership.  
**şiringe** *f* *It* syringe.  
**şirît** *f* A ribbon; band; strip.  
**şitil** *n* 1 sapling, young tree. 2 young plant. 3 seedling.  
**şitilandin** (**bişitilîne**) *vt* plant (a seedling, young tree, etc).

**şiv** *f* wand, rod. ~ **erê** *m* path, trail, track.  
**şivan** *n* shepherd. ~ **î** *f* occupation of a shepherd.  
**şivtelû** *see* **şiftelî**.  
**şiwît** *f* fennel.  
**şixul** *m* work. ~ **kirin** *vt* work.  
**şixulandin** (**bişixulîne**) *vt* 1 operate, use. 2 employ.  
**şixulîn** (**bişixule**) *vi* work.  
**şiyandin** *see* **şandin**.  
**şiyar** *adj* 1 awake, wakeful. 2 alert, watchful. ~ **bûn** *vi* wake, awaken, waken. ~ **kirin** *vt* waken, wake (sb) up.  
**şiba** *see* **ronahî**.  
**şikirin** *f* enlightenment, explanation. **şî kirin** *vt* explain.  
**şil** *f* split, slit, crack. ~ **avêtin** *vt* crack, split.  
**şilan(k)** *f* dog rose, *bot* Rosa canina.  
**şilaq** *f* dried rheum round the eye, crust.  
**şimaq** *f* a slap on the face. ~ **lê xistin** *vt* slap.  
**şîn<sup>1</sup>** *m, adj* 1 blue. 2 green (of nature). ~ **bûn** *vi* green, turn green. ~ **hatin** *vi* sprout, (plants) grow.  
**şîn<sup>2</sup>** *see* **şwîn<sup>2</sup>**.  
**şinok** *f* nettle tree, honeyberry, *bot* Celtis australis.  
**şip** *f* waterfall.  
**şipane** *f* threshold.  
**şiqaq** *A* *see* **dubendî**.  
**şir** *m* milk. ~ **ê dêya yekî di poz re anîn** *vt* make (sb) sorry he has born. ~ **dan** *vt* suckle, nurse, breast feed.  
**şiret** *f* advice. ~ (lê) **kirin** *vt* advise, give (sb) advice. ~ **van** *n* adviser, counsellor.  
**şirêz** *f* gum, natural resin, gum resin.  
**şirfiroş** *n* milkman.  
**şirgerm** *adj* tepid, lukewarm. ~ **î** *adj* tepid, lukewarm.  
**şirhelal** *adj* trust-worthy.  
**şirik** *f* sap, juice.  
**şirîn** *see* **şerîn**.  
**şirket** *f* A company, firm, corporation.  
**şirmaq** *f* a slap on the face. ~ **kirin** *vt* slap. ~ **lê xistin** *vt* slap.  
**şirmêj** *n* suckling; tot; baby.  
**şirmij** *see* **şirmêj**.  
**şirove** *f* explanation, interpretation. ~ **kirin** *vt* interpret, explain.  
**şirşirok** *f* sun spurge, *bot* Euphorbia

helioscopia.

**şış** *f* 1 skewer; spit. 2 knitting needle.

**şîta** *see* **zivîstan**.

**şiv** *f* dinner. ~ **xwarin** *vt* have a dinner.

**şîwen** *see* **şwîn**<sup>2</sup>.

**şîwet** *f* pronunciation. ~ **kirin** *vt* pronounce.

**şkandin** (**bişkîne**) *see* **şikandin**.

**şkeft** *see* **şikeft**.

**şkeştin** *see* **şikeştin**.

**şkevik** *n* (earthenware) pot.

**şkêr** *f* heap of stones, etc.

**şkêvlaçok** *n* tortoise.

**şkîn** *see* **şikeştin**.

**şokirin** *f* marriage. **şo kirin** *vt* marry.

**şol** *n* 1 problem, matter. 2 condition. 3 work.

**şonik** *see* **şûnik**.

**şop** *f* trail, track, footprint, trace. ~ **ajotin** *vt* trail, follow.

**şopajo** *n* follower, pursuer.

**şopajotin** *f* pursuit.

**şopandin** (**bişopîne**) *vt* 1 follow. 2 watch, observe.

**şopçûyîn** *f* pursuit.

**şopger** *n* researcher, investigator.

**şopgerîn** *f* research, investigation.

**şoqe** *m* Russian hat.

**şoqil** *m* broad bean, horse bean.

**şor**<sup>1</sup> *adj* salty. ~ **bûn** *vi* be/become salty. ~ **kirin** *vt* salt, make salty.

**şor**<sup>2</sup> *f* word. ~ **kirin** *vt* talk. ~ **a xwe kirin** **yek** *vt* agree to tell the same story or act in the same way.

**şorav** *f* salt-water.

**şorayî** *f* salinity.

**şorbav** *see* **şorbe**.

**şorbe** *f* soup.

**şorbebirinc** *f* watery, mushy food (made of rice).

**şorbeşîr** *f* a rice pudding.

**şorebî** *f* weeping willow, *bot* *Salix babylonica*.

**şoreş** *f* revolution.

**şoreşger** *n, adj* revolutionary. ~ **î** *f* being a revolutionary, revolutionism.

**şoreşvan** *n, adj* revolutionary. ~ **î** *f* being a revolutionary, revolutionism.

**şorgermî** *f* chat, friendly conversation.

**şoş** *int* Whoa! (used for ordering a don-

key to stop).

**şoşbîn** *see* **birazava**.

**şov** *f* fallow.

**şox** *adj* elegant.

**şoyar** *n* washer.

**ştexilandin** (**biştexilîne**) *vt* get (sb) to talk, make (sb) talk.

**ştexilîn** (**biştexile**) *vi* talk.

**ştiyar** *adj* uncovered.

**şur** *see* **şîr**.

**şurik** *see* **şîrik**.

**şurîn** *f* sound of flowing water.

**şuştin** (**bişo**) *vt* wash.

**şuxul** *see* **şixul**.

**şûjin** *f* packing needle.

**şûl** *n* roe-deer.

**şûn** *f* trace; place. **ketin** ~ **ê** *vi* take the place of. **kirin/xistin** ~ **ê** *vi* replace.

**şûnda** *see* **şûnde**.

**şûnde** (**bi şûn de**) *adv* back, backward, backwards. ~ **çûn** *vi* withdraw, turn back, go back, recede, move backward. ~ **kişandin** *vt* draw (sth) back. ~ **kişîn** *vi* withdraw, recede. ~ **vegerîn** *vi* turn back. ~ **haîn** *vi* come back.

**şûnik** *m* a wooden tool to beat clothes while washing.

**şûnmaye** *m* remnant, remainder; legacy, heritage.

**şûnva** *see* **şûnde**.

**şûnve** *see* **şûnde**.

**şûnwar**<sup>1</sup> *m* statue.

**şûnwar**<sup>2</sup> *m* residence, dwelling.

**şûr** *m* sword; sabre. ~ **baz** *n* fencer. ~ **bazî** *f* fencing. ~ **kêş** *n* swordsman. ~ **kêşî** *f* swordsmanship.

**şûşe** *f* bottle.

**şûştin** *see* **şuştin**.

**şût** *adj* bare, naked, uncovered. ~ **î** *alya* stark naked. ~ **î tazî** *adj* stark naked.

**şûtî** *m* watermelon.

**şûv** *f* fallow land, land that has been fallowed and left uncultivated.

**şûx** *adj* elegant; coquettish. ~ **û şengî** *f* elegance.

**şwiştin** *see* **şuştin**.

**şwîn**<sup>1</sup> *see* **şûn**.

**şwîn**<sup>2</sup> *f* mourning.

**şwîr** *see* **şûr**.

**şwîv** *see* **şûv**.

**T** *f* the 24th letter of the Kurdish alphabet.  
**ta**<sup>1</sup> *f* temperature, fever. ~ **girtin** *vt* have a temperature/fever.  
**bi ~yê ketin** *vi* have a fever. ~ **germ** *f* high fever. ~ **wî** *n,adj* (person) who has malaria, malarial.  
**ta**<sup>2</sup> *prep* to; until; as far as. ~ **êvarê** until evening. ~ **Mêrdînê** as far as Mêrdîn. ~ **ko/ku** until; as long as. **Ta ku ew were.** Until he comes.  
**ta**<sup>1</sup> *m* thread.  
**ta**<sup>2</sup> *m* fold. **du ~ kirin** *vt* bend, fold.  
**tab** *f* 1 work, labour. 2 trouble, pain.  
**tabût** *f* A coffin.  
**tac** *f* crown. ~ **a diran** *dent* crown. ~ **egul** *f* wreath, garland.  
**tacik** *f* plate.  
**Tacik** *n* Tajik.  
**tade** *f,adj* 1 torture; cruelty; injustice. ~ **lê haşin** *vi* be tormented. ~ **lê kirin** *vt* torment, torture. 2 difficulty, hardship; difficult, hard.  
**tagir** *n* supporter. ~ **î** *f* support. ~ **î(ya yekî) kirin** *vt* support.  
**tahl** *adj* bitter. ~ **î** *f* bitterness.  
**tahn** *f* push. ~ **dan** *vt* push.  
**tahsildar** *n* P tax collector.  
**taht** *m* rock.  
**tahzî** *see* **tazî**.  
**tair** *see* **teyr**.  
**tajî** *m* greyhound.  
**tal** *see* **tahl**.  
**talán** *m* loot, looting, pillage, plunder. ~ **bûn** *vi* be looted. ~ **kirin** *vt* loot, plunder, pillage.  
**talanker, talanker** *n* pillager, plunderer, looter.  
**talde** *f* shelter.  
**talebext** *adj* unlucky. ~ **î** *f* unfortunateness.  
**talî** *see* **tahlî**.  
**talî** *f* the end. ~ **yê** finally. ~ **(ya tiştekî) haşin** *vi* come to an end.  
**taloq** *f* postponement. ~ **bûn** *vi* be postponed. ~ **kirin** *vt* postpone.  
**talûke** *f* A danger.  
**tam** *f* A taste, flavour. ~ **kirin** *vt* taste. ~ **dar** *adj* tasty, tasteful. ~ **darî** *f* tastefulness.  
**tamandin (bitamîne)** *vt* 1 graft. 2 taste.

**tame** *see* **xwarin**<sup>1</sup>.  
**tamjandin (bitamijîne)** *vt* make (sb) captivated with (sth), captivate.  
**tamijî** *adj* captivated.  
**tamijîn (bitamije)** *vi* be captivated.  
**tamîr** *f* A repair, fixing, mending, repairing. ~ **bûn** *vi* be repaired, be fixed. ~ **kirin** *vt* repair, fix, mend. ~ **xane** *f* repair shop.  
**tamsar** *adj* unpleasant, boring; naughty. ~ **î** *f* unpleasantness; naughtiness. ~ **îkirin** *vt* behave unpleasantly.  
**tamtîtk** *f* snack.  
**tamxweş** *adj* tasty, sweet.  
**tang** *f* direction.  
**tank, tanq** *f* mil tank. ~ **şikên** *f* antitank (weapon).  
**tapû** *f* Tr title deed, deed. ~ **kirin** *vt* issue or get a title deed.  
**taq** *f* hole, a hole in a wall (sometimes serving as a window); niche in a wall used as a shelf.  
**tarêstevanî** *f* spinning.  
**tar** *f* hoop, rim.  
**tar** *see* **tarî**.  
**tarem** *see* **ezman**.  
**tarî** *f,adj* the dark, darkness; dark, without light. ~ **bûn** *vi* be/become/get dark. ~ **kirin** *vt* darken. ~ **ketin erdê** *vi* get dark. **rengên** ~ dark colours. **di ~yê de** in the dark, in the darkness. **di ~yê de man** *vi* be caught in the darkness.  
**tarîperest** *n,adj* obscurantist, obscurant. ~ **î** *f* obscurantism.  
**tarîx** *f* A 1 history. 2 date.  
**tarûmar** *adj* in disarray; routed. ~ **kirin** *vt* disarray; make a mess of; rout.  
**tarxûn** *f* tarragon, *bot* artemisia dracunculus.  
**tas** *f* metal bowl, porringer. ~ **a serî** 1 crown of the head. 2 parietal bone.  
**taştê** *f* breakfast. ~ **kirin** *vt* have a breakfast. ~ **xwarin** *vt* have a breakfast.  
**taş** *m* rock.  
**tav**<sup>1</sup> *f* light, sunlight. ~ **lê xistin** *vt* be exposed to sunlight. ~ **li serî xistin** *vt* have a sunstroke. **li ber ~ê** in the sun. ~ **a heyvê** moonlight. ~ **bir** *f* sunshade. ~ **geh** *f* sunny place.  
**tav**<sup>2</sup> *f* (short) downpour.  
**taviî** *adv* right away, at once, immediately.

**tawan<sup>1</sup>** *m* guilt. ~**bar/dar/kar** *n, adj* guilty (person). ~**barkirî** *n, adj* (person) under sentence, convict; convicted.  
**tawan<sup>2</sup>** *see* **hêz**.  
**tawe** *f* frying pan.  
**taşûs** *n* **teyrê** ~ *m* peacock. **teyra** ~ *f* peafowl, *zool* Pavo.  
**tax** *f* neighbourhood, district, quarter (in a city or town).  
**taxe** *see* **tax**.  
**taxim** *m* *Tr* 1 group, team, crew (of people). 2 set (of things).  
**taxme** *f* line, level (to which sth is adjusted).  
**taxok, taxurk, taxûrk** *f* sledge, sleigh; ski.  
**taybetî** *f, adj* peculiarity, special feature, characteristic; special, particular, certain. **bi** ~ *adv* especially, particularly.  
**navê** ~ proper noun.  
**taybetmendî** *f* peculiarity, special feature, characteristic.  
**tazî** *n* Arab.  
**tazî** *adj* naked, bare, nude. ~ **kirin** *vt* 1 undress. 2 rob (sb or a place) of valuables, strip. **xwe** ~ **kirin** *vt* strip off one's clothes. ~**tî** *f* nakedness.  
**taziye** *f* A condolence.  
**te** *pers/poss pron, poss adj* you, your. **a/ê/ên** ~ yours. **mala** ~ your home. **Te ew şikenand**. You broke it.  
**teb<sup>1</sup>** *see* **xû<sup>2</sup>**.  
**teb<sup>2</sup>** *see* **ta<sup>1</sup>**.  
**teba** *n* (wild) animal.  
**teba** *see* **teva**.  
**tebaq** *f* A plate.  
**tebat** *f* patience. ~ **kirin** *vt* be patient, bear.  
**tebatî** *gram* passive.  
**Tebax** *f* August.  
**tebax(çe)** *f* plate.  
**tebitî** *adj* quiet, calm, peaceful.  
**tebitîn (bitebite)** *vi* be/become calm.  
**teda** *see* **tade**.  
**tedarik** *f* preparing, preparation. ~(**ên xwe**) **kirin** *vt* get ready, get prepared; prepare.  
**tebandin (bitebine)** *vt* tire.  
**tebîn (bitebe)** *vi* get tired.  
**teennî** *see* **hêdî**.  
**teeşiq** *see* **evîn**.  
**tefandin (bitefine)** *vt* extinguish, put out (fire, light), wipe out (a family, etc).

**tefîn (bitefe)** *vi* be put out, (a family) be wiped out.  
**tefşo** *m* adze.  
**tefşû** *see* **tefşo**.  
**tehb** *f* 1 work, labour. 2 trouble, pain.  
**tehesandin (bitehesîne)** *vt* slide (sth).  
**tehesîn (bitehese)** *vi* slip.  
**tehessir** *see* **kovan<sup>3</sup>**.  
**tehewwil** *see* **veger**.  
**tehewwir** *see* **hêrs**.  
**tehil** *see* **tehl**.  
**tehi** *see* **vala**.  
**tehjî** *n* *zool* greyhound.  
**tehl** *adj* bitter. ~**î** *f* bitterness.  
**tehr** *m* way, manner; kind, sort; form. **bi vî** ~**î** in this way, like this.  
**tej** *f* a pileless carpet.  
**teji** *see* **tijî**.  
**teji** *n* *zool* greyhound.  
**teknîk** *f* *Fr* technique.  
**tekûz** *see* **têkûz**.  
**teknolojî** *f* *Fr* technology.  
**tel f li ~a yekî ketin** *vi* be annoyed/bothered.  
**telaq** *m* A divorce (word formerly used by the husband to declare divorcing the wife).  
**telde** *see* **talde**.  
**telef** *n* A loss of life; being wasted; wasting away. ~ **kirin** *vt* kill; waist away; cause (sb/sth) to waste away.  
**telefon** *f* *Fr* telephone, phone. ~ **kirin** *vt* telephone, phone, call, ring. **li ~ê ketin** *vi* (telephone bell) ring.  
**teleks** *f* *Li* telex. ~ **şandin/kişandin** *vt* telex.  
**tele-ragihandin** *f* tele-communication.  
**teles** *see* **sermest**.  
**telewîzyon** *f* *Fr* television.  
**telgiraf** *f* *Fr* telegraph; telegram. ~ **şandin/kişandin** *vt* telegraph, send a telegraph.  
**telîn (bitele)** *vi* crouch down (in order not to be seen).  
**telîs** *m* sack.  
**tellal** *see* **xunav**.  
**temam** *adj* complete, finished.  
**temar** *adj, f* groggy, logy (from sleep); grogginess, loginess.  
**temaşe** *f* viewing, contemplating. ~ **kirin** *vt* view, contemplate. ~**van** *n* viewer,

onlooker, spectator.

**temaşûr** *f P* chalk.

**tembûl** *f* a string instrument.

**temen** *m* age, years (of a person).

**temirandin (bitemirîne)** *vi* cover fire with ash, smother, extinguish.

**temirîn (bitemire)** *vi* (a fire) be smothered, be covered.

**temî** *f* advice, counsel. ~ **kirin** *vi* advise (sb) to do (sth).

**temsîk** *f* plate.

**ten** *m* body.

**tena<sup>1</sup>** *adj* alone. **bi ~ xwe** by oneself. ~ **hî** *f* loneliness.

**tena<sup>2</sup>** *adv* standing up. ~ **sekinîn** *vi* stand up.

**tencik** *f* saucepot, stewpot.

**tencîm** *see fal*.

**tenduristî** *f* health.

**tendûr** *see tenûr*.

**tendûrek** *f* volcano.

**teneke** *f* 1 tin, tin plate. 2 large can.

**tenê** *adv, adj* alone, just, only. **Ez bi ~ me.**

I am alone. **Min ~ ew dît.** I only saw

him. **Ew zarokekî bi ~ ye.** He is an only

child. **T~ li min guhdarî bike.** Just

listen to me! **Tu bi ~ nikanî wê rakî.**

You can't lift it alone. ~ **bûn** *vi* be alone.

**Tu ne ~ yî.** You are not alone. ~ **hiştin**

*vi* leave (sb) alone. **ne ~ not only. ne ~ ...**

**her weha/wisa** not only ... but.

**tenêbûn** *f* isolation, solitude, loneliness.

**tenêfî** *see tenêbûn*.

**teng** *adj* narrow, tight. ~ **bûn** *vi* shrink,

get narrow, get tight. **cih lê ~ bûn** *vi* be

in a difficult situation. **dest ~ bûn** *vi* be

in financial difficulties. ~ **kirin** *vi* make

narrower, narrow; make tighter.

**teng<sup>1</sup>** *adj* soft.

**teng<sup>2</sup>** *f* level.

**teng<sup>3</sup>** *f* side. **li ~a prep** with; alongside,

alongside of.

**tengal** *f* side.

**tengasî** *f* difficulty, need. **di ~yê de** in

difficulty.

**tengav** *f* narrow.

**tengayî** *f* narrowness, tightness; need,

difficulty.

**tengena** *see teng*.

**tengezar** *adj* poor.

**tengijîn (bitengije)** *vi* be engrossed in (thought, etc).

**tengizîn (bitengize)** *see tengijîn*.

**tengî** *see tengayî*.

**tenha** *adj, adv* lonely, isolated (place); on one's own, alone.

**tenik** *adj* thin; fine; light. ~ **ayî** *f* thinness; fineness; lightness.

**tenişt** *f* side, the place near to or next to.

**di ~a tiştêkî/yekî de** beside (sb/sth).

~ **a dest** *f* side of the hand. ~ **hev** *adj* next (to one another), joining.

**tenî** *f* soot, lamp black.

**tennaz** *see nazdar*.

**tenûr** *f* oven made in a hole in the earth, oven.

**tenya** *see tenê*.

**tep<sup>1</sup>** *f* tap. ~ **a dil** *f* palpitation.

**tep<sup>2</sup>** *f* cunning, cunning action.

**tepel** *n* summit.

**tepi<sup>1</sup>** *f* round-shaped, dried cow dung.

**tepi<sup>2</sup>**: ~ **a serî** *f anat* top of the head.

**tepi<sup>3</sup>** *f* a light tap.

**teq** *f* ~ ~ shooting sound, beating or hitting sound.

**teqandin (biteqîne)** *vi* 1 blow up, explode, fire a weapon. 2 cause (sth) to burst open.

**teqawît** *adj* A retired. ~ **kirin** *vi* retire (sb).

**teqet** *f* A strength. ~ **neman** *vi* have no strength left, be exhausted.

**teqez** *adv* certainly.

**teqil** *f* 1 weight, heaviness. 2 balance.

**teqîn<sup>1</sup> (biteqe)** *vi* 1 explode, burst, blow up. 2 be burst open.

**teqîn<sup>2</sup>** *f* explosion.

**teqlîd** *A f* trying to act like, imitating, aping.

**teqreq** *f* noise.

**teqsî** *f Fr* taxi, cab.

**teqsîr kirin** *vi* withhold (usu in neg form).

**teqteqok** *f* popgun.

**ter** *adj* fresh, green (wood, vegetables, etc. as opposed to dried).

**teral** *adj* lazy.

**teraştin (biterêse)** *vi* 1 shave, cut (hair).

2 shape (sth) by cutting it; chisel, hew, whittle, dress (stone).

**terawîh** *f* A the supererogatory prayer performed in the month of **Remezân**.  
**terbiye** *f* A good manners, manners.  
**tereqî** *n* nectarine.  
**teres** *m* bastard, pimp.  
**terextor** *f* *Fr* tractor.  
**terêşîn** *see* **teraştin**.  
**terh** *see* **pîlan**.  
**terik**<sup>1</sup> *m* 1 green stick.  
**terik**<sup>2</sup> *m* beating. **dan ber ~an** *vt* give (sb) a beating.  
**terik**<sup>3</sup> *m* *vulg* penis.  
**terikandin (biterikîne)** *vt* leave, abandon; give up. **Min cixare terikand.** I gave up smoking.  
**terikandin (biterikîne)** *vt* cause (sth) to chap or crack.  
**terikî** *adj* chapped, cracked.  
**terikîn (biterike)** *vi* chap, crack.  
**terî** *f* tail.  
**terîq** *f* A (sufism) path, way of life.  
**terîqet** *f* A tariqa, Sufi path, dervish order.  
**terk** *f* A abandonment, leaving; giving up. **~(a tiştêkî) dan** *vt* leave. **~(a tiştêkî) kirin** *vt* leave, give up.  
**terk** *f* crack, chap. **~ lê ketin** *vi* crack, split.  
**term** *n* corpse, body.  
**term** *f* nightmare.  
**terqandin** *see* **teqandin**.  
**terqizîn (biterqize)** *vi* clear out, go away.  
**Biterqize!** Get out!  
**terrâr** *see* **mêrkuj**.  
**terş** *n* domestic animal, stock. **~dar** *n* stockbreeder. **~darî** *f* stockbreeding; cattle-dealing.  
**terx** *adj* flawless.  
**terzî** *n* *P* tailor.  
**tesaduf** *f* A chance event, happenstance, coincidence.  
**tesdîq** *f* A certification (of a document); ratification; authorization, approval.  
**tesella** *see* **tesellî**.  
**teselî** *f* A consolation, comfort, solace. **î kirin** *vt* console, comfort, give (sb) consolation.  
**tesîr** *f* A effect, influence.  
**teslîm** *n* A 1 delivery, handing over. 2 submission, surrender. **~ bûn** *vi* submit, surrender. **~ kirin** *vt* deliver.

**tesmî** *see* **temsîk**.

**teşe** *m* shape, form, formation. **~yê civakaborî** socio-economic formation.

**teşî** *f* hand-spindle. **~ rêştin/badan** *vt* spin.

**teşîrês(i)k** *f* Egyptian vulture, Pharaoh's chicken.

**teşk** *n* thigh.

**teşn** *m* manner; sort; style.

**teşne** *P* *see* **tî**.

**teşqe** *f* trouble, turmoil. **~ derxistin** *vt* make trouble.

**teşt** *f* trough (for dough, etc).

**teşxele** *see* **teşqe**.

**Teter** *n* Tatar, Tartar.

**tev** *adv* 1 together, with. 2 **~(a/î) wî were** Come with him. **~ dan** *vt* stir; move (sth). **xwe ~ dan** *vt* move. **~ gerîn** *vi* move, act.

**teva** *adv* together, with. **~ ku** *conj* although, despite. **T~ ku min ew nedît, ez çûm wir.** I went there, despite I didn't see him.

**tevahev** *adj* together; mixed. **~ bûn** *vi* mix, be mixed; be together. **~ kirin** *vi* mix; mess.

**tevahî** *f* entirety, whole, all.

**teveyî** *see* **tevahî**.

**tevbûn** *f* togetherness.

**tevdanî** *f* wholesale. **(bi) ~ adv** by wholesale. **(bi) ~ firotin** *vt* sell by wholesale.

**tevde** *adv, f* together; all, the whole. **Tevda wan hatin.** They all came. **T~ werin.** Come together.

**tevger** *f* movement. **Tevgera Rizgarîya Kurdistanê** the Liberation Movement of Kurdistan.

**tevhev** *adj* mixed; together. **~ kirin** *vi* mix. **~î** *f* medley, mixture; togetherness.

**tevir** *f* hoe; mattock. **~ kirin** *vi* hoe.

**tevizandin (bitevizîne)** *vt* make numb.

**tevizî** *adj* numb.

**tevizîn (bitevize)** *vi* get numb.

**tevî**<sup>1</sup> *adj* with. **~ (tiştêkî) bûn** *vi* be mixed with (sth).

**tevî**<sup>2</sup> *adv* **~ ko/ku** although, despite. **T~ ku ez nexweşim, ez ê herim.** I will go, although I am ill.

**tevihev** *adj* together; mixed. **~ bûn** *vi* be mixed; be together. **~ kirin** *vi* mix; mess.



**tevjîyîn** *f* coexistence; living together.  
**tevkâr** *n* partner; colleague. ~î *f* cooperation.  
**tevkuştin** *f* genocide.  
**tevlihev** *adj* tangled, mixed, complicated.  
 ~ **bûn** *vi* be/become mixed, be/become complicated. ~ **kirin** *vt* mix; complicate.  
**tevlihevî** *f* disorder; complication; chaos.  
**tevn<sup>1</sup>** *f* weaving; loom (used for weaving); textile. ~**van** *n* weaver. ~**vanî** *f* textile industry.  
**tevn<sup>2</sup>** *f* web. ~**a pîrê** cobweb.  
**tevník** *see* **tevn<sup>2</sup>**.  
**tevqirkirin** *f* genocide.  
**tevr** *see* **tevir**.  
**tevrík** *f* hoe.  
**tevş** *m* pebble.  
**tevşo** *m* adze.  
**tevez** *f* numbness.  
**tevezînok** *f* numbness.  
**tew<sup>1</sup>** *int* **1** Bravo! (while sb is singing). **2** O! Oh! (showing surprise).  
**tew<sup>2</sup>** *interr* ever, at all, any. ~ **tunebe** *rgp* at least.  
**tewa** *see* **teba**.  
**tewaf** *f* A circumambulation (of the Kaaba during the hajj). ~ **kirin** *vt* circumambulate (the Kaaba).  
**tewan, tewana** *see* **hêz**.  
**tewandin<sup>1</sup>** (**bi tewîne**) *vt* **1** inflect, decline, conjugate. **2** bow, bend.  
**tewandin<sup>2</sup>** *f* gram inflection, declension, conjugation.  
**tewandî** *adj* gram inflected, inflectional, conjugated, oblique.  
**tewangbar** *adj* gram inflectional.  
**tewaşo** *f* a bench on which a corpse is washed.  
**tewbar** *adj* elastic, flexible.  
**tewe** *see* **tawe**.  
**tewere** *f* centre.  
**tewf** *see* **tewaf**.  
**tewfiq** *see* **serketin**.  
**tewizandin** (**bitewizîne**) *vi* adorn, embroider.  
**tewîn** (**bi tewe**) *vi* be bent, be twisted; be inflected.  
**Tewrat** *f* the Torah, the Pentateuch.  
**tewr** *n* kind, sort.  
**tewtewe** *adj, n* talkative, chattering; incessant talker, chatterbox. ~**tî** *f* chatter-

ing, chatter, idle talk. ~**tî kirin** *vt* talk idly, blab.

**texlît** *n* sort, kind.

**texmîn** *f* **1** guess. **2** estimation, prediction.

~ **kirin** *vt* **1** guess. **2** estimate, predict.

**texmînî** *adj* approximate. **bi** ~ roughly, approximately.

**texne** *f* moment, instant. ~**kê** *adv* for a while.

**texsîr** *A* *see* **teqsîr**.

**text** *m* **1** throne. **2** board, plank; batten. **3** board bedstead (used on the roof for in summer nights).

**textebend** *m* bench, desk.

**textikê eniyê** *m* anat frontal bone.

**teyare** *A* *see* **balafir**.

**teyf** *see* **xewn**.

**teyîk** *f* plate.

**teyisîn** (**biteyise**) *vi* shine.

**teyp** *f* Ing tape recorder.

**teyr** *n* bird. ~**ê reş** *m* male falcon.

**teyrûtûr** *n* every living thing.

**teyş** *adj* groggy. ~ **bûn** *vi* be/become groggy. (**di**) ~**a xewê de bûn** *vi* feel sleepy.

**tezandin** *see* **tevizandin**.

**tezbêh** *see* **tizbî**.

**teze** *adj* **1** fresh; green. **2** new. ~ **kirin** *vt* replace (sth old) with (sth fresh or new); renew.

**tezetî** *f* freshness; newness.

**tezîn** *see* **tevizîn**.

**tezwîr** *see* **derew**.

**tê** *pref* cont of **di wê/wî** in, into. ~ **hil(h)atîn** *vt* fit into (a container, a place).

**Ew giş ~ hiltên**. They all fit into (it). ~ **ketîn** *vi* fail, supervene.

**têbar** *f* safe, strong box (for keeping money, etc).

**têbinî** *f* footnote, postscript.

**têcir** *n* A trader, merchant.

**tê da** *see* **tê de**.

**têdayî** *f* content; contents.

**tê de** *prep* in. ~ **man** *vi* (for a student) fail a class, etc.

**têde** *f* essence, heart, core; ingredient.

**têderxistek** *f* riddle, puzzle.

**têderxistin** (**têderxe**) *vt* know the answer.

**têderxistinok** *f* riddle; puzzle.

**têgih, têghî** *f* meaning.

**têgihan (têbigihê)** *vi* understand.

**têgihandin (têbigihîne)** *vt* make (sb) understand (sth), explain.

**têgihastin (têbigihîje)** *vi* understand.

**têgihastî** *adj* (sb) who has understood (sth).

**têgihîn (têbigihê)** *vi* understand.

**têgihîstin** *see* **têgihastin**.

**têhildan (têhilde)** *vt* dip (sth) into a liquid and then raise it, dip and raise (sth).

**têhn** *f* heat.

**têhn** *f* thirst.

**têj(ik)** *f* young animal.

**têkbirin** *vt* overcome; beat.

**têkçûn<sup>1</sup> (têkbiçe)** *vi* 1 be discordant. 2 fail.

**têkçûn<sup>2</sup>** *f* 1 discord. 2 failure.

**têkdan (têkbide)** *vt* stir the mob, provoke.

**têkel** *see* **têkil**

**têkil** *adj* mixed, intimate. ~ **bûn** *vi* interfere (in), meddle (in); join, take part. ~ **kirin** *vt* mix, mess up.

**têkildar** *adj* connected, related, relating (to). ~ **î** *f* relationship, connection.

**têkilhev** *adj* mixed; complicated; complex. ~ **î** *f* complexity, complication.

**têkilî** *f* relation, contact, intimacy. ~ **danîn** *vt* establish relations. ~ (**tişteki**) **bûn** *vi* interfere (in).

**têkoşer** *n* combatant, warrior, fighter; militant.

**têkoşîn<sup>1</sup> (têbikoşe)** *vi* fight, struggle.

**têkoşîn<sup>2</sup>** *f* fight, struggle. ~ **kirin** *vt* fight, struggle.

**têkra** *see* **tevahev**.

**têkûz** *adj* 1 well-arranged, orderly. 2 matured, full, completed; perfect. 3 hard, firm.

**têl** *f* 1 wire. 2 string (of a musical instrument). 3 telegraph, telegram. ~ **kişandin**

*vt* telegraph, send a telegraph. ~ **şandin** *vt* telegraph, send a telegraph.

**têlbendkirî** *adj* barbed wired.

**têm** *f* theme.

**têmtîl** *f* external appearance; dress, attire.

**tên** *see* **tîn**.

**tênivîsandin (têbinivîsîne)** *vt* register,

record.

**têr** *adj* full, filled, satisfied. ~ **bûn** *vi* be satisfied, be saturated. ~ **kirin** *vt* fill up; satisfy, saturate. ~ **xwarin** *vt* eat one's fill, have no further desire. ~ **a/î xwe** sufficiently.

**têr** *f* sack.

**têra** *in comb.*: ~ **yekî kirin** *vt* be enough for, suffice (sb). ~ **yekî nekirin** *vt* be insufficient.

**têrbûn** *f* satisfaction, satiety.

**têrçiya** *adj* mountainous.

**têrêj** *see* **tîrêj**.

**têrkir** *adj* 1 satisfactory; satisfying. 2 convincing, persuasive.

**têrmal** *adj* rich.

**têrnebok** *adj* insatiable, greedy.

**têrnebûn** *f* greed; insatiableness.

**têvel** *adj* several, various, different. ~ **î** *f* difference.

**têw** *adv* ~ **kirin** *vt* consider.

**tê werdan (tê wer(bi)de)** *vt* (av) ~ rinse.

**tê werkirin (tê wer(bi)ke)** *vt* drop, let fall off.

**têxistî** *f* content(s).

**têxistin (têxe)** *vt* put in, put into.

**tibab** *n* lot. ~ **ek** plenty, a lot of.

**Tibax** *see* **Tebax**.

**tif** *f* spitting. ~ **kirin** *vt* spit.

**tifal** *n* 1 young, inexperienced person. 2 child.

**tifaq** *f* A alliance, agreement.

**tifik** *f* bellows.

**tifing** *see* **tiving**.

**tifi:** ~ (**yekî/tişteki**) **kirin** *vt* spit (at/on) (sb/sth).

**tihin** *adj, f* thirsty; thirst.

**tij** *see* **tûj**

**tije, tijî** *adj* full, filled. ~ **bûn** *vi* become full, be filled. ~ **kirin** *vt* fill up, stuff.

**tijîfehm** *adj* intelligent, clever, bright.

**tika** *f* request. ~ **kirin** *vt* make a request, ask a favour, request. ~ **kar** *n* suppliant.

**tik û tenê** *adj* all alone, completely alone; only.

**til** *n anat* abdomen.

**til** *m* hill.

**tilî** *f* 1 finger. ~ **ya beranê/beranekê/girdikê** thumb. ~ **ya biçûk** little finger.

~ya dirêj middle finger. ~ya gustîlkê ring finger. ~ya mezin thumb. ~ya navîn middle finger. ~ya nîşandanê index finger. 2 toe.

tilîk see tilî.



1. tilîya beranekê, tilîya girdîkê
2. tilîya nîşandanê
3. tilîya navîn, tilîya dirêj
4. babelîçk, tilîya gustîlkê
5. qilîçk, tilîya biçûk

tilîlî *f* yell (particular kind of cheer, usually by women during wedding feasts).

tilîper *f* ot fern.

tilp *f* sediment.

tim *adv* always. ~ û daîm *adv* at all times, without exception, again and again. ~ û ~ *adv* at all times, without exception, again and again.

tima *adj* selfish. ~ bûn *vi* be selfish.

timakar *adj, n* selfish (person), egotist. ~î *f* egotism. ~î kirin *vi* behave selfishly, be selfish.

timatî *f* selfishness. ~ kirin *vi* behave selfishly, be selfish.

tinaz *f* mockery, ridicule, teasing; joke. ~ kirin *vi* make fun of, ridicule.

tinê see tenê.

tiptijî *adj* full up, chock-full.

tiqetiq *f* giggle. bûn ~a yekî *vi* giggle. bi ~ giggling, with a giggle. bi ~ kenîn *vi* giggle.

tiq û tenê see tik û tenê.

tir *f* fart. ~ kirin *vi* fart, break wind.

-tir *suff* more, -er. baştir better. zêdetir more. bedewtir more beautiful.

tiral see teral.

tirane *m* joke; mockery.

tirb *f* A grave, tomb.

tirê *adv* Ji wî ~ ku He thinks (that).

tirih see tîrî.

tirimbêl *f* car.

tirimpe *f* water pump.

tirî *m* grape.



-tirîn *suff* most. baştirîn the best. a

bedewtirîn the most beautiful (one).

xwendekarê baştirîn the best student.

Tirk *n* Turk. ~î *f* Turkish. ~îye *f* Turkey.

Tirkmen *n* Turkoman, Turcoman.

tirozî *m* Russian cucumber.

tîrs *f* fear, fright. ~ dan *vi* threaten. ~ ketin

dil(ê yekî) *vi* be afraid, be frightened.

tîrsandin (bitîrsîne) *vi* frighten, scare, terrify, threaten.

tîrsek see tîrsonek.

tîrsihan, tîrsiyan see tîrsîn.

tîrsîyayî *adj* frightened.

tîrsîn (bitîrse) *vi* be afraid of, fear, be scared of.

tîrsonek *adj, n* cowardly, timid, fearful; coward. ~î/tî *f* fearfulness, timidity, cowardice.

~î/tî kirin *vi* behave or act cowardly.

tîrş *adj* acid, sour, tart. ~ bûn *vi* turn sour, become acid, ferment. ~ kirin *vi* sour.

tîrşe *f* bot a variety of oak.

tîrşîk *f* stew made of mixed vegetables.

tîrşî *f* 1 acidity, tartness. 2 pickle.

tîrşok *f* sorrel, bot Rumex.

tîsî *adj* (bread) eaten with nothing else, dry. nanê ~ dry bread.

tişt *m* thing. Ew ji ~ekî re nabe. It is good for nothing. T~(ek) tune. There is nothing (to worry/left). T~ekî telewîzyonê tune. There is nothing wrong with the TV. ~mişt things.

tiştanok *f* riddle, puzzle.

tîtûn see Tûtîn.

tîvdarek *f* preparation.

tîvdîr *f* measure.

tîving *f* rifle, gun. ~ berdan *vi* fire a rifle.

tîvir *f* bot radish.

tîxtor *n* doctor.

tîxûb *m* border, frontier.

tîxwîb see tîxûb.

tîzbih see tîzbî.

tîzbî *f* prayer beads, rosary; chaplet; string of beads. ~ kişandin *vi* tell one's beads, play with beads.

**tizrûg, tizirûg** *n* leech, *zool* Hirudo.  
**tî<sup>1</sup>** *adj* thirsty. ~ **bûn** *vi* be thirsty. ~**bûn** *f* being thirsty, thirst.  
**tî<sup>2</sup>** *m* brother of one's husband.  
**-tî** *suff* forming nouns eg: **biratî**, **yekî**, **hevaltî**.  
**tîfl** *A see* **zaro**.  
**tîhn** *f* thirst.  
**tîk** *adj* 1 perpendicular. 2 straight, upright, stiff (in standing). ~ **bûn** *vi* become erect, become steep, stand erect. ~ **kirin** *vi* erect; make (sth) steep.  
**tîmseh** *n* A crocodile, *zool* Crocodylus.  
**tîn** *f* heat. ~ **dan** *vi* heat.  
**tîn<sup>1</sup>** *see* **herî**.  
**tîn<sup>2</sup>** *f* thirst.  
**tîp<sup>1</sup>** *f* letter (alphabet). ~**ên bêdeng** consonants. ~**ên bideng** vowels. ~**ên girdek** capital letters. ~**ên hûrdek** minuscules.  
**tîp<sup>2</sup>** *f* (mil) brigade.  
**tîpnivîs** *f* typewriter.  
**tîprêz** *n* typographer.  
**tîprêzî** *f* typography.  
**tîqetîq** *see* **tîqetîq**.  
**tîr<sup>1</sup>** *n* 1 arrow. 2 rolling pin. ~ **avêtin** *vt* shoot with a bow. ~ **barandin** *vi* rain arrows upon.  
**tîr<sup>2</sup>** *adj* thick (liquid).  
**tîremar** *m* adder.  
**tîrevan** *n* archer, bowman.  
**tîrêj** *f* ray; beam, light beam.  
**tîrik, tîrk** *f* minute hand (of a watch). ~**a seetê** hour hand. ~**a deqîqê** minute hand.  
**tîrmar** *m* adder.  
**Tîrmeh** *f* July.  
**tîrvan** *n* archer, bowman.  
**tîşetîş, tîştîştî** *adj* in pieces.  
**tîtirwask** *n* plover, *zool* Charadrius.  
**tîtî** *n* lark, *zool* Alauda arvensis.  
**tîzik** *f* lashing out with both hind feet.  
**to** *f* cream.  
**to** *see* **tu**.  
**tobe** *f* A repentance. ~ **kirin** *vi* repent, vow not to repeat doing sth. ~**kar** *n* person who has sworn of doing or not doing sth.  
**tof** *f* group.  
**tof** *see* **tov**.  
**tog** *f* harlot, prostitute.  
**tol<sup>1</sup>** *f* revenge, vengeance. ~(**a xwe**)

**rakirin/stendin/girtin** *vi* revenge on, get revenge.  
**tol<sup>2</sup>** *f* harlot, prostitute.  
**tolaz** *n, adj* womanizer; (person) pursuing women (for casual sexual intercourse); wandering idly.  
**tolik** *f* mallow, *bot* Malva sylvastris.  
**ton** *f* Fr ton (1,000 kilograms).  
**top** *f* 1 ball. 2 mil cannon.  
**topavêtin** *f* bankruptcy. **top avêtin** *vi* go bankrupt.  
**toq** *f* barette (for the hair).  
**tor** *f* net. ~ **avêtin** *vi* cast a net. **ketin ~a yekî** *vi* come up against (sb's difficulty). ~**a çav anat** retina.  
**toraq** *m* curds drained to consistency of soft cheese.  
**tore** *n* art. ~**van** *n* artist. ~**vanî** *f* being an artist, artistry.  
**tore** *see* **tewre**. ~ ~ *see* **tewre tewre**.  
**torik** *n* jackal, *zool* Canis aureus.  
**torin** *see* **nevî**.  
**torî(k)** *n* jackal, *zool* Canis aureus.  
**tortorik** *f* anat rectum.  
**tor û dey** *adv* always.  
**toşpî** *fanat* gland. ~**ya sergurçikê** suprarenal gland. ~**ya tîroidê** thyroid gland.  
**totik<sup>1</sup>** *m* reason, intelligence. **T~ di serî de tune**. He is foolish.  
**totik<sup>2</sup>** *n* puppet.  
**tov** *n* seed, grain. ~ **çandin** *vi* sow seed, seed. ~ **kirin** *vi* sow, seed. ~ **weşandin** *vi* broadcast seed.  
**tovav** *f* sperm.  
**tow** *see* **tov**.  
**toxim** *m* seed, grain.  
**toz** *f* dust.  
**tozûtelaz** *f* dust. **di nav ~ê de** covered with dust.  
**tral** *see* **teral**.  
**traştin** *see* **teraştin**.  
**trên** *f* Fr train.  
**trilyon** *n* Fr trillion.  
**tu** *pers pron* you.  
**tu** *adv* none, no, not any. ~ **car(î)** never.  
**tuf** *f* spitting. ~ **kirin** *vi* spit.  
**tuffi**: ~ (**yekî/tîştêkî**) **kirin** *vi* spit (at/on) (sb/sth).  
**tukes** *pron* nobody, anybody. **T~**

**nehaîye.** Nobody has come. **Min ~ neditîye.** I have not seen anybody.  
**tukesî** *oblique case of tukes.* **T~ ew neditîn.** Nobody saw them. **Ew ~ nas nake.** He does not know anybody.  
**tulî** *adj* idle; untended; rooming free.  
**tulûreş** *f* plum.  
**tund<sup>1</sup>** *adj* tight, firm, strong, violent, harsh, severe. **~î** *f* tightness, firmness, violence. **bi ~ adv** firmly, strongly, harshly, severely.  
**tund<sup>2</sup>** *adj* dense, thick; intense, intensive.  
**tune<sup>1</sup>** *f* zero; non.  
**tune<sup>2</sup>** *v* negative form of **hebûn.** have not, has not; there is/are not. **Min pênuşek tune.** I haven't got a pen.  
**tunebûn** *f* 1 nonexistence. 2 absence. 3 lack, scarcity.  
**tune ye** *see* **tune<sup>2</sup>.**  
**tuni** *see* **tune<sup>2</sup>.**  
**tunin** *see* **tune<sup>2</sup>.**  
**turab** *see* **ax<sup>1</sup>.**  
**tûre** *adj* angry, enraged.  
**tutîk: li ser ~an rûniştin** *vi* squat down.  
**tutişt** *pron* nothing, anything.  
**tutiştî** *pron* nothing, anything.  
**tuwanc** *f* hint, innuendo.  
**tuxûb** *m* border, frontier.  
**tuyî tune-yî** *adv* by chance.

**tû** *f* mulberry, *bot* Morus.  
**tû** *f* spit, spittle. **~ kirin** *vt* spit (on).  
**tûfrençî** *f* strawberry, *bot* Fragaria vesca.  
**tûk** *see* **tû.**  
**tûj** *adj* 1 sharp, pointed. 2 biting, sharp, hot (pepper) **~ kirin** *vt* sharpen, whet, grind.  
**tûjahî, tûjayî, tûjî** *f* 1 sharpness, pointedness. 2 hardness, toughness, harshness, excessiveness. 3 (pepper, etc.) sharpness, bitterness.  
**tûk** *see* **tû.**  
**tûle** *n* 1 hunting dog. 2 young dog, pup.  
**tûm** *m* hill, hillock. **~ik** *m* small hill, hillock; heap, pile.  
**tûndî** *see* **tundî.**  
**tûr** *m* bag, sack.  
**tûşe** *see* **xwarin<sup>1</sup>.**  
**tûşî** *adv* **~ (yekî/tiştêkî) bûn** *vi* meet, run into, be confronted with.  
**tût** *f* toot. **~(e)~** *f* long, sharp warning sound from a horn, whistle, etc.  
**tûtîk** *see* **tutîk.**  
**tûtîn** *f* tobacco, *bot* Nicotina tabaccum; tobacco (ready for smoking). **~dank** *f* tobacco pouch or box.  
**tûtî** *f* parrot.  
**tûtya** *f* zinc.  
**tûzik** *f* a variety of grass.  
**twîj** *see* **tûj.**

**U** *f* the 25th letter of the Kurdish alphabet.  
**umq** *see* **kûrahî.**  
**unda** *see* **wenda.**  
**unîwersîte** *see* **zanîngeh.**  
**uqba** *see* **axreş.**  
**Urîn** *f* Jordan. **~î** *n* Jordanian.  
**urfe** *n* kind of Krd song.  
**usa** *see* **wisa.**  
**uslûb** *A* *see* **awa.**

**usr** *see* **zehmet.**  
**ustad** *n* *P* master, recognized expert or authority.  
**uştûn** *f* column.  
**uştulum** *see* **êrîş.**  
**uzeuz** *f* howl. **bûn ~a yekî/tiştêkî** *vi* howl. **kirin ~** *vt* howl.  
**uzînî** *f* howl. **bûn ~ya yekî/tiştêkî** *vi* howl. **kirin ~** *vt* howl.

**Û**

**û** *f* the 26th letter of the Kurdish alphabet.

**û** *conj* and. **ev** ~ **ew** this and that.

**ûcdan** *m A* conscience.

**ûçik** *n* sleeve.

**ûha** *see wilo.*

**ûlo** *see wilo.*

**ûr** *see hûr.*

**Ûris** *n, adj* Russian. ~**tan** *f* Russia.

**ûsa** *see wisa.*

**ûstî** *see huştu*

**ûstû** *see huştu.*

**ûşî** *m* bunch.

**ûtêl** *n Fr* hotel.

**ûtî** *f* iron; ironing, pressing (clothes).

~ **kirin** *vt* iron.

**û yên mayî** (**abbr: ûym**) and so on, et cetera (etc).

**ûym** *see û yên mayî.*

**ûzeûz** *f* howl. **bûn** ~**a yekî/tiştêkî**

*vi* howl. **kirin** ~ *vt* howl.

**ûzînî** *f* howl. **bûn** ~**ya yekî/tiştêkî**

*vi* howl. **kirin** ~ *vt* howl.

**V**

v f the 27th letter of the Kurdish alphabet.

**va** *demonstr adj* this. ~ **pênûsa** this pen.

**vaca** *adj* inside out. ~ **kirin** *vt* turn (sth) inside out.

**vaja** *see vaca*.

**vajî** *f* reverse or back of sth; opposite side, other side. **ji ber ~ ve** *adv* on the contrary, contrarily.

**vala** *adj* **1** empty. **2** useless. **3** unemployed; free. ~ **bûn** *vi* be emptied; be/become empty/idle/free. ~ **kirin** *vt* empty, pour out.

**valahî, valatî** *f* **1** blank. **2** cavity. **3** vacuum, emptiness. **4** uselessness. ~ **ya guhê navîn** *anat* tympanic cavity. ~ **ya poz** *anat* nasal cavity.

**valayî** *see valahî*.

**van** *demonstr adj* these. ~ **pirtûkan** these books. ~ **rojan** newly, recently, these days.

**vana** *demonstr pron* these. **V ~ nebin**. Don't take these.

**var** *adj* widely set, set widely apart.

**varîk** *f* young chicken.

**varqilandin (varqilîne)** *vt* detain, distract.

**varqilî** *adj* detained, delayed.

**varqilîn (varqile)** *vi* distract (os), be detained.

**vatînî** *f* duty, responsibility.

**vaya** *demonstr pron* this. **Min ~ nedîtibû**. I hadn't seen this.

**Va ye** Here, here is.

**vebêj** *n* story-teller.

**vebûn (vebe)** *vi* **1** be opened, open. **2** (weather) clear.

**veciniqandin (veciniqîne)** *vt* startle, give (sb) a sudden fright.

**veciniqîn (veciniqe)** *vi* start; shy; be seized with fright.

**veçînîn (veçîne)** *vt* darn, mend, stitch up.

**vedan (vede)** *vt* **1** **pê ~** sting, bite. **2** remove (stones, etc) from (a field), clean (out). **3** (rain) stop. **4** dig up.

**vedirûn (vedirû)** *vt* sew (again).

**vedizîn (vedize)** *vt* hide.

**veger** *f* return; giving back.

**vegerandin (vegerîne)** *vt* send back,

give back, bring back, return. **bi şûnde** ~ *vt* refuse, return. **lê ~ vt** bring back, refuse, answer.

**vegerîn (vegere)** *vi* come back, go back, return.

**vegêr** *n* story-teller.

**vegêrîn (vegêre)** *vt* tell (a story, etc) mention, say.

**vegir** *adj* contagious.

**vegotin (vebêje)** *vt* tell (a story, etc).

**veguherandin (veguherîne)** *vt* exchange, barter.

**veguherîn (veguhere)** *vi, vt* be exchanged; exchange.

**vehewandin (vehewîne)** *vt* house, host, put up.

**vehewîn (vehewe)** *vi* return (home). **jê ~ vi** leave (sb) in peace, leave (sb/sth) alone.

**Ji pisîkê vehewe**. Leave the cat alone.

**vehisîn** *f* rest.

**vehûnan (vehûne)** *vt* plait, string (beads).

**vejandin (vejîne)** *vt* revive.

**vejinîn** *see vejîn*.

**vejîn<sup>1</sup>** *vi* be reborn, revive.

**vejîn<sup>2</sup>** *f* revival.

**veketandin (vekevîne)** *vt* make (sb) lay down, cause (sb) to lay down; lay (sb/sth) flat.

**veketîn (vekeve)** *vi* **1** lie, lie flat, lie at full length. **2** stay in bed. **3** stay/remain/be in (prison, a place, etc). **4** be idle, be unemployed.

**veketî** *adj* lying prone or flat.

**vekêş** *f* yawn. ~ **anîn (xwe)** *vi* yawn, gape.

**vekirin (veke)** *vt* open; untie, undo.

**vekirî** *adj* open; unfastened; (colour) light.

**vekişandin (vekişîne)** *vt* cause (sb/sth) to move back, draw (sth) back, withdraw.

**vekişîn (vekişe)** *vi* move back, recede, withdraw.

**vekişandin (vekişîne)** *vt* explain, detail.

**vekî** *f* orthography.

**vekolan (vekole)** *see vekolandin*.

**vekolandin (vekolîne)** *vt* **1** research, investigate. **2** dig, excavate.

**vekolîn<sup>1</sup> (vekole)** *see vekolandin*.

**vekolîn<sup>2</sup>** *f* **1** research, investigation. **2** excavation, digging.

**vekolîngeh** *f* excavation site.

**vekolinker** *f* excavator (machine).  
**vekolînvân** *n* excavator (person).  
**vekuştîn** (**vekuje**) *vt* extinguish, obliterate.  
**velezandin** (**velezîne**) *see* **veze-landin**.  
**velezîn** (**vezeze**) *see* **vezelîn**.  
**velîstîn** (**velîze**) *vi* be petrified with horror or astonishment, faint (because of a shock, etc).  
**velo kîrin** *vt* divide.  
**vemirandin** (**vemirîne**) *vt* extinguish, put out (fire, light), switch off.  
**vemirî** *adj* extinguished, off.  
**vemirîn** (**vemire**) *vi* (a fire) die down, go out, (a light) fade, go out.  
**venisîn** (**venise**) *vi* perch, roost.  
**veniştîn** (**venişe**) *vi* perch, roost.  
**venivîsîn** (**venivîse**) *vt* copy.  
**vepoşandin** (**vepoşîne**) *vt* hide, cover.  
**vepoşandî** *adj* secret, hidden, covered.  
**veqelaştîn** (**veqelêşe**) *vt* split.  
**veqet** *f* apostrophe.  
**veqetandek** *f gram* article.  
**veqetandin** (**veqetîne**) *vt* part, separate (from); set apart.  
**veqetînxwaz** *n* separatist.  
**veqetîn** (**veqete**) *vi* part, separate (from).  
**verandin** (**verîne**) *vt* dig (with fingernails, a knife, etc).  
**vereşandin** *see* **verşandin**.  
**vereşîn** *see* **verşîn**.  
**verijandin** (**verijîne**) *vt* pour.  
**verijîn** (**verije**) *vi* be poured, spill.  
**verşandin** (**verşîne**) *vt* 1 cause (sb) to vomit, make (sb) vomit. 2 unstitch, unravel.  
**verşîn** (**verşe**) *vi* 1 vomit. 2 be unstitched, be unravelled, unravel.  
**vesandin** (**vesîne**) *vt* extinguish, put out (fire, light).  
**vestîrîn** (**bivestîre**) *vt* knead.  
**veşartgeh** *f* hiding-place, cache.  
**veşartîn<sup>1</sup>** (**veşêre**) *vt* hide, conceal; bury.  
**xwe** ~ hide (os).  
**veşartîn<sup>2</sup>** *f* burial.  
**veşartî** *adj* secret, in hiding, hidden, concealed.  
**veşartok** *f* hide-and-seek.  
**vewestan** *see* **rawestan**.  
**vexwandin** *see* **vexwendin**.  
**vexwarbar** *adj* drinkable.  
**vexwarin** (**vexwe**) *vt* drink. **cixare** ~ *vt*

smoke.  
**vexwarin** *f* drink; drinking.  
**vexwendin<sup>1</sup>** *f* invitation.  
**vexwendin<sup>2</sup>** (**vexwîne**) *vt* invite.  
**vexwendî** *n, adj* guest, invited guest; invited.  
**vexwendîname** *f* written invitation, invitation card.  
**vezelandin** (**vezelîne**) *vt* stretch. **xwe** ~ *vt* stretch (os) out.  
**vezele** *m* pullover, sweater.  
**vezelîn** (**vezele**) *vi* 1 be stretched, stretch. 2 stretch (os) out, lie on at full length.  
**vê** *demonstr adj/pron* this (for feminine nouns). ~**dawiyê/paşiyê** *adv* recently, newly; afterwards, later on.  
**vêca** *adv* this time, now; for this; if so; then.  
**vêderê** *adv* here.  
**vêga** *adv* this time, now; then, if so.  
**vêhs** *f* rest. ~ **girtîn** *vt* rest.  
**vêje** *f* literature. ~**yî** *adj* literary.  
**vêketîn** (**vêkeve**) *vi* (fire, light) burn out, be burned, be on.  
**vêk ketîn** *vi* unite.  
**vêk ra** (**vêk re**) *prep* with.  
**vên<sup>1</sup>** *f* wish, desire; will. ~**mend** *adj* strong-willed, resolute.  
**vên<sup>2</sup>** (**bivê**) *vt* need; have to do (sth).  
**vês** *see* **vêhs**.  
**vêşê** *adv* this morning.  
**vêşibê** *adv* this morning.  
**vêsihandin** (**bivêsihîne**) *vt* rest, let rest.  
**vêtîn** *see* **vên<sup>2</sup>**.  
**vêxistîn** (**vêxe**) *vt* light (fire, light, match, etc).  
**vêya** *demonstr pron* this (for feminine nouns). **V** ~ **bive**. Take this.  
**vi** *see* **bi**.  
**vikeyala** *see* **vikûvala**.  
**vikûvala** *adj* altogether empty.  
**vingeving** *see* **vingîn**.  
**vingîn** *f* buzzing, whizzing.  
**vingînî** *see* **vingîn**.  
**vir** *f* lie. ~ **kîrin** *vt* lie, tell lies.  
**vir** *n, adj* here. **Were** ~. Come here. **li** ~ here. **Mamoste li ~ e**. The teacher is here. **ji** ~ from here, hence. **ji** ~ **pê ve** henceforth, from now on.  
**vira** *see* **vir**. **li** ~ *see* **li vir**.  
**virde** *adv* here, hither. **V** ~ **wêde!** What



next! Anything else!

**virek** *n* liar.

**virik** *f* diarrhoea. **bi ~ê ketin, ~î bûn** *vi* have diarrhoea.

**virker** *n* liar.

**virnî** *adj* late (born or grown).

**viyan** *f* desire, wish.

**vîz, vîzevîz, vîzîn** *f* buzzing, humming.

**vîzîkîn (bîvîzîke)** *vi* spout.

**vî** *demonstr adj/pron* this (for masculine

nouns). ~ **zilamî** this man.

**vîdyo** *f Eng* video.

**vîjik** *f see virik*.

**vîn<sup>1</sup>** *f* will, desire.

**vîn<sup>2</sup>** *see vên<sup>2</sup>*.

**vîndar** *adj* resolute, strong-willed. ~**î** *f* resolution.

**vîya** *demonstr pron for masculine nouns* this, this one. **V~ ew dît**. This (one) saw it.

**vîz, vîzevîz, vîzîn** *f* buzzing, humming.

**W**

**w** *f* the 28th letter of the Kurdish alphabet.

**wa**<sup>1</sup> *int* Here! Here it is! See! Look!

**wa**<sup>2</sup> *demonstr adj* that. ~ **mala** that house.  
**wa**<sup>3</sup> *adv* so, like this. **W~ neke**. Don't behave like this.

**wacid** *see xurt*.

**wad**<sup>1</sup> *f* A promise. ~ **dan** *vt* promise. ~ **kirin** *vt* promise.

**wad**<sup>2</sup>, **wade** *f* A time; fixed period of time.

**wada ku** *conj* when, in case. **wada tişteki hañin** *vi* fall due. **wadê ku** *conj* when.

**wadî** *A see newal*.

**wahid** *A see yek*.

**wahş** *m* wild boar, *zool* *Sus scrofa*. ~**î** *adj* wild, savage, barbarous, brutal, untamed.

**waîk** *see wawîk*.

**wajîgûn** *adj* **1** contrary. **2** unlucky.

**walih, waleh** *see şaş, gêj*

**walî** *n* A governor of a province.

**wan**<sup>1</sup> *pron* they; them, those. **W~ em dîtin**. They saw us. **W~ bibîne**. See them.

**wan**<sup>2</sup> *demonstr adj* those. ~ **karkeran** those workers.

**wan**<sup>3</sup> *poss adj/pron* those. **a/ê/ên** ~ theirs. **bavê** ~ their father.

**wana** *demonstr pron* those. **W~ bîne**. Bring those.

**wane** *f* S lesson.

**wanî** *adv* so, such, in this way.

**waqas** *see ewqas*.

**war** *m* **1** home. **2** small, one-roomed earthenware house (usu in an orchard, etc). **3** place, field, area (of knowledge or activity). **4** camping ground. **di ~ê ... de** concerning, related to, regarding.

**warge** *f* region.

**wargeh** *f* **1** *milit* headquarters; bivouac, billet. **2** temporary encampment, camping ground.

**-warî** *suff* meaning in the way of, eg: **Kurdwarî** in the Kurdish manner.

**waryoz** *m* mace; sledge hammer.

**wast** *see west*.

**wastîn, wastîyan** *see westîyan*.

**wate** *f* meaning. ~**zanî** *f* semantics.

**wawîk** *n* jackal.

**wax** *int* Alas! What a pity!

**way**<sup>1</sup> *int* *see wa*<sup>1</sup>.

**way**<sup>2</sup> *int* Oh! (showing surprise).

**Wa ye** Here! Here it is! See! Look!

**wazih** *A see eşkere*.

**we**<sup>1</sup> *pers/poss pron, poss adj* you; your; yours.

**W~ ew dîtin?** Did you see them?. **a/ê/ên** we yours. **pirtûka we** your book.

**we**<sup>2</sup> *see weha*.

**wec(i)h** *m* **1** face. **2** way, manner. **3** reason.

**Weew!** *expression of surprise*. Wow!

**wefd** *f* delegation.

**weha** *adv* so, in this way, such. **hek/ku ~ be** since this is the way it is, if so.

**wehdet** *see tenêfî*.

**Wehew!** *expression of surprise*. Wow!

**wehş** *see wahş*. ~**î** *see wahîk*.

**wehşet** *f* A wildness, savageness, barbarousness; brutality; untamedness.

**wek** *adj* like, similar; as. ~ **min** like me. ~ **berê** as before. ~ **ku** *adv* as. **W~ ku min got**. As I said.

**weke** *see wek*.

**wekê** *see wek*.

**wekhev**<sup>1</sup> *adj* equal, similar, alike. ~ **kirin/ kirin** ~ *vt* equalize. ~**î** *f* equality, similarity.

**wekhev**<sup>2</sup> *f* equality sign.

**wekilandin (biwekilîne)** *vt* repeat.

**wekî** *adv, adj* as, like. ~ **din** else, others; except, apart (from), other (than). **W~ din?** Anything else?

**weko** *see wekî*.

**wekok** *f* example.

**wekû** *see wekî*.

**welat** *m* the mother country; country. ~**î** *n* fellow-countryman.

**welatevîn** *n, adj* patriot; patriotic. ~**î** *f* patriotism, patriotic action.

**welathez** *n, adj* patriot; patriotic. ~**î** *f* patriotism, patriotic action.

**welatparêz** *n, adj* patriot; patriotic. ~**î** *f* patriotism; patriotic action.

**welidandin (biwelidîne)** *vt* give birth (to).

**welidîn (biwelide)** *vi* be born.

**welle(h)** *int* A by God, I swear (it is true).

~ **billeh** I swear by God.

**welo** *see* **wilo**.

**wemq** *see* **evîn**.

**wenda** *adj* lost; missing. ~ **bûn** *vi* be lost, disappear. ~ **kirin** *vt* lose. **xwe** ~ **kirin** *vt* lose consciousness, lose one's reason/senses, go into a towering rage; lose oneself.

**weqî** *f* unit of measurement (28.35 gr).

**wer**<sup>1</sup> *adv* so, such, like this, in this way.

**wer**<sup>2</sup> *adv* **tê** ~ **bûn** *vi* fall off (sth). **tê** ~ **kirin** *vt* make (sb/sth) fall off (sth).

**wer**<sup>3</sup> *suff forming nand adj*, eg: **bîrewer**, **ramanwer**.

**wer**<sup>4</sup> *preverb*, eg: **wergirtin**, **wergerîn**, **weranîn**.

**wer** *adv* **tê** ~ **dan** *vt* sift, sieve. **av tê** ~ **dan** *vt* rinse.

**weranîn** (**werîne**) *vt* bring.

**werd** *A see* **gul**.

**werdek** *f* duck.

**were** *imp of* **haîin** Come!

**were** *adv* so, such, in this way, like this.

**Wereqe** *f* Lira.

**were** *adv* so. **W~ tu bi şûn ve haî!** So you're back!

**werger** *f* translation.

**wergerandin**<sup>1</sup> (**wergerîne**) *vt* 1 turn over, turn upside down. 2 translate, interpret.

**wergerandin**<sup>2</sup> *f* translation.

**wergerandî** *adj* 1 translated. 2 (turned) upside down.

**wergerîn** (**wergere**) *vi* turn, be turned upside down.

**wergervan** *n* translator, interpreter.

**wergêr** *n* translator. ~**î** *f* translatorship.

**wergirtin** (**wergire**) *vt* get, take, take back.

**werhaîin** *vi* roll os on the earth.

**werîn** (**were**) *vi* come.

**werimandin** (**biwerimîne**) *vt* distend, cause (sth) to swell.

**werimî** *adj* swollen, distended.

**werimîn** (**biwerime**) *vi* swell, distend.

**werîq** *see* **zîv**.

**werîs** *m* rope.

**worm** *f* swelling, swollen place.

**wer ne** *adv* if not.

**wersele** *m* muscle.

**werte** *A see* **avzêl**.

**werz** *f* 1 season. 2 agriculture. ~**karî** *f*

agriculture, farming.

**wesf** *m A* quality; attribute.

**wesfîn** *adj gram* descriptive.

**wesîd** *see* **navder**.

**wesîm** *see* **rûgeş**.

**wesîyet** *f A* 1 will, testament. 2 request.

**wessaf** *A see* **pesindar**.

**weş** *see* **wek**.

**west** *f* fatigue, weariness, tiredness; break, rest. ~**a xwe girtin** *vt* rest, have a rest.

**westan**<sup>1</sup> *f* fatigue, weariness, tiredness.

**westan**<sup>2</sup> (**biweste**) *see* **westîyan**.

**westandin** (**biwestîne**) *vt* tire, weary, fatigue.

**westgeh** *f* resort, vacation place.

**westîyan**, **westîyan** (**biweste**) *vi* get tired.

**westîn** *see* **westîyan**.

**westîyannenas** *adj* untiring.

**westîyayî** *adj* tired, weary, fatigued.

**weş** *f* moment, instant.

**weşan** *f* 1 publication. 2 broadcast.

**weşandar** *n* publisher.

**weşandin** (**biweşîne**) *vt* 1 shed. 2 publish. 3 broadcast.

**weşangêr** *n* publisher.

**weşanxane** *f* publishing house.

**weşîyan**, **weşîyan** (**biweşe**) *vi* (hair or leaves) be shed; (books, etc) be published.

**weşî** *f* bunch (of grapes).

**weşîn** *see* **weşîyan**.

**weşînek** *f* publication, broadcast.

**weşîngeh** *f* publishing house.

**wext** *f* time. **dî** ~**ê de** at the proper/right time. **bî** ~ timely, well-timed. **bê** ~ untimely. ~**a ku** in case, when.

**wextekê** *adv* at one time, once upon a time.

**wextî**<sup>1</sup> *adv* pretty soon, before long. **W~ ew were**. He/she will come soon.

**wextî**<sup>2</sup> *adj* temporary.

**wey int** Oh! (showing surprise). **W~ li mino/minê!** Woe is me!

**weyn** *n* role.

**wezaret** *f A* ministry. ~**a bazara kar** ministry of labour. ~**a bergirîyê** ministry of defence. ~**a budçê** ministry of budget. ~**a çandê** ministry of culture. ~**a dadmendîyê** ministry of justice. ~**a darayîyê** ministry of finance. ~**a endustrîyê** ministry of industry. ~**a guhastînê** ministry of transportation.

~a **hawirparêziyê** ministry of environment. ~a **hevotîna neteweyî** ministry of national education. ~ **karên civakî** ministry of social affairs. ~a **karên çandî** ministry of agriculture. ~a **karên derve** ministry of foreign affairs. ~a **karên hundir** ministry of domestic affairs. ~a **malîyê** ministry of finance. ~a **sporê** ministry of sports. ~a **şer** ministry of war. ~a **tendurustîyê** ministry of health. ~a **tûrîzmê** ministry of tourism. ~a **zanistî û teknolojiyê** ministry of sciences and technology.

**wezaretxane** *f* ministry.

**wez(i)n** *f* A 1 poet meter. 2 weighing.

**wezinandin** (**biwezînîne**) *vt* weigh.

**wezîr** *n* A minister. ~ê **derve** foreign minister.

**wê**<sup>1</sup> *pers pron, poss adj/pron* she, it (feminine); her, its; hers, its. **W~ xwar**. She ate (it). **pirtûka** ~ her book. **a/ê/ên** ~ hers.

**wê**<sup>2</sup> *demonstr adj* that (for feminine nouns). ~ **pênûsê** that pen. **li** ~ **derê** there.

**wê**<sup>3</sup> *cont of ew ê* he/she/it will. **W~ bê** (**Ew ê bê**). He/she/it will come.

**wêbê** *f* the future.

**wêc** fuse, benefit. ~ **jê girtin** *vt* benefit from.

**wê çaxê** *adv* then.

**wê gavê** *adv* then.

**wêne** *m* photo; picture; drawing; portrait; image; painting. ~ **çêkirin** *vt* paint, draw. ~ **kişandin** *vt* take a photograph.

**wêneçêkir** *n* painter, artist.

**wêneçîrok** *f* strip cartoon.

**wêneguhêz** *f* television.

**wênekêş** *n* photographer.

**wênepirtûk** *f* album.

**wênevan** *n* photographer; painter.

**wêran** *adj* destroyed, ruined, annihilated.

~ **kirin** *vt* ruin, destroy, annihilate.

**wêrek** *adj* brave.

**wêrîn** (**biwêre**)<sup>1</sup> *vi* dare, venture. **Ew diwêre here**. He dares (to) go.

**wêrîn**<sup>2</sup> *f* courage.

**wiha** *adv* so; in this way; such; like this.

**wilo** *adv* so; in this way; such; like this.

**win** *see* **hun**.

**winda** *see* **wenda**.

**wir** *pron, adv* there, that place. **li** ~ *prep* there, in there.

**wira** *see* **wir**.

**wisa** *adv* so; in this way; such; like this.

**wisan** *see* **wisa**.

**wişaq** *see* **xulam**.

**wî** *pers/poss pron, poss adj* he, it (masculine); his, its. **Wî şkenand**. He broke (it). **a/ê/ên wî** his, its. **Bavê wî** his father.

**wîçewîç** *f* twitter, chirping. ~a **tişteki bûn** *vi* twitter, chirp. **kirin** ~ *vt* twitter, chirp.

**wîlayet** *f* A department, province.

**wîtwî** *f* twitter, chirping. ~a **tişte-ki bûn** *vi* twitter, chirp. **kirin** ~ *vt* twitter, chirp.

**wuha** *see* **wiha**.

**wun** *see* **hun**.

**wunda** *see* **wenda**.

**wurz** *f* cedar, *bot* Cedrus.

**wusa** *see* **wisa**.

**wusan** *see* **wisa**.



**x** *f* the 29th letter of the Kurdish alphabet.

**xaç** *m* Arm cross. ~**parêz** *adj, n* Christian. ~**perest**

*adj, n* Christian.

**xaçerê** *f* junction, crossroads.

**xaçepirs** *f* crossword, puzzle.

**xadim** *adj* A eunuch. ~ **kirin** *vt* castrate.

**xak** *f* earth, soil, land, country.

**xakî** *m, adj* A khaki.

**xal<sup>1</sup>** *m* maternal uncle.

**xal<sup>2</sup>** *f* spot, mole, beauty spot. ~**a memikê anat** aerola. ~**dar** *adj* having moles, spotted.

**xal<sup>3</sup>** *f* clause, article (of a law or contract).

**xalifin (bixalife)** *vi* be delayed, be distracted, be kept busy, spend time.

**xalis** *adj* A pure, unmixed. ~ **muxlis** true, genuine.

**xalî** *adj* lonely, unfrequented, isolated (place).

**xalîçe** *f* carpet.

**xalojin** *f* wife of maternal uncle.

**xaltî, xaltîk** *f* mother's sister.

**xalxalk** *f anat* spleen.

**xalxalok** *n* lady bug, lady beetle, lady-bird beetle, *zool* Coccinella.

**xam<sup>1</sup>** *adj* gullible, inexperienced, untrained. ~**î** *f* gullibility.

**xam<sup>2</sup>** *adj* raw, unripe.

**xama** *n, adj* grown up (girl).

**xame** *see* **pênûs**.

**xamoş, xamûş** *adj* silent, quiet.

**xan** *f P* 1 caravansary, inn. 2 large commercial building.

-**xane** *suff* house. **pirtûkxane, nexweşxane**, etc.

**xang** *see* **xwang**.

**xanim** *f P* lady; mrs; miss.

**xanî** *m* house.

**xap** *f* trick.

**xapandin (bixapîne)** *vt* cheat, deceive.

**xapîn (bixape)** *vi* be deceived, be cheated.

**xapînok** *adj* deceitful.

**xapîyan** *see* **xapîn**.

**xapo** *adj* deceptive, misleading, deceitful.

**xapok** *adj* gullible.

**xapûr** *adj* ravaged, devastated. ~ **kirin** *vt* ravage, devastate.

**xar<sup>1</sup>** *see* **xwar**.

**xar<sup>2</sup>** *see* **stîrî**.

**xar** marble, small ball of glass, clay, etc.

**xaretker** *see* **talanker**.

**xas<sup>1</sup>** *f* cos, lettuce, *bot* *Lectuca sativa longifolia*.

**xas<sup>2</sup>** *adj* A pure; of the best quality.

**xasetî** *f* character.

**xasima, xasma** *adv* especially, particularly.

**xaşandin (bixaşîne)** *vt* cook in boiling water.

**xaşîn (bixaşê)** *vi* 1 (a liquid) be about boiling. 2 cook in boiling water.

**xaşxaş, xaşxaşk** *f* opium poppy, *bot* *papaver somniferum*.

**xatem** *A see* **gustîlk**.

**xatîr<sup>1</sup>** *m* influence, consideration.

**xatîr<sup>2</sup>** *m* ifarewell, goodbye.. ~ **xwestîn** *vt* say goodbye. **Bi ~ê te**. Goodbye! (while leaving).

**xatîrxwazî** *f* a visit to say goodbye, farewell. **çûn ~yê** *vi* visit (sb) to say goodbye.

**xatîrxwestîn** *f* farewell, saying goodbye.

**xatî** *see* **xaltî**.

**xatûn** *f* 1 lady. 2 women's name.

**xav** *adj* crude, coarse, rude, row.

**xavîk** *f* veil (woman's).

**xavî** *adj* crude, coarse, rude, row.

**xavîn** *see* **xavî**.

**xavûcaw** *f* textile.

**xawen** *see* **xwedî**.

**xawer** *P see* **rojhelat**.

**xawî** *see* **vala**.

**xax** *f* disgrace, scandal. ~ **anîn serê yekî** *vt* disgrace.

**xayis** *adj* unconscious, faint. ~ **bûn/keştin** *vi* faint, feel faint. ~ **kirin** *vt* make (sb) faint.

**xayîn** *adj* A traitorous, treacherous.

**xazî** *m* a string of gold coins worn by women on the top of forehead.

**xazoz** *f Fr* soda pop, soft drink.

**xebat** *f* work. ~ **kirin** *vt* work.

**xebathez** *adj* hard-working.

**xebatkar** *n* worker. ~**î** *f* being a worker, workmanship.

**xeber** *f* 1 news. 2 word, talk. 3 swearing, swearword. ~ **dan** *vt* 1 let (sb) know, inform. 2 talk. 3 swear, cuss. **X~a te ye**. You are right.

**xeberok(î)** *adj* (of language) foul, foul-mouthed.

**xebitandin (bixebitîne)** *vt* **1** use, practice, operate. **2** employ.  
**xebitîn (bixebite)** *vi* work; study (lesson).  
**pê** ~ *vi* use, work with. **Ez bi dasê dixebitîm.**  
 I am working with the sickle.  
**xebînet** *f* pity. **X~a wî ye.** What a pity for him.  
**xelb** *see* **perîşan.**  
**xedar** *adj* A cruel. ~**î** *f* cruelty. ~**î kirin** *vt* act cruelly.  
**xedeng** *see* **tîr.**  
**xefik** *f* trap.  
**xeftan** *m* caftan.  
**xel** *see* **xelk.**  
**xela** *f* famine, general scarcity of food.  
**xelas** *adj* **1** finished, ended, completed. **2** saved, rescued. ~ **bûn** *vi* **1** be finished, end, be completed. **2** be saved, be rescued. ~ **kirin** *vt* **1** finish, complete. **2** save, rescue.  
**xelasî** *f* **1** end, completion. **2** liberation, rescue; release.  
**xelaskar** *n* saviour, deliverer.  
**xelat** *f* **1** gift, present. **2** prize, reward. ~ **dan/pê ve kirin** *vt* award (sb) a prize; give (sb) a reward. ~**gir/wergir** *n* prizewinner, prizeman.  
**xelek** *f* hoop; circle; ring. ~**î** *adj* round, circular.  
**xelet** *adj* wrong, incorrect. ~ **bûn** *vi* be wrong. ~**î** *f* fault, mistake. ~**î kirin** *vt* err, make a mistake.  
**xeliç** *f* A gulf.  
**xelife** *m* A caliph.  
**xelil** *A* *see* **dost.**  
**xelîtik** *f* cartridge belt.  
**xelk** *m* A **1** people, folk. **2** foreigners, strangers.  
**xelq** *see* **xelk.**  
**xelwe** *see* **xewle.**  
**xem** *f* worry; sorrow; pain; sadness. **Ne ~ e.** It doesn't matter. ~ **kirin** *vt* worry.  
**ketin ~an** *vi* worry, grieve. ~**a yekî bûn** *vi* mind, pay attention to, care. **Ne ~a min e.** I don't care. **Xem nake.** Never mind. It doesn't matter.  
**xemgîn** *adj* sad, sorrowful. ~**î** *f* sadness, sorrow. **bi ~î** *adv* sadly, sorrowfully.  
**xemgîr** *adj* sad, sorrowful. ~ **kirin** *vt*

sadden. ~**î** *f* sadness, sorrow.  
**xemilandin (bixemilîne)** *vt* deck out, embellish, adorn. **xwe ~ vt** adorn (os), deck (os) out.  
**xemilî** *adj* adorned, decorated.  
**xemilîn (bixemile)** *vi* be adorned, be embellished, deck (os) out.  
**xeml** *f* ornament, adornment, decoration.  
**xemr** *A* *see* **mey.**  
**xemrevîn** *adj* soothing, calming, cheering.  
**xemsar** *adj* neglectful, negligent.  
**xenc** *A* *see* **naz.**  
**xencer** *f* dagger. ~ **kirin** *vt* stab, knife. ~ **lê xistin** *vt* stab, knife.  
**xenê** *adj* happy. ~ **bûn** *vi* be happy.  
**xeniqandin (bixeniqîne)** *vt* strangle, choke.  
**xeniqî** *adj* strangled, choked.  
**xeniqîn (bixeniqe)** *vi* be strangled; be choked.  
**xenî** *adj* rich, abundant; cheerful, joyful.  
**xennas** *A* *see* **şeytan.**  
**xenzîr** *n* wild boar, *zool* Sus scropa.  
**xera** *adj* **1** broken, out of order. **2** ruined, in ruins. **3** spoiled. ~ **bûn** *vi* **1** be broken, be out of order. **2** spoil, go bad. ~ **kirin** *vt* **1** spoil, make (sth) bad. **2** break, put out of running order. **3** rape.  
**xerab** *adj* bad. ~**î** *f* badness, wickedness. ~**î (pê) kirin** *vt* harm (sb).  
**xerabe** *adj* **1** broken, out of order. **2** ruined, in ruins.  
**xerat** *n* carpenter, cabinet-maker.  
**xerbende** *n* slave, prisoner of war.  
**xerbet** *see* **şerbet.**  
**xerc<sup>1</sup>** *n* A spending. ~ **kirin** *vt* spend.  
**xerc<sup>2</sup>** *f* mortar, material for plastering.  
**xerc<sup>3</sup>** *f* tax.  
**xerez** *f* A rancour, grudge.  
**xeriqîn (bixeriqe)** *vi* faint.  
**xerîb** *adj, n* A strange, unfamiliar; stranger, foreigner. ~**î** *f* strangeness; foreign land, place far from one's home; living far from one's home.  
**Xermanan** *f* July.  
**xerxere** *f* gargling. ~ **kirin** *vt* gargle.  
**xerzik** *m* vineyard.  
**xes** *f* lettuce.  
**xesandin (bixesîne)** *vt* geld, castrate.  
**xesar** *f* A **1** damage, harm. **2** loss. ~ **dan**

*vt* damage, harm. ~ **kirin** *vt* lose money.  
**xesirandin (bixesirîne)** *vt* cause (sb) to lose money.  
**xesirîn (bixesire)** *vi* lose money.  
**xesî** *see* **xwesî**.  
**xesîs** *A see* **çiklos**.  
**xesma** *see* **xasima**.  
**xesû** *see* **xwesî**.  
**xesandin** *see* **xaşandin**.  
**xesîm** *adj* inexperienced; ignorant. ~î *f* lack of experience, ignorance.  
**xesyet** *see* **tirs**.  
**xet** *f* A line. ~ **kirin** *vt* draw a line/lines. ~ **kişandin** *vt* install a line (telephone, etc), draw a line.  
**xeter** *f* danger. **di bin ~ê de** in danger.  
**xetere** *f* danger.  
**xeterî** *f* danger.  
**xeternak** *adj* dangerous.  
**xetîmandin (bixetîmîne)** *vt* plug, clog.  
**xetîmî** *adj* clogged, stopped up.  
**xetîmîn (bixetîme)** *vi* be plugged, be clogged.  
**xetkêş** *m* ruler, straightedge.  
**xevat** *see* **xebat**.  
**xew** *f* sleep. ~(**a yekî**) **haşin** *vi* be/feel sleepy. ~(**a yekî**) **revandin** *vt* cause (sb) not to sleep. ~(**a yekî**) **revîn** *vi* be unable to get to sleep. **bi ~ de/re/ve çûn** *vi* fall asleep, doze off. **ji ~ rabûn** *vi* get up, wake up. **kirin** ~ *vt* put (sb) to bed. ~ **neketin çavên yekî** *vi* be unable to sleep, be sleepless. ~**sivik** *n, adj* light sleeper.  
**xewar** *adj* sleepy; sluggish, indolent, shiftless. ~î *f* supineness, shiftlessness, sluggishness.  
**xewcame** *m* night dress, night-shirt, pyjamas.  
**xewf** *see* **xof**.  
**xewgeh** *f* bedroom, dormitory, alcove.  
**xewgiran** *n* heavy sleeper.  
**xewirî** *adj* unconscious, faint.  
**xewirîn (bixewire)** *vi* (**dilê yekî**) ~ **1** feel very hungry, be ravenous. **2** faint.  
**xewîn (bixewe)** *vi* sleep.  
**xewle** *adj* lonely, unfrequented (place). ~ **kirin** *vt* lobby; take sb on one side, take (sb) to an unfrequented place to talk.  
**xewlî** *f* Tr towel.  
**xewn** *f* dream. ~ **dîtin** *vt* dream. **ketin ~a yekî** *vi* see (sb/sth) in one's dreams.

**xewnandin** *f* night watering.  
**xewr** *see* **kûrahi**.  
**xyb** *f* the invisible world. ~**erî** *adj* of or related to the spirit world.  
**xyd** **1** being offended. **2** getting angry.  
**xydok** *adj* touchy, easily offended.  
**xydandin (bixeyidîne)** *vt* offend, hurt.  
**xydidî** *adj* offended.  
**xydidîn (bixeyide)** *vi* **1** (**jê**) ~ be offended by, be hurt by. **2** (**pê re**) ~ get angry at/with.  
**xeyl** *see* **hesp**.  
**xeyme** *A see* **kon**.  
**xeynî** *adv* **ji** ~ apart from, except.  
**xezal** *f* gazelle, antelope, *zool* Gazella dorcas.  
**xezeb** *f* A wrath, rage. **haşin ~ê** *vi* get in a rage. ~ **di ser yekî de barîn** *vi* fall victim to (sb's) wrath. ~**nak** *adj* wretched.  
**xezel** *f* A (poetry) lyric poem of a certain pattern comprising 5-25 couplets).  
**xezenfer** *A see* **şêr**.  
**xezûr** *m* father-in-law.  
**xêlek** *f* (an) instant, (a) moment.  
**xêlî**<sup>1</sup> *f* sail.  
**xêlî**<sup>2</sup> *f* covering cloth; silken scarf worn by the bride.  
**xêlî**<sup>3</sup> *f* halo (round the moon).  
**xên** *see* **xêndî**.  
**xêndî** *adv* (**ji**) ~ apart from, except. **Ji ~ min**. Except me.  
**xêr** *f* A goodness; favour; alms. **Xêr e?** What's the matter. **bi** ~ good, useful. ~ **tê de ne man** *vi* be of no more use. **Tu bi ~ haş**. You are welcome. ~**haşin dan** *vt* say welcome.  
**xêraş** *f* A pious deed, charitable act.  
**xêreş** *see* **xîreş**.  
**xêrexwah** *see* **xêrxwaz**.  
**xêrnexwaz** *adj* malicious, malevolent. ~î *f* malevolence.  
**xêrxwaz** *adj* good-hearted, kind, benevolent. ~î *f* benevolence.  
**Xêve** *f* June.  
**xêxik** *f* autumnal wild plum.  
**xêz(ik)** *f* line. ~ **kişandin** *vt* draw a line, draw. ~**ên dest** *n* lines of hand.  
**xilaf** *adj* contrary to the fact, lie.  
**xilas** *see* **xelas**.  
**xilaskar** *see* **xelaskar**.

- xilat** *f* 1 gift, present. 2 prize, reward.  
**xilmaş** *adj* sleepy, sleepy-eyed.  
**xiloxwar** *adj* crooked.  
**xilxal** *f* anklet.  
**xilt** *n* mole, *zool* *Talpa europaea*.  
**xilxili** *adj* broken to smithereens.  
**xiniz** *adj* traitorous, malicious.  
**xir<sup>1</sup>** *m* penis.  
**xir<sup>2</sup>** *f* ~ ~ snoring.  
**xira** *see* **xera**. ~ **bûn** *see* **xera bûn**.  
**xirab** *see* **xerab**.  
**xiram** *m* rock, cliff.  
**xiram** *f* *Fr* gram.  
**xirap** *see* **xirab**.  
**xirav** *see* **xirab**.  
**xirbe** *m* ruins, building on the point of collapse.  
**xircir** *f* noisy quarrel, squabble.  
**xireber** *m* gravel.  
**xirêf** *f* lavish meal; banquet, feast.  
**xirş** *f* unfruitful tree.  
**xirxal** *f* 1 anklet. 2 wheel.  
**xisar** *A f* 1 damage, harm. 2 loss. ~ **dan** *vt* damage, harm. ~ **kirin** *vt* lose money.  
**xistin** (**têxe**, **bixe**) *vt* 1 put; place; thrust; insert. 2 drop, let fall. ~ **ber/pêş** 1) exhibit, present to, submit to, 2) explain. **lê** ~ (**lêxe**) *vt* 1) beat, strike, hit. 2) play (a musical instrument, tape-recorder, etc). **ji hev** ~ (**ji hev bixe**) *vt* dismantle.  
**xişil** *see* **xişir**.  
**xişir** *m* jewellery, jewelry.  
**xişîn** *f* rustle, rustling sound.  
**xişt(ik)** *f* sharply pointed skewer.  
**xişim** *n* A reading of the Koran from beginning to end.  
**xiyal** *f* dream; imagination.  
**xiyar** *m* cucumber.  
**xizan** *adj* poor, destitute. ~ **î** *f* poverty, destitution.  
**xizêm** *f* metal ornament worn on the nose.  
**xizêmok** *f* *bot* dandelion.  
**xizm** *n* A relative. ~ **aî** *f* kinship, relationship.  
**xizmet** *f* A service. ~ **kirin** *vt* serve. ~ **kar** *n* servant.  
**xizne** *f* treasure.  
**xiznok** *f* piggy bank, money box.  
**xîç<sup>1</sup>** *m* gravel.
- xîç<sup>2</sup>** *f* line.  
**xîçik<sup>1</sup>** *f* mucus, nasal mucus.  
**xîçik<sup>2</sup>** *m* gravel.  
**xîj**: **xwe** ~ **kirin** *vt* attack.  
**xîlaf** *see* **xilaf**.  
**xîm** *see* **hîm**.  
**xîret** *f* A zeal, ardour; effort. ~ **kirin** *vt* endeavour, try hard, do one's best.  
**xîvet** *m* A tent.  
**xîz** *f* fine sand.  
**xoce** *m* A hodja, Moslem preacher; teacher.  
**xof** *f* fear. ~ **ketin dil(ê yekî)** *vi* be frightened. ~ **xistin dil(ê yekî)** *vt* frighten. **ketin ~eke mezin** *vi* be badly frightened.  
**xofdar** *adj* fearful, frightening.  
**xoftijî** *adj* frightening.  
**xoh** *see* **xok**.  
**xok** *f* sister.  
**xol** *f* ash.  
**xong** *f* sister.  
**xopan** *adj* ruined, destroyed.  
**xort** *m, adj* youth, young (man), youthful.  
**xoş** *adj* nice, pleasant.  
**xoşav** *f* stewed fruit.  
**xoşewîst** *adj* dear.  
**xoşk** *see* **hişk**.  
**xoşxwan** *f* (music) a march.  
**xovan** *adj* tepid, lukewarm.  
**xox** *f* peach, *bot* *Prunus persica*.  
**xoz** *f* cone.  
**xozan** *f* stubble.  
**xu<sup>1</sup>** *see* **xwe**.  
**xu<sup>2</sup>** *f* sweat. ~ **dan** *vt* sweat.  
**xud** *see* **xwe**.  
**xuda** *see* **Xwedê**.  
**xudan<sup>1</sup>** *n* 1 *see* **xwedî**. 2 creator.  
**xudan<sup>2</sup>** *f* sweat.  
**xudê** *see* **Xwedê**.  
**xuh** *f* sweat. ~ **dan** *vt* sweat.  
**xulam** *n* servant, slave.  
**xuld** *A see* **bihişt**.  
**xulq** *m* temper. ~ **ê xwe fireh kirin** *vi* calm (os). ~ **ê yekî fireh bûn** *vi* become calm. ~ **ê yekî teng bûn** *vi* get angry. ~ **fireh** *adj* calm, tolerant. ~ **teng** *adj* bad-tempered, intolerant.  
**xuluqandin** (**bixuluqîne**) *vt* create.  
**xuluqîn** (**bixuluqe**) *vi* be created.



**xulxulîn (bixulxule)** *vi* (for a cock) crow.  
**xumxum** *f* the noise of the flowing water.  
**xunaftîn** *vt* assimilate.  
**xunav** *f* dew.  
**xunce, xunçe** *f* bud.  
**xundekar** *see* **padişah**.  
**xunifandin** *vt* assimilate.  
**xur<sup>1</sup>** *f* itch, pruritus.  
**xur<sup>2</sup>** *see* **xwarin**.  
**xurandin (bixurîne)** *vt* scratch (an itchy place).  
**xurîn (bixure)** *vi* **1** itch. **2** be itching for a beating.  
**xurbet** *see* **xerîbî**.  
**xurcik** *f* bundle.  
**xurcilandin (bixurcilîne)** *vt* go into, delve into (a matter).  
**xurde<sup>1</sup>** *adj, n* change, small change (money). ~ **kirin** *vt* change (money), give change for.  
**xurde<sup>2</sup>** *n* scrap (metal). *gram* affix. ~**paş** suffix. ~**pêş** prefix.  
**xure** *adj* gluttonous.  
**xurfe** *A see* **ode**.  
**xuricîn (bixurice)** *vi* (for a shooting star) fall.  
**xurifî** *adj* senile, dotard.  
**xurifîn (bixurife)** *vi* become senile, reach one's dotage.  
**xurî** *f* scabies.  
**xurînî** *f* **1** condition of not having eaten (esp in the morning); breakfast. ~(**ya xwe**) **kirin** *vt* have a breakfast. **bi** ~ not having a breakfast.  
**xurme** *f P* date, *bot* Phoenix dactylifera.  
**xurşîd** *see* **roj**.  
**xurî** *adj* strong, powerful. ~ **bûn** *vi* get strong, become stronger. ~ **kirin** *vt* strengthen, fortify.  
**xurî** *f* strength, power.  
**xusr** *see* **xisar**.  
**xusse** *see* **xem**.  
**xuserevîn** *see* **xemrevîn**.  
**xuşîn** *f* rustle, rustling sound.  
**xuşk** *f* sister.  
**xuşxuş** *see* **xuşîn**.  
**xutbe** *f A* sermon delivered at the noon prayer on Friday.  
**xuwar** *n* flamingo.  
**xuya** *adj* apparent, in sight, visible. ~ **bûn** *vi*

show (os), appear, come in sight, be seen. ~ **kirin** *vt* have (sth) shown, show, make visible. **X~ nabe**. It is not in sight. **X~ ye ku** It appears that.  
**xuyan (bixuye)** *vi* appear, come in sight, be seen.  
**xuyî** *adj* subjective.  
**xû<sup>1</sup>** *f* **1** habit, temper. **2** nature, natural tendency. ~**nerm** *adj* kind. ~**xweş** *adj* kind, good/sweet-tempered  
**xû<sup>2</sup>** *see* **xu<sup>2</sup>**  
**xûk(i)** *f* protection money. ~ **xwarin** *vt* get protection money.  
**xûl<sup>1</sup>** *adj* stooped. ~ **bûn** *vi* be stooped.  
**xwe ~ kirin** *vt* stoop.  
**xûl<sup>2</sup>** *see* **pîrhevok**.  
**xûn** *see* **xwîn**.  
**xûnav** *f* dew.  
**xûsik** *f* frost, hoarfrost.  
**xûşe** *see* **gulşî**.  
**xûşk** *f* sister.  
**xûz** *adj* humpbacked, hunchbacked.  
**xwab** *A see* **xew**.  
**xwace** *see* **mamoste**.  
**xwah** *see* **xweh**.  
**xwak** *f* little sister.  
**xwan** *f* dinner table, table; meal.  
**xwanende** *see* **sitrانبêj**.  
**xwanê** *see* **xuya**.  
**xwang** *f* sister.  
**xwar<sup>1</sup>** *adj* crooked; bowed; curved; slanted; sloping. ~ **bûn** *vi* bend, curve, warp. ~ **kirin** *vt* **1** tip, tilt. **2** bow, bend, give a curve to.  
**xwar<sup>2</sup>** *adv* downwards, downstairs. **haştin** ~ *vi* come down/downstairs. **Were** ~. Come down.  
**xwarbar** *adj* eatable.  
**xwarin<sup>1</sup>** *f* meal, food, eating. **xwe ji ~ê dan paš** *vt* go on a hunger strike, refuse eating. **ji ~ê ketin** *vi* have no appetite.  
**xwarin<sup>2</sup> (bixwe)** *vt* eat. **sond** ~ *vt* take an oath. **têr** ~ *vt* eat one's filling. **xem** ~ *vt* worry, be sorrowful.  
**xwarindev** *f* ration (daily food allowance).  
**xwaringeh** *f* dining hall.  
**xwarinnaşî** *f* gastronomy.  
**xwaringêj** *f* cook.  
**xwarinxane** *f* restaurant.

**xwarî** *f* crookedness, warp; curvature.  
**xwaro** *adj* mean, low.  
**xwaromaro** *adj* crooked.  
**xwarzê** *n* nephew, niece (sister's son or daughter).  
**xwarzî** *see* **xwarzê**.  
**xwas** *adj, adv* barefoot. ~ **gerîn** *vi* go/walk barefoot.  
**xwastîn<sup>1</sup>** (**bixwaze**) *vt* want, wish, ask for, demand.  
**xwastîn<sup>2</sup>** (**bixwaze**) *vt* ask a family to give their daughter as a bride.  
**xwazge** *f* desire, longing.  
**xwazgînî** *n* (people) asking a family to give their daughter as a bride.  
**xwazî** *see* **xwezî**.  
**xwe** *refl pron* self, oneself. ~ **dan tişteki** *vt* devote (os) whole-heartedly to (sth).  
**bi** ~ **hesîn** *vi* wake up. **ji** ~ **kirin** *vt* take (sth.) off, undress. **li** ~ **kirin** *vt* put on, dress. ~ **mezin dîtin** *vt* give os airs, think one is sth. ~ **nixumandin** *vt* cover os. ~ **ragirtin** *vt* wait, control (os). ~ **rexne kirin** *vt* criticize os. ~ **spartin (yekî)** *vt* take refuge behind (sb). ~ **şeh kirin** *vt* comb one's hair. ~ **şustin** *vt* take a bath, wash (os). ~ **xar kirin** *vt* rush.  
**xwebawer** *adj* self-confident. ~**î** *f* self-confidence.  
**xweber** *adj gram* simple.  
**xwebîn** *adj, n* egoist. ~**î** *f* egoism.  
**xwebûn** *f* independence.  
**Xweda** *see* **Xwedê**.  
**xwedan** *see* **xwedê**.  
**xwedanenas** *adj, n* atheistic; atheist. ~**î** *f* atheism.  
**Xwede** *see* **Xwedê**.  
**xwedeyî** *adj* divine, of or relating to God.  
**Xwedê** *m* God. **bi** ~ by God. **X~ hefiz** Goodbye. **X~ ji te razî be**. God bless you. ~ **zarok dan (yekê)** *vt* give birth.  
**xwedêgiravî** *adv* supposedly, as if, you would think that.  
**xwedî** *n* owner, proprietor, possessor. ~ **kirin** *vt* 1 bring up (a child). 2 feed, fatten (an animal). **lê** ~ **derketin** *vi* protect. ~**yê malê** *m* host. ~**ya malê** *f* hostess.  
**xwedîbext** *adj* honest, trustful.  
**xwedîerd** *n* landowner.

**xwedîmal** *adj* (person) married, having a home. ~ **û mulk** rich.  
**xwedînamûs** *adj* honest, honourable, (sexually) virtuous, moral.  
**xwedîrûmet** *adj* estimable, worthy of esteem.  
**xwedîsebr** *adj* patient.  
**xwedîtî** *f* 1 ownership, proprietorship. 2 protection, patronage. ~ **lê kirin** *vt* protect, back, look after (sb).  
**xwedîvên** *adj* energetic, resolute.  
**xwefiroş** *n* 1 collaborator, quisling, traitor. 2 prostitute, whore.  
**xweger<sup>1</sup>** *adj* automatic.  
**xweger<sup>2</sup>** *adj* autonomous. ~**î** *f* autonomy.  
**xweh** *f* sister.  
**xwehesîn** *f* awakening.  
**xwejibîr** *adj* forgetful.  
**xwe ji xwe** *adv* to oneself, by oneself.  
**xwekaşok** *n* reptile.  
**xwekuştin** *f* suicide. **xwe kuştin** *vt* commit suicide.  
**xwelî** *f* ash, dust. ~**dank** *f* ashtray.



**xwemeş** *f* automobile.  
**xwenda** *adj* literate.  
**xwende** *adj* literate.  
**xwendegeh** *f* school. ~**a bindestpêkê** kindergarten. ~**a destpêkê** primary school. ~**a navîn** secondary school. ~**a bilind** college; institution of higher education.  
**xwendekar** *n* student, pupil.  
**xwendevan** *n* reader.  
**xwendewar** *adj* learned, educated.  
**xwendin<sup>1</sup>** (**bixwîne**) *vt* 1 read. 2 study, attend school.  
**xwendin<sup>2</sup>** *f* reading.  
**xwendin<sup>3</sup>** *vt* (birds) sing.  
**xwendingeh** *see* **xwendegeh**.  
**xwendinyar** *adj* literate. ~**î** *f* literacy.  
**xwendox** *n* reader.  
**xwene, xwe ne Or?** Is it possible? Is it true?  
**xweparastin** *f* self-defence.  
**xwepereş** *adj* egoistic.  
**xwepênîşandan** *see* **xwepêşdan**.  
**xwepêşanîn** *see* **xwepêşdan**.

**xwepêşdan** *f* demonstration.  
**xwepêşde** *n* demonstrator.  
**xwerexne** *f* self-criticism.  
**xwerist** *f* nature.  
**xweristî** *adj* natural.  
**xwernedî** *adj* supine, indolent.  
**xwerneditin** *f* not feeling work or doing sth. (**bi**) **xwe re nedîtin** *vt* not to feel working or doing (sth).  
**xwernûf** *f* carob, carob tree, *bot* Caratomia siliqua.  
**xwerû**<sup>1</sup> *adj* **1** simple, pure. **2** original, not imitative; genuine.  
**xwerû**<sup>2</sup> *f* peculiarity, characteristic.  
**xweser** *adj* **1** self-willed, independent, autonomous. **2** peculiar (to), unique (to). **~î** *f* **1** autonomy. **2** peculiarity, trait.  
**xwesiparte** *n* refugee.  
**xwesî** *f* mother-in-law.  
**xwestek** *f* demand.  
**xwestin**<sup>1</sup> (**bixweze**) *vt* ask, want, desire, demand, wish.  
**xwestin**<sup>2</sup> *f* demand.  
**xwestî** *n,adj* engaged to be married.  
**xwesû** *see* **xwesî**.  
**xweş** *adj* **1** nice, pleasant. **2** healthy.  
**xweşav** *see* **xoşav**.  
**xweşbergeh** *adj* with a fine view, scenic, abounding in attractive scenery.  
**xweşbîn** *adj* optimistic.  
**xweşdivî** *adj* dear.  
**xweşgo** *adj* kind, good company.  
**xweşgotin** *f* compliment.  
**xweşhal** *rgd* comfortable. **~î** *f* comfort.  
**xweşik** *adj* beautiful, nice.  
**xweşî** *f* pleasure; health.  
**xweşkaêş** *adj* strong.  
**xweşmêr** *m* gentleman.  
**xweşpeyv** *adj* (person) whose talk is delightful.  
**xweşrewş** *adj* comfortable, well-off.  
**xweşxwan** *f* (music) a march.  
**xweşxwazî** *f* good wish.  
**xwey** *see* **xwe**.  
**xweydan** *f* sweat. **xwey dan** *vt* sweat. **~ dan** *vt* sweat.  
**xweying** *see* **xong**.  
**xweyî** *see* **xwedî**.  
**xweza** *f* nature. **~yî** *adj* natural.

**xwezî**<sup>1</sup> *f* spit, spittle.  
**xwezî**<sup>2</sup> *f* wish. *adv* I wish, if only. **X~ tu çûbûya**. I wish you had gone. **X~ya min li dilê te**. I wish I were you. **X~ya min di dilê min de ma**. I was disappointed.  
**xwezîni** *see* **xwazgîni**.  
**xwê** *f* salt. **~ avêtin/kirin** *vt* salt, add salt to. **~dank** *f* saltshaker, saltcellar.   
**xwê(h)dan** *f* sweat. **xwê(h) dan** *vt* sweat. **~ dan** *vt* sweat. **di nav ~ê de man** *vi* break out in a sweat; be covered with sweat. **~a enîyê** work, effort.  
**xwênî** *n* refugee.  
**xwir** *f* itch, pruritus.  
**xwirandin (bixwirîne)** *vt* scratch (an itchy place).  
**xwirîn (bixwire)** *vi* **1** itch. **2** be itching for a beating.  
**xwirîni** *see* **xurîni**.  
**xwişk** *f* sister.  
**xwî** *see* **xû**.  
**xwîdan** *f* sweat.  
**xwîn** *f* blood. **~ bûn** *vi* bleed. **~ ki- rin** *vt* make (sth) bleed. **~ li erdê nehiştin** *vt* get/take revenge. **~ rijandin** *vt* shed blood.  
**xwîndar** *adj* bloody.  
**xwîngerm** *adj* **1** friendly, likable. **2** warm-blooded. **~î** *f* warmth of personality.  
**xwînî** *adj* bloody.  
**xwînkêm** *adj* anaemic. **~î** *f* anaemia.  
**xwînmêj** *n,adj* exploiter; exploitative.  
**xwînpak** *n,adj* purebred, thoroughbred.  
**xwînrêj** *adj* bloodthirsty. **~î** *f* bloodshed.  
**xwînsar** *adj* cold-blooded.  
**xwînsêrîn** *adj* attractive, pleasant.  
**xwînxane** *f* blood bank.  
**xwînxwar** *adj* bloodthirsty, atrocious. **~î** *f* atrocity.  
**xwîyayî** *f* phenomenon.  
**xwudan** *see* **xudan**.  
**xwur** *see* **xur**.  
**xwurandin (bixwurîne)** *see* **xurandin**.  
**xwurî** *see* **xurî**.  
**xwurîn (bixwure)** *see* **xurîn**.  
**xwurîni** *see* **xurîni**.  
**xwuzgîni** *see* **xwazgîni**.

**Y**

y f the 30th letter of the Kurdish alphabet.

ya<sup>1</sup> poss article for sing feminine nouns ~ **min** mine. ~ **te** yours.

bi ~ **yekî kirin** vt follow sb's advice, obey.

ya<sup>2</sup> poss ending for sing feminine nouns **derzîya min** my needle.

ya<sup>3</sup> pron for sing fem nouns the one that. ~ **mezin** the big one. **Ya (ku) min dît.** The one that I saw.

ya<sup>4</sup> int O..! Oh..! **Y~ Xwedê!** O Lord!

ya<sup>5</sup> conj or; either ... or. ~ **tu ~ ez** either you or me. ~ **jî** or. ~ **na** or not, if not.

yabis A see **zuha**.

yadê exp Mum! Mummy!

Yahûdî n, adj Jewish.

yal m mane.

yan<sup>1</sup> conj see ya<sup>5</sup>.

yan<sup>2</sup> f divan, sofa, coach.

-yan<sup>3</sup> ending used in oblique case of plural nouns **kevçîyan bîne** Bring the spoons.

yan<sup>4</sup> poss ending for plural nouns **daxwaza gundîyan** the villagers' demand.

yane adj desirous, wishing. **Dilê min ~.** I am longing (for).

yanesîb f lottery.

yanê, yanî, yano adv A that is to say, I mean, in other words, namely.

yanzdan see **yazdehan**.

yanzde see **yazdeh**.

yanzdeh see **yazdeh**.

yaqût m A ruby.

yar n friend; girl-friend, boy-friend, lover.

yari<sup>1</sup> f joke, play. ~ **kirin** vt joke, play.

yari<sup>2</sup> f friendship.

yarmetî f aid, help. ~ (ya **yekî**) **kirin** vt help.

yasemîn f jasmine, bot Jasminum.

yawe f nonsense. ~ **bêj** n blatherer.

yaxe f Tr collar.

yazde see **yazdeh**.

yazdeh n, adj eleven. ~ **an/em/mîn** n, adj eleventh.

yek f, adj one. ~ **bûn/bûn** ~ vi unite. ~

**girtin** vt regard as equal. ~ **kirin/kirin** ~ vt put together, unite. ~ **em/emîn** adj

first. ~ **û du** one another, each other.

yekaheng adj monotonous. ~ **î** f monotony.

yekbêj adj serious-minded, reliable.

yekbûn f 1 unity, union. 2 sameness; identity.

yekbûyin see **yekbûn**.

yekbûyî adj united.

yekcar adv 1 with one action, at a time, in one lot. 2 excessively, extremely, too.

**Tu ~ nezan î.** You are too ignorant.

yekçav adj one-eyed.

yekdeng adj unanimous. ~ **î** f unanimity, unanimous vote. **bi ~î** adv unanimously.

yekdil adj single-hearted, unanimous.

yekdû see **yek û du**.

yeke f unit.

yekejimar adj gram singular.

yekgirtî adj united.

yekgîsin n, adj (land) ploughed once.

yekhejmar adj gram singular.

yekînek f mil unit.

yekîtî f unity; union.

yekkîte n, adj monosyllable; monosyllabic.

yekmehî adj one-month-old.

yekperçe adj made of a single piece or block.

yekperest n, adj monotheist; monotheistic. ~ **î** f monotheism.

yekpê adj one-legged.

yekrû adj equal; same.

yeksan adj uniform; same. ~ **î** f uniformity; sameness.

yekser adj, adv direct, directly.

yeksû see **yekrû**.

Yekşem f Monday.

yekta adj unique, only.

yekûdin, yekûdî, yekûdu adv each other, one another.

yekziman adj monolingual.

yeman adj frightfully good, amazingly good; brave.

Yemen f the Yemen. **Y~a Bakur** North

Yemen. **Y~a Başûr** South Yemen.

yeqîn f belief, trust. (**jê**) ~ **kirin** vt believe; trust.

yeqînî f belief; trust. ~ (ya xwe) **pê anîn** vt believe.

yewm see **roj**.

yexsîr n slave, prisoner of war, captive.

yextiyar n, adj A old (person).

Yezdan m God. ~ **î** adj of or related to God.

yê<sup>1</sup> poss article (used for masculine sing nouns) ~ **te** yours.

yê<sup>2</sup> poss ending (ude for masculine sing

nouns) **kevçiyê te** your spoon.

**yê<sup>3</sup>** *pron (used for masc sing nouns)* the one that. ~ **biçûk** the small one. **Yê ku em lê digerîyan.** The one that we were looking for.

**yêk û du** *see yek û du.*

**yêkve** *see yek û du.*

**yên<sup>1</sup>** *poss article (used for pl nouns) ~ te* yours.

**yên<sup>2</sup>** *poss ending (used for pl nouns)*

**kevçiyên te** your spoons.

**yên<sup>3</sup>** *pron (used for pl nouns)* the ones that. ~ **biçûk** the small ones. **Y~ ku bên** The ones that are going to come.

**yom** *m* luck; omen. **bi~** lucky. **bê~** unlucky.

**yûh** *see roj.*

**Z** *z* f the 31st (last) Krd letter.  
 -*za* *suff* meaning son or daughter. *bra*~ son or daughter of one's brother.

*zabit* *n* A milit officer.

*zad*<sup>1</sup> *m* crop; growing grain.

*zad*<sup>2</sup> *m* food.

-*zad*<sup>3</sup> *see* *zade*.

*zade* *suff* meaning child of, eg: *begzade*, *şêxzade*.

*zadegan* *n,adj* noble. ~*î* *f* nobility.

*zaferan* *f* saffron, *bot* crocus stavius.

*zagon* *f* law. ~*a* *bingehîn* constitution.

~*deranîn* *f* legislation, making laws.

*zahf* *adv,adj* much, many, very.

*zahid* *n,adj* (sb) who shuns the world and its pleasures to devote himself to worship and pious works; (an) ascetic.

*zaid* *A* *see* *zêde*.

*zal* *see* *pîrejîn*.

*zalim* *adj* *A* unjust; oppressive; cruel.

*zali* *adv* ~ (*yekî*) *kirin* *vt* try to act like (sb), imitate.

*zan* (*bizê*) *vt* give birth.

*zana* *adj* learned, wise.

*zanav* *m* identity.

*zane* *adj* learned, wise.

*zanemêr* *n,adj* expert; learned, wise.

*zanistî* *f* science.

*zanistyar* *n* scientist.

*zanîn*<sup>1</sup> *f* knowledge; science.

*zanîn*<sup>2</sup> (*bizane*) *vt* know. *dan* ~ *vt* 1 teach. 2 announce, inform. *ji ber* ~ *vt* know by heart.

*zanîngeh* *f* university.

*zanîstgeh* *see* *zanîngeh*.

*zanyarî* *adj* scientific.

*zar*<sup>1</sup> *m* 1 language. 2 dialect.

-*zar*<sup>2</sup> *suff* forming adjectives -ful, -ed.

*zar*<sup>3</sup> *f* *Tr* die (thrown when playing games of chances). ~ *avêtin* *vt* throw a die or dice.

*zar*<sup>1</sup> *f* ~ ~,~(e)~ cry, wail, lamentation.

*zar*<sup>2</sup> *n* child.

*zarav(a)* *m* dialect.

*zarezar* *see* *zar*<sup>1</sup>.

*zargotin* *f* folklore.

*zarîn* (*bizare*) *vi* wail; lament.

*zaro, zarok* *n* child. ~ *anîn* *vt* give birth, have a child. ~*tî* *f* childhood; childish

manners. ~*tî kirin* *vt* act childishly.

*zarokgeh* *f* crèche.

*zarokxane* *f* crèche.

*zarû* *see* *zaro*.

*zarûk* *see* *zarok*.

*zarûzêç* *n* household, wife and children.

*zarxweş* *adj* (person) whose talk is delightful.

*zava* *m* bridegroom; sister's or aunt's

husband, son-in-law, brother-in-law. ~*tî*

*f* being a son-in-law or groom. *şeva*

~*tîyê* wedding night.

*zax*<sup>1</sup> *f* sulphate.

*zax*<sup>2</sup> *n* crow.

*zayend* *f* *gram* gender. ~*a mê* feminine.

~*a nêr* masculine.

*zayin* *see* *zayîn*

*zayî* *A* *see* *wenda*.

*zayîn*<sup>1</sup> *f* birth.

*zayîn*<sup>2</sup> (*bizê*) *vt* give birth.

*zayok* *adj* prolific, fecund.

*Zaza* *n* a Kurd speaking *Zazakî*. ~*kî* *f* one of the Kurdish dialects spoken in Northern Kurdistan.

*zeban* *P* *see* *ziman*.

*zebenî* *m* *A* religion a guard taking condemned sinner to Hell; hellcat.

*zebeş* *m* watermelon, *bot* Citrullus vulgaris.

*zebûr* *f* the Book of Psalms (in the Bible).

*zed* *see* *zad*.

*zefî* *f* *A* bringing (sb/sth) under control; restraining. ~ *kirin* *vt* 1 catch, capture. 2 bring (sb/sth) under control; restrain.

*zegîl* *f* *bot* medlar.

*zehf* *adj,adv* much, many, a lot; very.

*zehmet* *f* *A* difficulty. ~ *kirin* *vt* take the trouble to come/go or do (sth). ~*kişandin* *vt* have difficulty.

*zehmetkêş* *n* worker, labourer, proletarian.

*zelal* *adj* clear, limpid; transparent. ~

*bûn* *vi* be/become clear, be/become limpid. ~*kirin* *vt* make (sth) clear or limpid.

*zelalî* *f* clearness, limpidity.

*zelayam* *see* *tarîfî*.

*zelete* *f* *It* salad.

*zeliqandin* (*bizeliqîne*) *vt* *pê* ~ glue, paste, tape or stick (one thing) to (another).

*zeliqî* *adj* (*pê ve*) ~ stuck on or to; clinging tightly to. *bi hev* ~ stuck together, cling to one another.

**zeliqîn (bizeliqe)** *vi* **pê ve** ~ stick (to), adhere (to), cling (to). **bi hev** ~ *vi* stick to one another, cling to one another.

**zelq** *f* droppings (of birds).

**zelûl** *adj* despairing; despondent.

**zelût** *adj* bald. **ser~** bald, bald headed.

**ser~î** *f* baldness.

**zelzele** *f* A earthquake.

**zem** *f* speaking ill of (sb), backbiting. ~(**a yekî**) **kirin** *vt* speak ill of (sb), backbite.

**zeman** *A* see **dem**.

**zemberî** see **pir**.

**zembil** see **zembîl**.

**zembîl** *f* basket made of woven reeds.

**zemen** see **dem**.

**zemherî** *f* the coldest part of winter (the forty days between 22 December and 30 January).

**zemq** *f* A gum, gum resin; glue.

**zemt** *f* bringing (sb/sth) under control, restraining. ~ **kirin** *vt* bring (sb/sth) under control, gain control of, restrain, capture (a place).

**zemzem** *f* A zamzam, a famous well near the Kaaba in Mecca. **ava ~ê** water from zamzam.

**zen** *f* A supposition, guess. ~ **kirin** *vt* guess, suppose.

**zenb** see **guneh**.

**zencîre** *f* series.

**zend<sup>1</sup>** *m* anat forearm. ~(**ên xwe**) **hildan** *vt* get ready to do sth, roll up one's sleeves.

**zend<sup>2</sup>** *m* bolt (of a door).

**zende** see **zindî**.

**zendegirtî** *adj* astonished. ~ **man** *vi* be astonished.

**zendî** see **zindî**.

**zeng** *f* rust.

**zengarî** *adj* rusty, tarnished.

**zengelok, zengelork** *f* Adam's apple.

**zengil** *f* bell, gong. **li ~ xistin** *vt* ring (a bell). ~ **lê ketin** *vi* (a bell) ring. **li ~ ketin** *vi* (a bell) ring. ~ **geh** *f* bell tower, belfry.

**zengilîn (bizengile)** *vi* ring.

**zengilor** *f* anat trachea, windpipe.

**zengu** *n* stirrup.

**zenguya pê** *f* anat sole of the foot.

**zer** *m, adj* yellow; pale. ~ **bûn** *vi* turn yellow; turn pale, grow pale. ~ **kirin** *vt*

yellow, make (sth) turn yellow; make (sb) grow pale.

**zerar** see **zîrar**.

**zerbav** *n* canary, *zool* Serinus canarius.

**zerdalî** see **zerdele**.

**zerde** see **zer**.

**zerdele, zerdelû** *f* apricot.

**Zerdeşt** *m* Zoroaster. ~**î** Zoroastrian.

**zere** *f* A mote, atom.

**zereq** *f* light.

**zererek** *n* flax.

**zerf** *f* A envelope.

**zergo** *m* golden earring.

**zerik<sup>1</sup>** *f* yolk. ~**a hêkê** yolk.

**zerik<sup>2</sup>** *f* jaundice. ~**î bûn** *vi* jaundice.

**zerî** *f* yellowness.

**zer(k)** *f* jump, attack. **xwe ~ kirin** *vt* attack, jump.

**zerkeş** *adj* gold-plated.

**zero** *adj* yellowish.

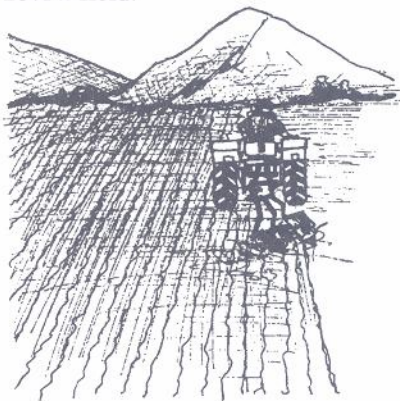
**zerûrî** *adj* A absolutely necessary, essential.

**zerzeng** *f* crown. ~**a ronahî** halo (round the moon).

**zerzewat** *m* vegetables.

**zeveş** see **zebeş**.

**zevî** *n* field.



**zewac** *f* marriage.

**zewicandin (bizewicîne)** *vt* marry off, marry (a couple).

**zewicî** *adj* married.

**zewicîn (bizewice)** *vi* get married. **bi yekî/yekê re** ~ *vi* marry (sb).

**zewq** *f* A pleasure, enjoyment, fun. ~ **kirin** *vt* take pleasure, become delighted, enjoy os. ~ **xane** *f* entertainment-place, cabaret.

zewreq *f* raft, timber float.  
**zexel** *adj* deceitful, tricky. ~î *f* trick. ~î  
**kirin** *vt* do (sth) deceitful.  
**zexîre** *f* A stock of grain.  
**zexim** *see* zexm.  
**zeximandin (bizeximîne)** *vt* strengthen,  
 reinforce.  
**zexm** *adj* strong, sound. ~î *f* soundness,  
 strength.  
**zeyde** *see* zêde.  
**zeyî** *f* husband's sister.  
**zeyt** *f* olive oil, oil.  
**zeytûn** *f* olive.  
**zêc** *n* zarû ~ household.  
**zêde** *adj, adv* too much, too many, exces-  
 sive, more than needed. ~ **bûn** *vi* in-  
 crease. ~ **kirin** *vt* 1 increase (sth). 2  
 exaggerate. 3 reproduce, duplicate.  
**zêdetîr** *adj* more. ~în most.  
**zêdetî** *f* excess; surplus.  
**zêlû** *see* zîro.  
**zêr** *see* jêr.  
**zêr** *m* gold.  
**zêrandin (bizêrîne)**<sup>1</sup> *vt* gild.  
**zêrandin (bizêrîne)**<sup>2</sup> *vt* exploit.  
**zêrav** *f* aqua regia.  
**zêrfiroş** *n* jeweller; goldsmith. ~î *f* the  
 work of a jeweller.  
**zêringer** *see* zêrker.  
**zêrîn** *adj* golden; gilded.  
**zêrker** *n* jeweller; goldsmith. ~î *f* the  
 work of a jeweller.  
**zêrû** *see* zîro.  
**zêrzemîn** *m* underground shelter.  
**zêt** *see* zeyt.  
**zibal** *f* grapefruit.  
**zibil** *m* 1 dung, manure, fertilizer, drop-  
 pings. 2 heap (of dung). ~ê **germ** dung  
 (of horse and donkey). ~ê **heywanan/**  
**xwezayî** dung, manure. ~ê **kîmyayî**  
 chemical fertilizer. ~ê **madenî** mineral  
 fertilizer. ~ê **sar** cattle dung.  
**zibîl** *see* zibil.  
**zicac** *A see* şûşe.  
**zicêf** *m* sole (of a shoe). ~ **kirin** *vt* sole (a  
 shoe).  
**zift** *f* pitch.  
**ziha**<sup>1</sup> *adj* dry; dried. ~ **bûn** *vi* dry, get dry.  
 ~ **kirin** *vt* dry.

**ziha**<sup>2</sup> *n* dragon.  
**zik** *m anat* 1 abdomen, abdominal region.  
 2 belly, stomach. ~ê **piçuk** *m anat* lower  
 abdomen. ~ê **xênî** *m* ceiling.  
**zikak** *see* kuçe.  
**zika** *f* A (Islam) distribution of one for-  
 tieth of one's income as alms.  
**zikçûn** *f* diarrhoea.  
**zikêş** *f* stomach ache, colic. ~î *adj* (sb)  
 who has a stomach ache. ~î **bûn** *vi* suffer  
 a stomach ache.  
**zikir** *f* A 1 mentioning. 2 (Islamic mysti-  
 cism) repeating silently or aloud the  
 word Allah.  
**zikmakî** *adj* maternal. **ji** ~ from birth,  
 natural. **zimanê** ~ mother tongue, one's  
 native language.  
**zikreş** *adj* jealous, envious. ~î *f* jealousy,  
 envy.  
**zikûr** *A see* nêr.  
**zil** *n* reed.  
**zila** *m* man. ~tî *f* masculinity; manly  
 behaviour.  
**zill** *see* sî<sup>2</sup>.  
**zilm** *see* zulm.  
**zilq** *f* droppings (of birds).  
**zilx** *m* armour, mail. ~dar *adj* armoured.  
**ziman**<sup>1</sup> *m* 1 tongue. 2 language. **anîn**  
**zimên** *vi* express. **hatin zimên** *vi* start to  
 talk. **li ser ~(ê yekî) bûn** *vi* be on the tip  
 of one's tongue, slip one's memory. ~ê  
**xwe girtin** *vi* hold one's tongue. ~(ê  
**yekî) vebûn** *vi* start talking. ~ê **biçûk** *m*  
*anat* uvula. ~ê **kirkirokê** *m anat* epiglottis.  
 ~ê **zengilorê** *m anat* epiglottis. ~ê  
**zikmakî** mother tongue.  
**ziman**<sup>2</sup> *m* bolt (of a lock).  
**zimanazîn** *f* grammar.  
**zimanîrêj** *adj* talkative, chattering. ~î *f*  
 chattering, idle talk, talkativeness. ~î  
**kirin** *vt* talk idly, talk indiscreetly.  
**zimannas** *see* zimanzan.  
**zimanok** *m anat* uvula.  
**zimanşêrîn** *adj* (sb) whose talk is de-  
 lightful, kind.  
**zimanzan** *n* linguist. ~î *f* linguistics.  
**zimerred** *A see* zimrûd.  
**zimên** *oblique case of ziman*.  
**zimrûd** *m* emerald.



**zinar** *n* rocks.  
**zinc** *f* rod, wand.  
**zincîr** *f* chain. ~ **kirin** *vt* chain.  
**zindan** *f* prison, dungeon.  
**zinde** *see* **zindî**.  
**zindî** *adj* 1 alive, living. 2 vigorous, energetic, lively. *n* living creature, living being.  
**zindîq** *n* unbeliever.  
**zinê** *f* adultery. ~ **kirin** *vt* commit adultery.  
**zinêkar** *n, adj* adulterer, adulteress; adulterous. ~ **î** *f* adultery. ~ **î kirin** *vt* commit adultery.  
**zingar** *f* rust; tarnish. ~ **girtin** *vt* rust; tarnish.  
**zingarî** *adj* rusty; tarnished. ~ **bûn** *vi* rust, tarnish.  
**zingînî** *f* a ringing or tinkling sound.  
**kirin** ~ *vt* ring, tinkle. **di guh(ên yekî)**  
**de kirin** ~ *vt* ring in one's ears. **Peyvên wî di guhên min de dikirin** ~. His words were ringing in my ears.  
**ziqûm**<sup>1</sup> *f* A oleander, rosebay, *bot* Nerium oleander.  
**ziqûm**<sup>2</sup> *n* poison. **Ziqûm!** *int* May you choke on it!  
**zir**<sup>1</sup> *f* ~ ~ blubbering.  
**zir**<sup>2</sup> *pref* 1 step. 2 false. 3 wild. ~ **bav** *m* stepfather. ~ **dayik** *f* stepmother. ~ **keç** *f* stepdaughter. ~ **kur** *m* stepson.  
**zir**<sup>3</sup> *adj* barren.  
**zirar** *f* A damage, harm. ~ **dan** *vt* damage, harm. ~ **dar** *adj* damaged.  
**zirav**<sup>1</sup> *m* gall, bile. ~ **(ê yekî) qetîn** *vi* be badly frightened.  
**zirav**<sup>2</sup> *adj* thin; slim; delicate. ~ **bûn** *vi* become thin; be thinned. ~ **kirin** *vt* make (sth) thin, thin. ~ ~ *adv* subtly, imperceptibly, delicately.  
**ziravbihîstyar** *adj* sensitive.  
**ziravik**<sup>1</sup> *m* anat gall bladder.  
**ziravik**<sup>2</sup> *adj* thin.  
**ziravî** *f* delicacy; thinness; slimness.  
**zirç** *see* **zîrç**.  
**zirexpûş** *f* armour-plated warship.  
**zirezîr** *f* braying, bray. **kirin** ~ *vt* bray.  
**zirêç** *n* lead.  
**ziring** *adj* clever, smart, bright.  
**zirişk** *f* barberry.  
**zirîç** *see* **zirêç**.

**zirîn**<sup>1</sup> *f* braying.  
**zirîn**<sup>2</sup> (**bizîre**) *vt* bray.  
**zirnazoq** *f* seesaw, teeter-totter.  
**zirne** *f* a reed instrument.  
**zirparsû** *m* anat false ribs.  
**zirt** *f* boast. ~ **dan** *vt* incite. ~ **ê xwe dan** *vt* boast.  
**zirtezirt** *f* bluster.  
**zirtole** *n, adj* lout, loutish; full of bull.  
**zirxdar** *adj* armoured.  
**zirxîtik** *n* cockroach.  
**zirz** *adj* nervous, irritable. ~ **bûn** *vi* get nervous, be irritated. ~ **kirin** *vt* irritate, anger.  
**zirzir** *f* braying, bray. **kirin** ~ *vt* bray.  
**zişt** *adj* dirty.  
**zivar** *adj* poor.  
**ziving** *f* cave; sheltered place (where nomads and their flocks go to winter).  
**zivirandin** *see* **zîvirandin**.  
**zivirîn** *see* **zîvirîn**.  
**zivistan** *f* winter. ~ **î** in winter.



**zivandin (bizivîne)** *vt* use, employ.  
**zivtan** *see* **zivistan**.  
**ziwa** *see* **ziha**.  
**zixt** *n* spur.  
**zîk(ik)** *f* young shoot, bud.  
**zîl** *f* P bell. **li ~ê ketin/~ lê ketin** *vi* (a bell) ring. **li ~ê xistin** *vt* ring (a bell).  
**zîlan** *f* short tube open at both ends.  
**zîlo** *see* **zîro**.  
**zîn** *n* saddle. ~ **kirin** *vt* saddle.  
**zînaç** *see* **zulm**.  
**zîndan** *f* prison; dungeon.  
**zîndirû** *n* saddler.  
**zîperdasî** *n* mackerel.  
**zîpik** *f* hail; hailstone. ~ **barîn** *vi* hail.  
**zîq** *adj* straight, upright, stiff. ~ **(li tiştêkî) nêrîn** *vt* look fixedly at (sth).

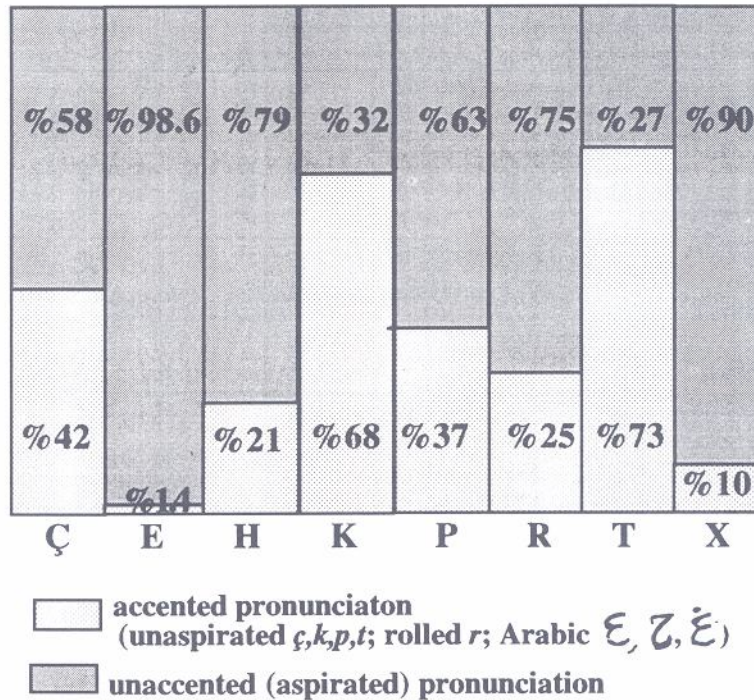
**zîrç** *f* droppings (of birds).  
**zîre** *n* cumin, *bot* cuminum.  
**zîrek** *adj* **1** intelligent. **2** hard-working. **3** skilful.  
**zîro** *n* earthworm, roundworm.  
**zîtok** *f* kick with hind feet (horse, etc), lashing out with hind feet.  
**zîtol**<sup>1</sup> *f* piece, fragment. ~-î *adj* in pieces, in fragments. ~-î **bûn** *vi* be broken in pieces/fragments. ~-î **kirin** *vt* break in pieces/fragments.  
**zîtol**<sup>2</sup> see **zîtok**.  
**zîv** *m* silver.  
**zîvar** *adj* poor. ~-î *f* poorness.  
**zîving** *f* cave.  
**zîvirandin (bizîvirîne)** *vi* turn round; turn (sb) back; rotate. **lê** ~ *vt* give back, answer.  
**zîvirîn (bizîvire)** *vi* turn back, turn; rotate.  
**zîvirok** *f* curve or bend (in a road).  
**zîvîn** *adj* silvery, made of silver.  
**zîwer** see **xeml**.  
**zîya** see **ronahî**.  
**zîyamar** *m* dragon.  
**zîyaret** *f* A visit. ~ **kirin** *vt* visit (a place, etc).  
**zîz**<sup>1</sup> *adj* rotating. ~ **bûn** *vi* revolve, rotate. ~ **kirin** *vt* turn, rotate.  
**zîz**<sup>2</sup> *adj* offended, annoyed. ~ **bûn** *vi* be/get offended. ~ **kirin** *vt* offend, annoy.  
**zman** see **ziman**.  
**zo** *n, adj* twins, double.  
**zomp** *m* sledge hammer.  
**zor**<sup>1</sup> *adj, f* difficult, hard.  
**zor**<sup>2</sup> *f* force, violence. ~ **dan** *vt* force, compel. ~ **dan xwe** *vt* try hard. ~(**a yekî**) **birin** *vt* defeat.

**zor**<sup>3</sup> *adj* much, many.  
**zordar** *adj* tyrannical, tyrannous.  
**zordest** *n, adj* tyrant; tyrannical.  
**zorê** *adv* **bi** ~ by force, by exerting pressure.  
**zozan** *m* high plateau; mountain pasture.  
**zuha** *adj* dry; dried. ~ **bûn** *vi* dry, get dried. ~ **kirin** *vt* dry. ~ **ker** *f* drying agent; blotting paper.  
**Zuhel** *f* Saturn.  
**zulm** *f* injustice, oppression, cruelty.  
**zurîyet** *f* A progeny, offspring, descendants.  
**zurûf** *n* state, condition; situation.  
**zurne** *f* a reed instrument. **li zurnê xistin** *vt* play a **zurne**.  
**zuwa** see **zuha**.  
**zuxur** *m* pebble, gravel.  
**zû** *adj, adv* quick, fast, swift, hasty; quickly, speedily, soon, fast; early. ~ **bûn** *vi* be early. ~ **kirin** *vt* be in a hurry, do (sth) quickly. ~ **rabûn** *vt* get up early. ~ ~ *adv* quickly, in a hurry; (with negative verbs) easily.  
**zûda** see **zûde**.  
**zûde** *adv* for a long time past.  
**zûgotinok** *f* a playful formula found in folk narratives.  
**zûhel** *adj* easily digestible; meltable.  
**zûka** *adv* quickly, soon. ~ **nî** *f* hurry, haste.  
**zûr** *f* ~-e~ howling.  
**zûrîn (bizûre)** *vi* howl.  
**zûtir** *adj, adv* faster, sooner.  
**zûva** see **zûve**.  
**zûve** *adv* for a long time past.  
**zûxal** *n* charcoal, fuel.

## STATISTICS ON THE KURDISH SOUNDS

This section consists of 1 table and 3 graphics on the Kurdish sounds. The basis for these figures are **10,930** basic Kurdish words (**72,521** letters) chosen from this dictionary. This study aims to determine the frequency of the Kurdish sounds and the ratio of the **accented** sounds, help the discussion on the subject be based on statistical data and with the efforts to establish a Kurdish keyboard, etc.

### THE RATIO OF THE ACCENTED SOUNDS



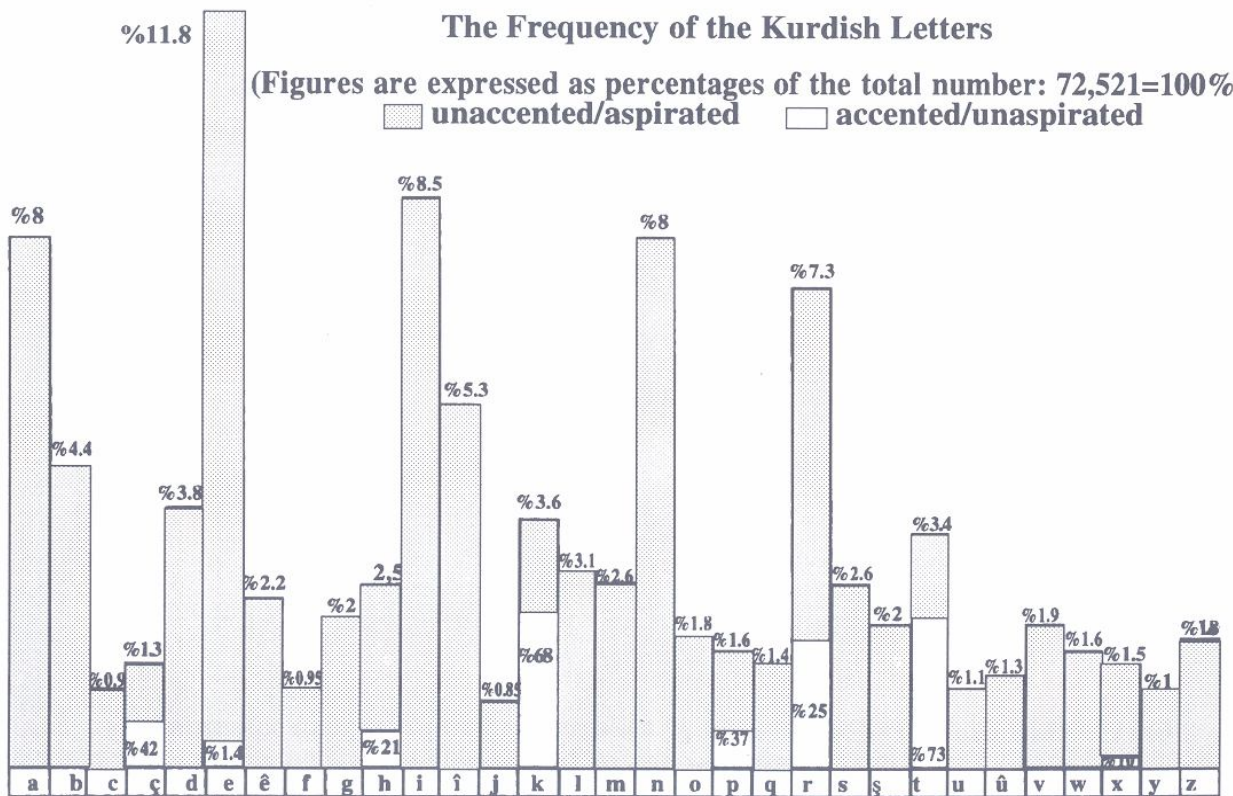
	accented unspirated		unaccented aspirated		total	%
a					5882	8
b					3180	4.4
c					661	0.9
ç	%42	350	%58	475	825	1.3
d					2744	3.8
e	%1.4	116	%98.6	8394	8510	11.8
ê					1577	2.2
f					677	0.95
g					1426	2
h	%21	386	%79	1476	1862	2.5
i					6190	8.5
î					3855	5.3
j					620	0.95
k	%68	1770	%32	820	2590	3.6
l					2237	3.1
m					1888	2.6

	accented unspirated		unaccented aspirated		total	%
n					5806	8
o					1316	1.8
p	%37	417	%63	723	1140	1.6
q					1002	1.4
r	%25	1344	%75	4036	5380	7.3
s					1914	2.6
ş					1443	2
t	%27	660	%73	1799	2459	3.4
u					797	1.1
û					904	1.3
v					1363	1.9
w					1153	1.6
x	%10	110	%90	996	1106	1.5
y					731	1
z					1283	1.8
	8.7	6,292	%91.3	66229	72,521	100

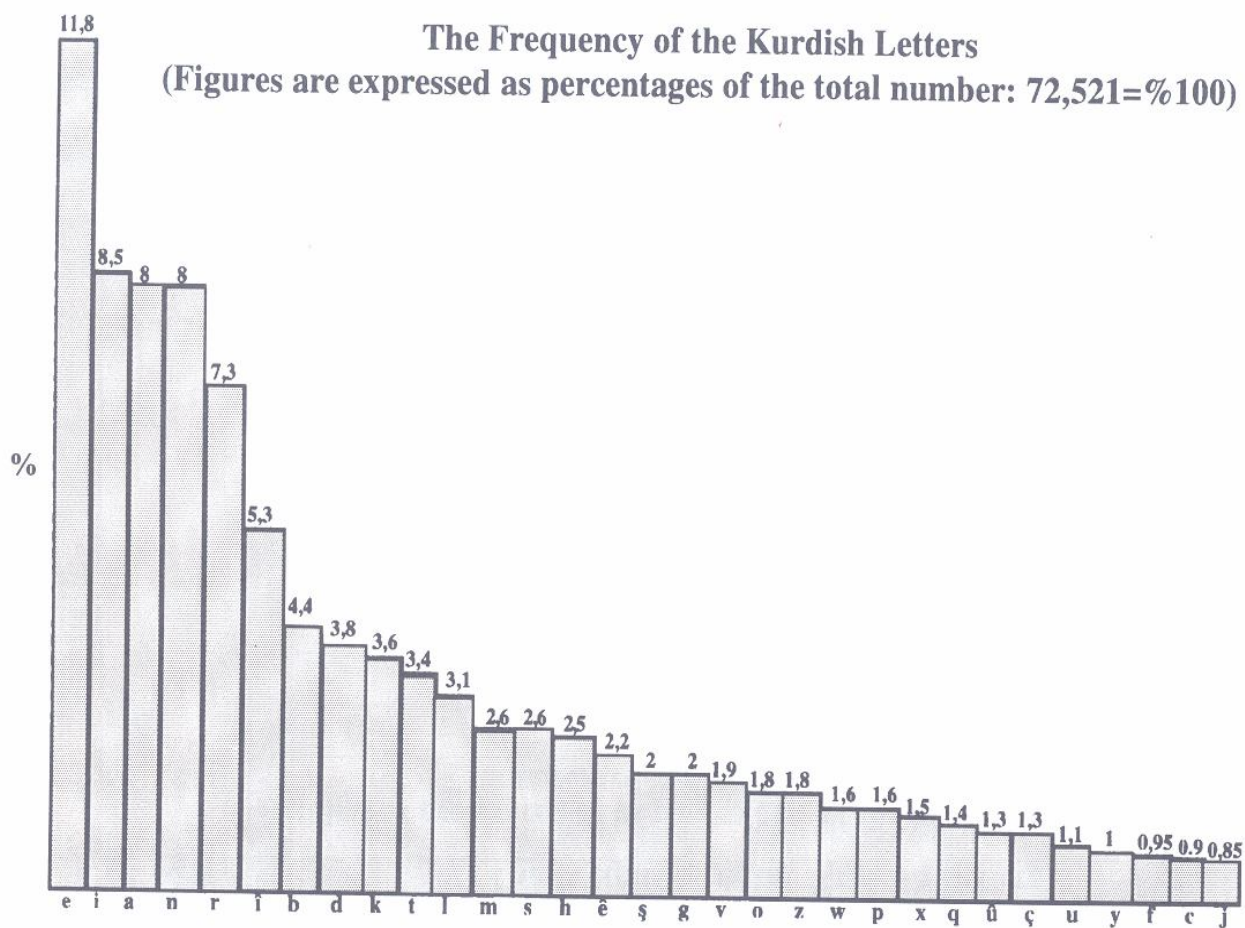
### THE FREQUENCY OF THE KURDISH SOUNDS/LETTERS

### The Frequency of the Kurdish Letters

(Figures are expressed as percentages of the total number: 72,521=100%)



**The Frequency of the Kurdish Letters**  
 (Figures are expressed as percentages of the total number: 72,521=%100)



# HEJMARÊN KURDÎ

## KURDISH NUMBERS

0	sifir, nîn, tune	30	sî, sîh
1	yek	31	sî û yek
2	du, dudu, dido	40	çel, çil
3	sê, sisê	50	pêncî
4	çar	60	şêst
5	pênc	70	heftê
6	şeş	80	heştê, heyştê
7	heft	90	nod
8	heşt, heyşt	100	sed
9	neh	101	sed û yek
10	deh	112	sed û dozdeh
11	yazdeh, yanzdeh	120	sed û bîst
12	dozdeh, donzdeh	121	sed û bîst û yek
13	sêzdeh	200	du sed
14	çardeh	300	sê sed
15	panzdeh	1.000	hezar
16	şazdeh, şanzdeh	2.543	du hezar û pênc sed
17	hevdeh, huvdeh		û çel û sisê
18	hejdeh, hîjdeh	10.000	lek, deh hezar
19	nozdeh	500.000	kirûr, pênc sed hezar
20	bîst	1.000.000	milyon
21	bîst û yek	1.000.000.000	milyar